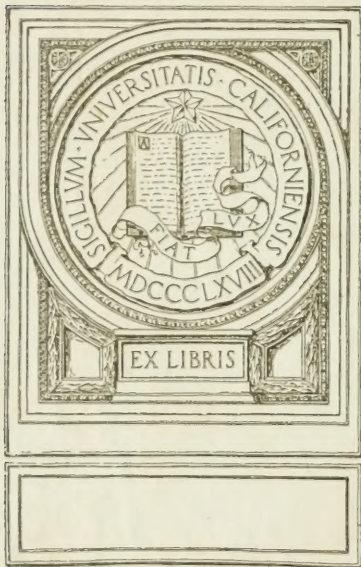




UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA
AT LOS ANGELES







~~Library~~
THE

E. E. Martin

ILIAD AND ODYSSEY

OF

H O M E R,

TRANSLATED INTO

ENGLISH BLANK VERSE,

BY W. C O W P E R,

OF THE INNER TEMPLE, ESQ.

I N T W O V O L U M E S.

V O L. II.

CONTAINING THE ODYSSEY,

A N D

THE BATTLE OF THE FROGS AND MICE.

L O N D O N :

PRINTED FOR J. JOHNSON, N^o 72, ST. PAUL'S CHURCH-YARD.

MDCCKXCI.

UNIV. OF CALIFORNIA
AT LOS ANGELES LIBRARY

ILIAS AND ODYSSEY

HOMER

TRANSLATED BY

W. COWPER

UNIV. OF CALIFORNIA
AT LOS ANGELES LIBRARY

TO THE RIGHT HONOURABLE

COUNTESS DOWAGER SPENCER,

THE FOLLOWING

TRANSLATION OF THE ODYSSEY,

A POEM THAT EXHIBITS

IN THE CHARACTER OF ITS HEROINE

AN EXAMPLE

OF ALL DOMESTIC VIRTUE,

IS WITH EQUAL PROPRIETY AND RESPECT

INCRIBED

BY HER LADYSHIP'S

MOST DEVOTED SERVANT,

THE AUTHOR.

THE
ODYSSEY OF HOMER,

TRANSLATED INTO

ENGLISH BLANK VERSE.

A R G U M E N T
OF THE
F I R S T B O O K.

IN a council of the Gods, Minerva calls their attention to Ulysses, still a wanderer. They resolve to grant him a safe return to Ithaca. Minerva descends to encourage Telemachus, and in the form of Mentis directs him in what manner to proceed. Throughout this book the extravagance and profligacy of the suitors are occasionally suggested.

O D Y S S E Y.

B O O K I.

MUSE make the man thy theme, for shrewdness famed
And genius versatile, who far and wide
A Wand'rer, after Ilium overthrown,
Discover'd various cities, and the mind
And manners learn'd of men in lands remote. 5
He num'rous woes, on Ocean tofs'd, endured,
Anxious to save himself, and to conduct
His followers to their home; yet all his care
Preserved them not; they perish'd self-destroy'd
By their own fault; infatuate! who devoured 10
The oxen of the all-o'erseeing Sun,
And, punish'd for that crime, return'd no more.
Daughter divine of Jove, these things record,
As it may please thee, even in our ears.

The rest, all those who had perdition 'scaped 15
By war or on the Deep, dwelt now at home;
Him only, of his country and his wife
Alike desirous, in her hollow grot
Calypso, Goddess beautiful, detained
Wooing him to her arms. But when, at length, 20
(Many a long year elapsed) the year arrived

Of his return (by the decree of heav'n)
To Ithaca, not even then had he,
Although furrounded by his people, reach'd
The period of his sufferings and his toils. 25
Yet all the Gods, with pity moved, beheld
His woes, save Neptune; He alone with wrath
Unceasing and implacable pursued
Godlike Ulysses to his native shores.
But Neptune, now, the Æthiopians fought, 30
(The Æthiopians, utmost of mankind,
These Eastward situate, those toward the West)
Call'd to an hecatomb of bulls and lambs.
There sitting, pleas'd he banquetted; the Gods
In Jove's abode, meantime, assembled all, 35
'Midst whom the Sire of heav'n and earth began.
For he recall'd to mind Ægisthus slain
By Agamemnon's celebrated son
Orestes, and retracing in his thought
That dread event, the Immortals thus address'd. 40
Alas! how prone are human-kind to blame
The Pow'rs of Heav'n! From us, they say, proceed
The ills which they endure, yet more than Fate
Herself inflicts, by their own crimes incur.
So now Ægisthus, by no force constrained 45
Of Destiny, Atreides' wedded wife
Took to himself, and him at his return
Slew, not unwarn'd of his own dreadful end
By us; for we commanded Hermes down

The

The watchful Argicide, who bade him fear 50
Alike, to slay the King, or woo the Queen.
For that Atrides' son Orestes, soon
As grown mature, and eager to assume
His sway imperial, should avenge the deed.
So Hermes spake, but his advice moved not 55
Ægisthus, on whose head the whole arrear
Of vengeance heap'd, at last, hath therefore fall'n.

Whom answer'd then Pallas cærulean-eyed.
Oh Jove, Saturnian Sire, o'er all supreme!
And well he merited the death he found; 60
So perish all who shall, like him, offend.
But with a bosom anguish-rent I view
Ulysses, hapless Chief! who from his friends
Remote, affliction hath long time endured
In yonder wood-land isle, the central bos 65
Of Ocean. That retreat a Goddess holds,
Daughter of sapient Atlas, who the abyss
Knows to its bottom, and the pillars high
Himself upbears which sep'rate earth from heav'n.
His daughter, there, the sorrowing Chief detains, 70
And ever with smooth speech insidious seeks
To wean his heart from Ithaca; meantime
Ulysses, happy might he but behold
The smoke ascending from his native land,
Death covets. Canst thou not, Olympian Jove! 75
At last relent? Hath not Ulysses oft
With victims slain amid Achaia's fleet

Thee gratified while yet at Troy he fought?

How hath he then so deep incensed thee, Jove?

To whom, the cloud-assembler God replied. 80

What word hath pass'd thy lips, Daughter lov'd?

Can I forget Ulysses? Him forget

So noble, who in wisdom all mankind

Excels, and who hath sacrificed so oft

To us whose dwelling is the boundless heav'n? 85

Earth-circling Neptune—He it is whose wrath

Pursues him ceaseless for the Cyclops' sake

Polypheme, strongest of the giant race,

Whom of his eye Ulysses hath deprived.

For Him, Thoösa bore, Nymph of the sea 90

From Phorceys sprung, by Ocean's mighty pow'r

Impregnated in caverns of the Deep.

E'er since that day, the Shaker of the shores,

Although he slay him not, yet devious drives

Ulysses from his native isle afar. 95

Yet come—in full assembly his return

Contrive we now, both means and prosp'rous end;

So Neptune shall his wrath remit, whose pow'r

In contest with the force of all the Gods

Exerted single, can but strive in vain. 100

To whom Minerva, Goddess azure-eyed.

Oh Jupiter! above all Kings enthroned!

If the Immortals ever-blest ordain

That wise Ulysses to his home return,

Dispatch we then Hermes the Argicide, 105

Our

Our messenger, hence to Ogygia's isle,
Who shall inform Calypso, nymph divine,
Of this our fixt resolve, that to his home
Ulysses, toil-enduring Chief, repair.
Myself will hence to Ithaca, meantime, 110
His son to animate, and with new force
Inspire, that (the Achaians all convened
In council,) he may, instant, bid depart
The suitors from his home, who, day by day,
His num'rous flocks and fatted herds consume. 115
And I will send him thence to Sparta forth,
And into sandy Pylus, there to hear
(If hear he may) some tidings of his Sire,
And to procure himself a glorious name.
This said, her golden sandals to her feet 120
She bound, ambrosial, which o'er all the earth
And o'er the moist flood waft her fleet as air,
Then, seizing her strong spear pointed with brags,
In length and bulk, and weight a matchless beam,
With which the Jove-born Goddess levels ranks 125
Of Heroes, against whom her anger burns,
From the Olympian summit down she flew,
And on the threshold of Ulysses' hall
In Ithaca, and within his vestibule
Apparent stood; there, grasping her bright spear, 130
* Mentès she seem'd, the hospitable Chief

* We are told that Homer was under obligations to Mentès, who had frequently given him a passage in his ship to different countries which he wished to see, for which reason he has here immortalized him.

Of Taphos' isle—she found the haughty throng
 The suitors; they before the palace gate
 With iv'ry cubes sported, on num'rous hides
 Reclined of oxen which themselves had slain. 135

The heralds and the busy menials there
 Minister'd to them; these their mantling cups
 With water flaked; with bibulous sponges those
 Made clean the tables, set the banquet on,
 And portion'd out to each his plenteous share. 140

Long ere the rest Telemachus himself
 Mark'd her, for sad amid them all he sat,
 Pourtraying in deep thought contemplative
 His noble Sire, and questioning if yet
 Perchance the Hero might return to chase 145

From all his palace that imperious herd,
 To his own honour lord of his own home.
 Amid them musing thus, sudden he saw
 The Goddess, and sprang forth, for he abhorr'd
 To see a guest's admittance long delay'd; 150
 Approaching eager, her right hand he seized,
 The brazen spear took from her, and in words
 With welcome wing'd Minerva thus address'd.

Stranger, all hail! to share our cordial love
 Thou com'st; the banquet finish'd, thou shalt next 155
 Inform me wherefore thou hast here arrived.

So saying, toward the spacious hall he moved,
 Follow'd by Pallas, and, arriving soon
 Beneath the lofty roof, placed her bright spear

Within

Within a pillar's cavity, long time 160
 The armoury where many a spear had stood,
 Bright weapons of his own illustrious Sire.
 Then, leading her toward a footstool'd throne
 Magnificent, which first he overspread
 With linen, there he seated her, apart 165
 From that rude throng, and for himself disposed
 A throne of various colours at her side,
 Left, stunn'd with clamour of the lawless band,
 The new-arrived should loth perchance to eat,
 And that more free he might the stranger's ear 170
 With questions of his absent Sire address.
 And now a maiden charg'd with golden ew'r,
 And with an argent laver, pouring first
 Pure water on their hands, supplied them, next,
 With a resplendent table, which the chaste 175
 Directress of the stores furnish'd with bread
 And dainties, remnants of the last regale.
 Then, in his turn, the * fewer with fav'ry meats,
 Dish after dish, served them, of various kinds,
 And golden cups beside the chargers placed, 180
 Which the attendant herald fill'd with wine.
 Ere long, in rush'd the suitors, and the thrones
 And couches occupied, on all whose hands
 The heralds pour'd pure water; then the maids
 Attended them with bread in baskets heap'd, 185
 And eager they assail'd the ready feast.

* Milton uses the word—

————— Sewers and seneschals.

At length, when neither thirst nor hunger more
 They felt unsatisfied, to new delights
 Their thoughts they turn'd, to song and sprightly dance,
 Enlivening sequel of the banquet's joys. 190

An herald, then, to Phemius' hand consign'd
 His beauteous lyre; he through constraint regaled
 The suitors with his song, and while the chords
 He struck in prelude to his pleasant strains,
 Telemachus his head inclining nigh 195
 To Pallas' ear, lest others should his words
 Witness, the blue-eyed Goddess thus bespake.

My inmate and my friend! far from my lips
 Be ev'ry word that might displease thine ear!
 The song—the harp,—what can they less than charm 200
 These wantons? who the bread unpurchased eat
 Of one whose bones on yonder continent
 Lie mould'ring, drench'd by all the show'rs of heaven,
 Or roll at random in the billowy deep.

Ah! could they see him once to his own isle 205
 Restored, both gold and raiment they would wish
 Far less, and nimbleness of foot instead.

But He, alas! hath by a wretched fate
 Past question perish'd, and what news so'er
 We hear of his return, kindles no hope 210
 In us, convinced that he returns no more.

But answer undistembling; tell me true; •
 Who art thou? whence? where stands thy city? where
 Thy father's mansion? In what kind of ship
 Cam'st thou? Why steer'd the mariners their course 215

To

To Ithaca, and of what land are they ?
For that on foot thou found'st us not, is sure.
This also tell me, hast thou now arrived
New to our isle, or wast thou heretofore
My father's guest ? Since many to our house 220
Resorted in those happier days, for he
Drew pow'rful to himself the hearts of all.

Then Pallas thus, Goddess cærulean-eyed.
I will with all simplicity of truth
Thy questions satisfy. Behold in me 225
Mentes, the offspring of a Chief renown'd
In war, Anchialus ; and I rule, myself,
An island race, the Taphians oar-expert.
With ship and mariners I now arrive,
Seeking a people of another tongue 230
Athwart the gloomy flood, in quest of brass
For which I barter steel, ploughing the waves
To Temesa. My ship beneath the woods
Of Neïus, at yonder field that skirts
Your city, in the haven Rhethrus rides. 235
We are hereditary guests ; our Sires
Were friends long since ; as, when thou seest him next,
The Hero old Laertes will avouch,
Of whom, I learn, that he frequents no more
The city now, but in sequester'd scenes 240
Dwells sorrowful, and by an antient dame
With food and drink supplied oft as he feels
Refreshment needful to him, while he creeps

Between the rows of his luxuriant vines.
But I have come drawn hither by report, 245
Which spake thy Sire arrived, though still it seems
The adverse Gods his homeward course retard.
For not yet breathless lies the noble Chief,
But in some island of the boundless flood
Resides a prisoner, by barbarous force 250
Of some rude race detained reluctant there.
And I will now foreshow thee what the Gods
Teach me, and what, though neither augur skill'd
Nor prophet, I yet trust shall come to pass.
He shall not, henceforth, live an exile long 255
From his own shores, no, not although in bands
Of iron held, but will ere long contrive
His own return; for in expedients, framed
With wond'rous ingenuity, he abounds.
But tell me true; art thou, in stature such, 260
Son of himself Ulysses? for thy face
And eyes bright-sparkling, strongly indicate
Ulysses in thee. Frequent have we both
Conversed together thus, thy Sire and I,
Ere yet he went to Troy, the mark to which 265
So many Princes of Achaia steer'd.
Him since I saw not, nor Ulysses me.

To whom Telemachus, discrete, replied.
Stranger! I tell thee true; my mother's voice
Affirms me his, but, since no mortal knows 270
His derivation, I affirm it not.

Would

Would I had been son of some happier Sire,
Ordain'd in calm possession of his own
To reach the verge of life. But now, report
Proclaims me his, whom I of all mankind 275
Unhappiest deem.—Thy question is resolved.

Then answer thus Pallas blue-eyed return'd.
From no ignoble race, in future days,
The Gods shall prove thee sprung, whom so endow'd
With ev'ry grace Penelope hath borne. 280
But tell me true. What festival is this?
This throng—whence are they? wherefore hast thou need
Of such a multitude? Behold I here
A banquet, or a nuptial feast? for these
Meet not by *contribution to regale, 285
With such brutality and din they hold
Their riotous banquet! a wise man and good
Arriving, now, among them, at the sight
Of such enormities would much be wroth.

To whom replied Telemachus discrete. 290
Since, stranger! thou hast ask'd, learn also this.
While yet Ulysses with his people dwelt,
His presence warrant'd the hope that here
Virtue should dwell and opulence; but heav'n
Hath cast for us, at length, a diff'rent lot, 295
And he is lost, as never man before.

* *Ἐπαινος*, a convivial meeting, at which every man paid his proportion, at least contributed something; but it seems to have been a meeting at which strict sobriety was observed, else Pallas would not have inferred from the noise and riot of this, that it was not such a one.

For I should less lament even his death,
 Had he among his friends at Ilium fall'n,
 Or in the arms of his companions died,
 Troy's siege accomplish'd. Then his tomb the Greeks 300
 Of ev'ry tribe had built, and for his son,
 He had immortal glory atchieved; but now,
 By harpies torn inglorious, beyond reach
 Of eye or ear he lies; and hath to me
 Grief only, and unceasing sighs bequeath'd. 305
 Nor mourn I for his sake alone; the Gods
 Have plann'd for me still many a woe beside;
 For all the rulers of the neighbour isles,
 Samos, Dulichium, and the forest-crown'd
 Zacynthus, others also, rulers here 310
 In craggy Ithaca, my mother seek
 In marriage, and my household stores consume.
 But neither she those nuptial rites abhorr'd,
 Refuses absolute, nor yet consents
 To end them; they my patrimony waste 315
 Meantime, and will not long spare even me.

To whom, with deep commiseration pang'd,
 Pallas replied. Alas! great need hast thou
 Of thy long absent father to avenge
 These num'rous wrongs; for could he now appear 320
 There, at yon portal, arm'd with helmet, shield,
 And grasping his two spears, such as when first
 I saw him drinking joyous at our board,
 From Ilus son of Mermeris, who dwelt

In

In distant Ephyre, just then return'd, 325
(For thither also had Ulysses gone
In his swift bark, seeking some pois'nous drug
Wherewith to taint his brazen arrows keen,
Which drug through fear of the eternal Gods
Ilus refused him, and my father free 330
Gave to him, for he lov'd him past belief)
Could now, Ulysses, clad in arms as then,
Mix with these suitors, short his date of life
To each, and bitter should his nuptials prove.
But these events, whether he shall return 335
To take just vengeance under his own roof,
Or whether not, lie all in the Gods lap.
Meantime I counsel thee, thyself to think
By what means likeliest thou shalt expel
These from thy doors. Now mark me: close attend. 340
Tomorrow, summoning the Grecian Chiefs
To council, speak to them, and call the Gods
To witness that solemnity. Bid go
The suitors hence, each to his own abode.
Thy mother—if her purpose be resolved 345
On marriage, let her to the house return
Of her own potent father, who, himself,
Shall furnish forth her matrimonial rites,
And ample dow'r, such as it well becomes
A darling daughter to receive, bestow. 350
But hear me now; thyself I thus advise.
The prime of all thy ships preparing, mann'd

With

With twenty rowers, voyage hence to seek
 Intelligence of thy long-absent Sire.
 Some mortal may inform thee, or a * word, 355
 Perchance, by Jove directed (safest source
 Of notice to mankind) may reach thine ear.
 First voyaging to Pylus, there enquire
 Of noble Nestor; thence to Sparta tend,
 To question Menelaus amber-hair'd, 360
 Latest arrived of all the host of Greece.
 There should'st thou learn that still thy father lives,
 And hope obtain of his return, although
 Distress'd, thou wilt be patient yet a year.
 But should'st thou there hear tidings that he breathes 365
 No longer, to thy native isle return'd,
 First heap his tomb; then with such pomp perform
 His funeral rites as his great name demands,
 And make thy mother's spousals, next, thy care.
 These duties satisfied, deliberate last 370
 Whether thou shalt these troublers of thy house
 By stratagem, or by assault, destroy.
 For thou art now no child, nor longer may'st
 Sport like one. Hast thou not the proud report
 Heard, how Orestes hath renown acquired 375
 With all mankind, his father's murderer
 Ægisthus slaying, the deceiver base

* *ὦρμα*—a word spoken, with respect to the speaker, casually; but with reference to the inquirer supposed to be sent for his information by the especial appointment and providential favour of the Gods.

Who

Who slaughter'd Agamemnon? Oh my friend!
(For with delight thy vig'rous growth I view,
And just proportion) be thou also bold, 380
And merit praise from ages yet to come.
But I will to my vessel now repair,
And to my mariners, whom, absent long,
I may perchance have troubled. Weigh thou well
My counsel; let not my advice be lost. 385

To whom Telemachus discrete replied.
Stranger! thy words bespeak thee much my friend,
Who, as a father teaches his own son,
Hast taught me, and I never will forget.
But, though in haste thy voyage to pursue, 390
Yet stay, that in the bath refreshing first
Thy limbs now weary, thou may'st sprightlier seek
Thy gallant bark, charged with some noble gift
Of finish'd workmanship, which thou shalt keep
As my memorial ever; such a boon 395
As men confer on guests whom much they love.

Then Pallas thus, Goddess ærulean-eyed.
Retard me not, for go I must; the gift
Which liberal thou desirest to bestow,
Give me at my return, that I may bear 400
The treasure home; and, in exchange, thyself
Expect some gift equivalent from me.

She spake, and as with eagle-wings upborne,
Vanish'd incontinent, but him inspired
With daring fortitude, and on his heart 405

Dearer remembrance of his Sire impress'd
 Than ever. Conscious of the wond'rous change,
 Amazed he stood, and, in his secret thought
 Revolving all, believed his guest a God.
 The youthful Hero to the suitors then 410
 Repair'd; they silent, listen'd to the song
 Of the illustrious Bard; he the return
 Deplorable of the Achaian host
 From Ilium by command of Pallas, sang.
 Penelope, Icarius' daughter, mark'd 415
 Meantime the song celestial, where she sat
 In the superior palace; down she came,
 By all the num'rous steps of her abode;
 Not sole, for two fair handmaids follow'd her.
 She then, divinest of her sex, arrived 420
 In presence of that lawless throng, beneath
 The portal of her stately mansion stood,
 Between her maidens, with her lucid veil
 Her lovely features mantling. There, profuse
 She wept, and thus the sacred bard bespake. 425

Phemius! for many a sorrow-soothing strain
 Thou know'st beside, such as exploits record
 Of Gods and men, the poet's frequent theme;
 Give them of those a song, and let themselves
 Their wine drink noiseless; but this mournful strain 430
 Break off, unfriendly to my bosom's peace,
 And which of all hearts nearest touches mine,
 With such regret my dearest Lord I mourn,

Rememb'ring

Rememb'ring still an husband praised from side
To side, and in the very heart of Greece. 435

Then answer thus Telemachus return'd.
My mother! wherefore should it give thee pain
If the delightful bard that theme pursue
To which he feels his mind impell'd? the bard
Blame not, but rather Jove, who, as he wills, 440
Materials for poetic art supplies.

No fault is his, if the disastrous fate
He sing of the Achaians, for the song
Wins ever from the hearers most applause
That has been least in use. Of all who fought 445
At Troy, Ulysses hath not lost, alone,
His day of glad return; but many a Chief
Hath perish'd also. Seek thou then again
Thy own apartment, spindle ply and loom,
And task thy maidens; management belongs 450
To men of joys convivial, and of men
Especially to me, chief ruler here.

She heard astonish'd; and the prudent speech
Reposing of her son deep in her heart,
Again with her attendant maidens fought 455
Her upper chamber. There arrived, she wept
Her lost Ulysses, 'till Minerva bathed
Her weary lids in dewy sleep profound.
Then echoed through the palace dark-bedimm'd
With evening shades, the suitors boist'rous roar, 460
For each the royal bed burn'd to partake,

Whom thus Telemachus discrete address'd.

All ye my mother's suitors, though addict
 To contumacious wrangling fierce, suspend
 Your clamour, for a course to me it seems 465
 More decent far, when such a bard as this,
 Godlike for sweetness, sings, to hear his song.
 Tomorrow meet we in full council all,
 That I may plainly warn you to depart
 From this our mansion. Seek ye where ye may 470
 Your feasts; consume your own, alternate fed
 Each at the other's cost; but if it seem
 Wiser in your account and best, to eat
 Voracious thus the patrimonial goods
 Of one man, rend'ring * no account of all, 475
 Bite to the roots; but know that I will cry
 Ceaseless to the eternal Gods, in hope
 That Jove, for retribution of the wrong,
 Shall doom you, where ye have intruded, there
 To bleed, and of your blood ask * no account. 480

He ended, and each gnaw'd his lip, aghast
 At his undaunted hardiness of speech.

Then thus Antinoüs spake, Eupithes' son.
 Telemachus! the Gods, methinks, themselves
 Teach thee sublimity, and to pronounce 485
 Thy matter fearless. Ah forbid it, Jove!

* There is in the Original an evident stress laid on the word *Nῆπιον*, which is used in both places. It was a sort of Lex Talionis which Telemachus hoped might be put in force against them; and that Jove would demand no satisfaction for the lives of those, who made him none for the waste of his property.

That

That one so eloquent should with the weight
Of kingly cares in Ithaca be charged,
A realm, by claim hereditary, thine.

Then prudent thus Telemachus replied. 490
Although my speech Antinous may, perchance,
Provoke thee, know that I am not averse
From kingly cares, if Jove appoint me such.
Seems it to thee a burthen to be fear'd
By men above all others? trust me, no. 495
There is no ill in royalty; the man
So station'd, waits not long ere he obtain
Riches and honour. But I grant that Kings
Of the Achæians may no few be found
In sea-girt Ithaca both young and old, 500
Of whom since great Ulysses is no more,
Reign who so may; but King, myself, I am
In my own house, and over all my own
Domestics, by Ulysses gain'd for me.

To whom Eurymachus replied, the son 505
Of Polybus. What Grecian Chief shall reign
In sea-girt Ithaca, must be referr'd
To the Gods will, Telemachus! meantime
Thou hast unquestionable right to keep
Thy own, and to command in thy own house. 510
May never that man on her shores arrive,
While an inhabitant shall yet be left
In Ithaca, who shall by violence wrest
Thine from thee. But permit me, noble Sir!

To

To ask thee of thy guest. Whence came the man? 515
 What country claims him? Where are to be found
 His kindred and his patrimonial fields?
 Brings he glad tidings of thy Sire's approach
 Homeward? or came he to receive a debt
 Due to himself? How swift he disappear'd! 520
 Nor opportunity to know him gave
 To those who wish'd it; for his face and air
 Him speak not of Plebeian birth obscure.

Whom answer'd thus Telemachus discrete.
 Eurymachus! my father comes no more. 525
 I can no longer, now, tidings believe,
 If such arrive; nor heed I more the song
 Of sooth-sayers whom my mother may consult.
 But this my guest hath known in other days
 My father, and he came from Taphos, son 530
 Of brave Anchialus, *Mentes* by name,
 And Chief of the sea-practis'd Taphian race.

So spake Telemachus, but in his heart
 Knew well his guest a Goddess from the skies.
 Then they to dance and heart-enlivening song 535
 Turn'd joyous, waiting the approach of eve,
 And dusky evening found them joyous still.
 Then each, to his own house retiring, sought
 Needful repose. Meantime Telemachus
 To his own lofty chamber, built in view 540
 Of the wide hall, retired; but with a heart
 In various musings occupied intense.

Sage Euryclea, bearing in each hand
A torch, preceded him; her fire was Ops,
Pisenor's son, and, in her early prime, 545
At his own cost Laertes made her his,
Paying with twenty beeves her purchase-price.
Nor in less honour than his spotless wife
He held her ever, but his consort's wrath
Fearing, at no time call'd her to his bed. 550
She bore the torches, and with truer heart
Loved him than any of the female train,
For she had nurs'd him in his infant years.
He open'd his broad chamber-valves, and sat
On his couch-side; then, putting off his vest 555
Of softest texture, placed it in the hands
Of the attendant dame discrete, who first
Folding it with exactest care, beside
His bed suspended it, and, going forth,
Drew by its silver ring the portal close, 560
And fasten'd it with bolt and brace secure.
There lay Telemachus, on finest wool
Reposed, contemplating all night his course
Prescribed by Pallas to the Pylian shore. 564

A R G U M E N T

OF THE

S E C O N D B O O K.

Telemachus having convened an assembly of the Grecians, publicly calls on the Suitors to relinquish the house of Ulysses. During the continuance of the Council he has much to suffer from the petulance of the Suitors, from whom, having informed them of his design to undertake a voyage in hope to obtain news of Ulysses, he asks a ship, with all things necessary for the purpose. He is refused, but is afterwards furnished with what he wants by Minerva, in the form of Mentor. He embarks in the evening without the privity of his mother, and the Goddess sails with him.

B O O K II.

AURORA, rosy daughter of the dawn,
Now ting'd the East, when, habited again,
Uprose Ulysses' offspring from his bed.

Athwart his back his faulchion keen he slung,
His sandals bound to his unfulled feet,
And, godlike, issued from his chamber-door.

At once the clear-voiced heralds he enjoin'd
To call the Greeks to council; they aloud
Gave forth the summons, and the throng began.

When all were gather'd, and th' assembly full,

10
Himself,

Himself, his hand arm'd with a brazen spear,
Went also; nor alone he went; his hounds
Fleet-footed follow'd him, a faithful pair.
O'er all his form Minerva largely shed
Majestic grace divine, and, as he went, 15
The whole admiring concourse gazed on him.
The seniors gave him place, and down he sat
On his paternal Throne. Then grave arose
The Hero, old Ægyptius; bow'd with age
Was he, and by experience deep-inform'd. 20
His son had with Ulysses, godlike Chief,
On board his fleet to steed-famed Ilium gone,
The warrior Antiphus, whom in his cave
The savage Cyclops slew, and on his flesh
At ev'ning made obscene his last regale. 25
Three sons he had beside, a suitor one,
Eurynomus; the other two, employ
Found constant managing their Sire's concerns.
Yet he forgot not, father as he was
Of these, his absent eldest, whom he mourn'd 30
Ceaseless, and thus his speech, weeping, began.

Hear me, ye men of Ithaca, my friends!
Nor council here nor session hath been held
Since great Ulysses left his native shore.
Who now convenes us? what especial need 35
Hath urged him, whether of our youth he be,
Or of our senators by age matured?
Have tidings reach'd him of our host's return,

Which here he would divulge? or brings he aught
Of public import on a different theme? 40

I deem him, whoso'er he be, a man
Worthy to prosper, and may Jove vouchsafe
The full performance of his chief desire!

He ended, and Telemachus rejoiced
In that good omen. Ardent to begin, 45
He sat not long, but, moving to the midst,
Received the sceptre from Pisenor's hand,
His prudent herald, and addressing, next,
The hoary Chief Ægyptius, thus began.

Not far remote, as thou shalt soon thyself 50
Perceive, oh venerable Chief! he stands,
Who hath convened this council. I, am He.
I am in chief the sufferer. Tidings none
Of the returning host I have received,
Which here I would divulge, nor bring I aught 55
Of public import on a different theme,

But my own trouble, on my own house fall'n,
And two-fold fall'n. One is, that I have lost
A noble father, who, as fathers rule
Benign their children, govern'd once yourselves; 60
The other, and the more alarming ill,
With ruin threatens my whole house, and all
My patrimony with immediate waste.

Suitors, (their children who in this our isle
Hold highest rank) importunate besiege 65
My mother, though desirous not to wed,

And

And rather than resort to her own Sire
Icarius, who might give his daughter dow'r,
And portion her to whom he most approves,
(A course which, only named, moves their disgust) 70
They chuse, assembling all within my gates
Daily to make my beeves, my sheep, my goats
Their banquet, and to drink without restraint
My wine; whence ruin threatens us and ours;
For I have no Ulysses to relieve 75
Me and my family from this abuse.
Ourselves are not sufficient; we, alas!
Too feeble should be found, and yet to learn
How best to use the little force we own;
Else, had I pow'r, I would, myself, redress 80
The evil; for it now surpasse far
All suff'rance, now they ravage uncontroul'd,
Nor show of decency vouchsafe me more.
Oh be * ashamed yourselves; blush at the thought
Of such reproach as ye shall sure incur 85
From all our neighbour states, and fear beside
The wrath of the Immortals, lest they call
Yourselfes one day to a severe account.
I pray you by Olympian Jove, by her
Whose voice convenes all councils, and again 90
Dissolves them, Themis, that henceforth ye cease,

* The reader is to be reminded that this is not an assembly of the suitors only, but a general one, which affords Telemachus an opportunity to apply himself to the feelings of the Ithacans at large.

That ye permit me, oh my friends! to wear
My days in solitary grief away,
Unless Ulysses, my illustrious Sire,
Hath in his anger any Greecian wrong'd, 95
Whose wrongs ye purpose to avenge on me,
Inciting these to plague me. Better far
Were my condition, if yourselves consumed
My substance and my revenue; from you
I might obtain, perchance, righteous amends 100
Hereafter; you I might with vehement suit
O'ercome, from house to house pleading aloud
For recompense, 'till I at last prevail'd.
But now, with darts of anguish ye transfix
My inmost soul, and I have no redress. 105

He spake impassion'd, and to earth cast down
His sceptre, weeping. Pity at that sight
Seiz'd all the people; mute the assembly sat
Long time, none dared to greet Telemachus
With answer rough, 'till of them all, at last, 110
Antinoüs, sole arising, thus replied.

Telemachus, intemp'rate in harangue,
High-sounding orator! it is thy drift
To make us all odious; but the offence
Lies not with us the suitors; she alone 115
Thy mother, who in subtlety excels,
And deep-wrought subterfuge, deserves the blame.
It is already the third year, and soon
Shall be the fourth, since with delusive art

Practising on their minds, she hath deceived 120
The Grecians; message after message sent
Brings hope to each, by turns, and promise fair,
But she, meantime, far otherwise intends.
Her other arts exhausted all, she framed
This stratagem; a web of amplest size 125
And subtlest woof beginning, thus she spake.
Princes, my suitors! since the noble Chief
Ulysses is no more, press not as yet
My nuptials, wait 'till I shall finish, first,
A fun'ral robe (lest all my threads decay) 130
Which for the antient Hero I prepare,
Laertes, looking for the mournful hour
When fate shall snatch him to eternal rest;
Else, I the censure dread of all my sex,
Should he, so wealthy, want at last a shroud. 125
So spake the Queen, and unsuspecting, we
With her request complied. Thenceforth, all day
She wove the ample web, and by the aid
Of torches ravell'd it again at night.
Three years by such contrivance she deceived 140
The Grecians; but when (three whole years elaps'd)
The fourth arrived, then, conscious of the fraud,
A damsel of her train told all the truth,
And her we found rav'ling the beauteous work.
Thus, through necessity she hath, at length, 145
Perform'd the task, and in her own despite.
Now therefore, for the information clear

Of thee thyself, and of the other Greeks,
 We answer. Send thy mother hence, with charge
 That him she wed on whom her father's choice 150
 Shall fall, and whom she shall, herself, approve.
 But if by long procrastination still
 She persevere, wearing our patience out,
 Attentive only to display the gifts
 By Pallas so profusely dealt to her, 155
 Works of surpassing skill, ingenious thought,
 And subtle shifts, such as no beauteous Greek
 (For aught that we have heard) in antient times
 E'er practised, Tyro, or Alcmena fair,
 Or fair Mycene, of whom none in art 160
 E'er match'd Penelope, although we yield
 To this her last invention little praise,
 Then know, that these her suitors will consume
 So long thy patrimony and thy goods,
 As she her present purpose shall indulge, 165
 With which the Gods inspire her. Great renown
 She to herself infures, but equal woe
 And devastation of thy wealth to thee;
 For neither to our proper works at home
 Go we, of that be sure, nor yet elsewhere, 170
 'Till him she wed, to whom she most inclines.

Him prudent, then, answer'd Telemachus.
 Antinous! it is not possible
 That I should thrust her forth against her will,
 Who both produced and reared me. Be he dead, 175
 Or

Or still alive, my Sire is far remote,
And should I, voluntary, hence dismiss
My mother to Icarius, I must much
Refund, which hardship were and loss to me.
So doing, I should also wrath incur 180
From my offended Sire, and from the Gods
Still more; for she, departing, would invoke
Erynnis to avenge her, and reproach
Beside would follow me from all mankind.
That word I, therefore, never will pronounce. 185
No, if ye judge your treatment at her hands
Injurious to you, go ye forth yourselves,
Forake my mansion; seek where else ye may
Your feasts; consume your own; alternate feed
Each at the other's cost. But if it seem 190
Wifest in your account and best to eat
Voracious thus the patrimonial goods
Of one man, rend'ring no account of all,
Bite to the roots; but know that I will cry
Ceaseless to the eternal Gods, in hope 195
That Jove, in retribution of the wrong,
Shall doom you, where ye have intruded, there
To bleed, and of your blood ask no account.

So spake Telemachus, and while he spake,
The Thund'rer from a lofty mountain-top 200
Turn'd off two eagles; on the winds, awhile,
With outspread pinions ample side by side
They floated; but, ere long, hov'ring aloft,

Right

Right o'er the midst of the assembled Chiefs
They wheel'd around, clang'd all their num'rous plumes,
And with a downward look eyeing the throng, 206
Death boded, ominous; then rending each
The other's face and neck, they sprang at once
Toward the right, and darted through the town.
Amazement universal, at that sight, 210
Seized the assembly, and with anxious thought
Each scan'd the future; amidst whom arose
The Hero Halitherses, antient Seer,
Offspring of Mastor; for in judgment he
Of portents augural, and in forecast 215
Unerring, his coevals all excell'd,
And prudent thus the multitude bespake.

Ye men of Ithaca, give ear! hear all!
Though chief my speech shall to the suitors look,
For, on their heads devolved, comes down the woe. 220
Ulysses shall not from his friends, henceforth,
Live absent long, but, hasting to his home,
Comes even now, and as he comes, designs
A bloody death for these, whose bitter woes
No few shall share, inhabitants with us 225
Of pleasant Ithaca; but let us frame
Effectual means maturely to suppress
Their violent deeds, or rather let themselves
Repentant cease; and soonest shall be best.
Not inexpert, but well-inform'd I speak 230
The future, and the accomplishment announce

Of

Of all which when Ulysses with the Greeks
Embark'd for Troy, I to himself foretold.
I said that, after many woes, and loss
Of all his people, in the twentieth year, 235
Unknown to all, he should regain his home,
And my prediction shall be now fulfill'd.

Him, then, Eurymachus thus answer'd rough
The son of Polybus. Hence to thy house,
Thou hoary dotard! there, prophetic, teach 240
Thy children to escape woes else to come.
Birds num'rous flutter in the beams of day,
Not all predictive. Death, far hence remote
Hath found Ulysses, and I would to heav'n
That, where he died, thyself had perish'd too. 245
Thou hadst not then run o'er with prophecy
As now, nor provocation to the wrath
Giv'n of Telemachus, in hope to win,
Perchance, for thine some favour at his hands.
But I to *thee* foretell, skilled as thou art 250
In legends old, (nor shall my threat be vain)
That if by artifice thou move to wrath
A younger than thyself, no matter whom,
Woe first the heavier on himself shall fall,
Nor shalt thou profit him by thy attempt, 255
And we will charge thee also with a mulct,
Which thou shalt pay with difficulty, and bear
The burthen of it with an aching heart.

As for Telemachus, I him advise,
Myself, and press the measure on his choice 260
Earnestly, that he send his mother hence
To her own father's house, who shall, himself,
Set forth her nuptial rites, and shall endow
His daughter sumptuously, and as he ought.
For this expensive wooing, as I judge, 265
'Till then shall never cease; since we regard
No man—no—not Telemachus, although
In words exub'rant; neither fear we aught
Thy vain prognostics, venerable sir!
But only hate thee for their sake the more. 270
Waste will continue and disorder foul
Unremedied, so long as she shall hold
The suitors in suspense, for, day by day,
Our emulation goads us to the strife,
Nor shall we, going hence, seek to espouse 275
Each his own consort suitable elsewhere.

To whom, discrete, Telemachus replied.
Eurymachus, and ye the suitor train
Illustrious, I have spoken; ye shall hear
No more this supplication urged by me. 280
The Gods, and all the Greeks, now know the truth.
But give me instantly a gallant bark
With twenty rowers, skill'd their course to win
To whatsoever haven; for I go
To sandy Pylus, and shall hasten thence 285
To Lacedemon, tidings to obtain

Of

Of my long-absent Sire, or from the lips
Of man, or by a word from Jove vouchsafed
Himself, best source of notice to mankind.
If, there inform'd that still my father lives 290
I hope conceive of his return, although
Distress'd, I shall be patient yet a year.
But should I learn, haply, that he survives
No longer, then, returning, I will raise
At home his tomb, will with such pomp perform 295
His fun'ral rites, as his great name demands,
And give my mother's hand to whom I may.

This said, he sat, and after him arose
Mentor, illustrious Ulysses' friend,
To whom, embarking thence, he had consign'd 300
All his concerns, that the old Chief might rule
His family, and keep the whole secure.
Arising, thus the senior, sage, began.

Hear me, ye Ithacans! be never King
Henceforth, benevolent, gracious, humane 305
Or righteous, but let every sceptred hand
Rule merciless, and deal in wrong alone,
Since none of all his people, whom he sway'd
With such paternal gentleness and love,
Remembers the divine Ulysses more! 310
That the imperious suitors thus should weave
The web of mischief and atrocious wrong,
I grudge not; since at hazard of their heads
They make Ulysses' property a prey,

Persuaded that the Hero comes no more. 315

But much the people move me ; how ye fit
All mute, and though a multitude, yourselves,
Opposed to few, risque not a single word
To check the license of these bold intruders !

Then thus Liocritus, Evenor's son. 320
Injurious Mentor ! headlong orator !

How dar'st thou move the populace against
The suitors ? Trust me they should find it hard,
Numerous as they are, to cope with us,
A feast the prize. Or should the King himself 325
Of Ithaca, returning, undertake

T' expell the jovial suitors from his house,
Much as Penelope his absence mourns,
His presence should afford her little joy ;
For fighting sole with many, he should meet 330
A dreadful death. Thou, therefore, speak'st amiss.

As for Telemachus, let Mentor him
And Halytherfes furnish forth, the friends
Long valued of his Sire, with all dispatch ;
Though him I judge far likelier to remain 335
Long-time contented an enquirer here,
Than to perform the voyage now proposed.

Thus saying, Liocritus dissolved in haste
The council, and the scattered concourse sought
Their severall homes, while all the suitors flock'd 340
Thence to the palace of their absent King.
Meantime, Telemachus from all resort

Retiring,

Retiring, in the furf of the gray Deep
First laved his hands, then, thus to Pallas pray'd.

O Goddess! who wast yesterday a guest 345
Beneath my roof, and didst enjoin me then
A voyage o'er the fable Deep in quest
Of tidings of my long-regretted Sire!
Which voyage, all in Ithaca, but most
The haughty suitors, obstinate impede, 350
Now hear my suit and gracious interpose!

Such pray'r he made; then Pallas, in the form,
And with the voice of Mentor, drawing nigh,
In accents wing'd, him kindly thus bespake.

Telemachus! thou shalt hereafter prove 355
Nor base, nor poor in talents. If, in truth,
Thou have received from heav'n thy father's force
Instill'd into thee, and resemblest him
In promptness both of action and of speech,
Thy voyage shall not usefess be, or vain. 360

But if Penelope produced thee not
His son, I, then, hope not for good effect
Of this design which, ardent, thou pursuest.
Few sons their fathers equal; most appear
Degenerate; but we find, though rare, sometimes 365
A son superior even to his Sire.

And since thyself shalt neither base be found
Nor spiritless, nor altogether void
Of talents, such as grace thy royal Sire,
I therefore hope success of thy attempt. 370

Heed

Heed not the suitors projects; neither wife
Are they, nor just, nor aught suspect the doom
Which now approaches them, and in one day
Shall overwhelm them all. No long suspense
Shall hold thy purpos'd enterprize in doubt, 375
Such help from me, of old thy father's friend,
Thou shalt receive, who with a bark well-oar'd
Will serve thee, and myself attend thee forth.
But haste, join thou the suitors, and provide,
In separate vessels stow'd, all needful stores, 380
Wine in thy jars, and flour, the strength of man,
In skins close-seam'd. I will, meantime, select
Such as shall voluntary share thy toils.
In sea-girt Ithaca new ships and old
Abound, and I will chuse, myself, for thee 385
The prime of all, which without more delay
We will launch out into the spacious Deep.

Thus Pallas spake, daughter of Jove; nor long,
So greeted by the voice divine, remain'd
Telemachus, but to his palace went 390
Distress'd in heart. He found the suitors there
Goats slaying in the hall, and fatted swine
Roasting; when with a laugh Antinoüs flew
To meet him, fasten'd on his hand, and said,
Telemachus, in eloquence sublime, 395
And of a spirit not to be controul'd!
Give harbour in thy breast on no account
To after-grudge or enmity, but eat,

Far rather, chearfully as heretofore,
And freely drink, committing all thy cares 400
To the Achaians, who shall furnish forth
A gallant ship and chosen crew for thee,
That thou may'st hence to Pylus with all speed,
Tidings to learn of thy illustrious Sire.

To whom Telemachus, discrete, replied. 405
Antinoüs ! I have no heart to feast
With guests so insolent, nor can indulge
The pleasures of a mind at ease, with you.
Is't not enough, suitors, that ye have used
My noble patrimony as your own 410

While I was yet a child ? now, grown mature,
And competent to understand the speech
Of my instructors, feeling, too, a mind
Within me conscious of augmented pow'rs,
I will attempt your ruin, be assured, 415

Whether at Pylus, or continuing here.
I go, indeed, (nor shall my voyage prove
Of which I speak, bootless or vain) I go
An humble passenger, who neither bark
Nor rowers have to boast my own, denied 420
That honour (so ye judg'd it best) by you.

He said, and from Antinoüs' hand his own
Drew fudden. Then their delicate repast
The busy suitors on all sides prepared,
Still taunting as they toil'd, and with sharp speech 425
Sarcastic wantoning, of whom a youth,

Arrogant

Arrogant as his fellows, thus began.

I see it plain, Telemachus intends
Our slaughter; either he will aids procure
From sandy Pylus, or will bring them arm'd 430
From Sparta; such is his tremendous drift.
Even to fruitful Ephyre, perchance,
He will proceed, seeking some baneful herb
Which cast into our cup, shall drug us all.

To whom some haughty suitor thus replied. 435
Who knows but that himself, wand'ring the sea
From all his friends and kindred far remote,
May perish like Ulysses? Whence to us
Should double toil ensue, on whom the charge
To parcel out his wealth would then devolve, 440
And to endow his mother with the house
For his abode whom she should chance to wed.

So sported they; but he, ascending, fought
His father's lofty chamber, where his heaps
He kept of brags and gold, garments in chests, 445
And oils of fragrant scent, a copious store.
There many a cask with season'd nectar fill'd
The grapes pure juice divine, beside the wall
Stood orderly arranged, waiting the hour
(Should e'er such hour arrive) when, after woes 450
Num'rous, Ulysses should regain his home.
Secure that chamber was with folding doors
Of massy planks compact, and, night and day,
Within it antient Euryclea dwelt,

Guardian discrete of all the treasures there, 455
Whom, thither call'd, Telemachus address'd.

Nurse! draw me forth sweet wine into my jars,
Delicious next to that which thou reserv'st
For our poor wand'rer; if escaping death
At last, divine Ulysses e'er return. 460

Fill twelve, and stop them close; pour also meal
Well-mill'd (full twenty measures) into skins
Close-seam'd, and mention what thou do'st to none.
Place them together; for at even-tide
I will convey them hence, soon as the Queen, 465
Retiring to her couch, shall seek repose.

For hence to Sparta will I take my course,
And sandy Pylus, tidings there to hear
(If hear I may) of my lov'd Sire's return.
He ceas'd, then wept his gentle nurse that found 470
Hearing, and in wing'd accents thus replied.

My child! ah, wherefore hath a thought so rash
Possess'd thee? whither, only and lov'd,
Seek'st thou to ramble, travelling, alas!
To distant climes? Ulysses is no more; 475
Dead lies the Hero in some land unknown,
And thou no sooner shalt depart, than these
Will plot to slay thee, and divide thy wealth.
No, stay with us who love thee. Need is none
That thou should'st on the barren Deep distress 480
Encounter, roaming without hope or end.

G

Whom,

Whom, prudent, thus answer'd Telemachus.
Take courage, nurse! for not without consent
Of the Immortals I have thus resolv'd.

But swear, that 'till eleven days be past, 485
Or twelve, or, 'till enquiry made, she learn
Herself my going, thou wilt nought impart
Of this my purpose to my mother's ear,
Lest all her beauties fade by grief impair'd.

He ended, and the antient matron swore 490
Solemnly by the Gods; which done, she fill'd
With wine the vessels and the skins with meal,
And he, returning, join'd the throng below.

Then Pallas, Goddess azure-eyed, her thoughts
Elsewhere directing, all the city ranged 495
In semblance of Telemachus, each man
Exhorting, at the dusk of eve, to seek
The gallant ship, and from Noëmon, son
Renown'd of Phronius, ask'd, herself, a bark,
Which soon as ask'd, he promis'd to supply. 500

Now set the sun, and twilight dimm'd the ways,
When, drawing down his bark into the Deep,
He gave her all her furniture, oars, arms
And tackle, such as well-built galleys bear,
Then moor'd her in the bottom of the bay. 505
Meantime, his mariners in haste repair'd
Down to the shore, for Pallas urged them on.
And now, on other purposes intent,
The Goddess sought the palace, where with dews

Of

Of slumber drenching ev'ry suitor's eye, 510

She fool'd the drunkard multitude, and dash'd

The goblets from their idle hands away.

They through the city reeled, happy to leave

The dull carousal, when the slumb'rous weight

Oppressive on their eye-lids once had fall'n. 515

Next, Pallas azure-eyed in Mentor's form

And with the voice of Mentor, summoning

Telemachus abroad, him thus bespake.

Telemachus! already at their oars

Sit all thy fellow-voyagers, and wait 520

Thy coming; linger not, but haste away.

This said, Minerva led him thence, whom he

With nimble steps follow'd, and, on the shore

Arrived, found all his mariners prepared,

Whom thus the princely voyager address'd. 525

Haste, my companions! bring we down the stores

Already fort'd and set forth; but nought

My mother knows, or any of her train

Of this design, one matron sole except.

He spake, and led them; they, obedient, brought 530

All down, and, as Ulysses' son enjoin'd,

Within the gallant bark the charge bestow'd.

Then, led by Pallas, went the prince on board,

Where down they sat, the Goddess in the stern,

And at her side Telemachus. The crew 535

Cast loose the hawsers, and, embarking, fill'd

The benches. Blue-eyed Pallas from the West

Call'd forth propitious breezes ; fresh they curled
The fable Deep, and, founding, swept the waves.
He loud-exhorting them, his people bade 540
Hand, brisk, the tackle ; they, obedient, reared
The pine-tree mast, which in its socket deep
They lodg'd, then strain'd the cordage, and with thongs
Well-twisted, drew the shining sail aloft.
A land-breeze fill'd the canvas, and the flood 545
Roar'd as she went against the steady bark
That ran with even course her liquid way.
The rigging, thus, of all the galley set,
Their beakers crowning high with wine, they hail'd
The ever-living Gods, but above all 550
Minerva, daughter azure-eyed of Jove.
Thus, all night long the galley, and 'till dawn
Had brighten'd into day, cleaved swift the flood.

A R G U M E N T

O F T H E

T H I R D B O O K.

Telemachus arriving at Pylus, enquires of Nestor concerning Ulysses. Nestor relates to him all that he knows or has heard of the Grecians since their departure from the siege of Troy, but not being able to give him any satisfactory account of Ulysses, refers him to Menelaus. At evening Minerva quits Telemachus, but discovers herself in going. Nestor sacrifices to the Goddeſs, and the solemnity ended, Telemachus sets forth for Sparta in one of Nestor's chariots, and accompanied by Nestor's son Pisistratus.

B O O K I I I.

THE sun, emerging from the lucid waves,
Ascended now the brazen vault with light
For the inhabitants of earth and heav'n,
When in their bark at Pylus they arrived,
City of Neleus. On the shore they found. 5
The people sacrificing; bulls they slew
Black without spot, to Neptune azure-hair'd.
On ranges nine of feats they sat; each range
Received five hundred, and to each they made
Allotment equal of nine fable bulls. 10
The feast was now begun; these eating fat

The

The entrails, those flood off'ring to the God
The thighs, his portion, when the Ithacans
PUSH'd right ashore, and, furling close the sails,
And making fast their moorings, disembark'd. 15

Forth came Telemachus by Pallas led,
Whom thus the Goddess azure-eyed address'd.
Telemachus! there is no longer room
For bashful fear, since thou hast cross'd the flood
With purpose to enquire what land conceals 20
Thy father, and what fate hath follow'd him.

Advance at once to the equestrian Chief
Nestor, within whose bosom lies, perhaps,
Advice well worthy of thy search; entreat
Himself, that he will tell thee only truth, 25
Who will not lye, for he is passing wise.

To whom Telemachus discrete replied.
Ah Mentor! how can I advance, how greet
A Chief like him, unpractis'd as I am
In manag'd phrase? Shame bids the youth beware 30
How he accosts the man of many years.

But him the Goddess answer'd azure-eyed,
Telemachus! Thou wilt, in part, thyself
Fit speech devise, and heav'n will give the rest;
For thou wast neither born, nor hast been train'd 35
To manhood, under unpropitious Pow'rs.

So saying, Minerva led him thence, whom he
With nimble steps attending, soon arrived
Among the multitude. There Nestor sat,

And

And Nestor's sons, while, busily the feast
Tending, his num'rous followers roasted, some,
The viands, some, transfix'd them with the spits.
They seeing guests arrived, together all
Advanced, and, grasping courteously their hands,
Invited them to sit; but first, the son
Of Nestor, young Pisistratus, approach'd,
Who, fast'ning on the hands of both, beside
The banquet placed them, where the beach was spread
With fleeces, and where Thrasymedes sat
His brother, and the hoary Chief his Sire.
To each, a portion of the inner parts
He gave, then fill'd a golden cup with wine,
Which, tasted first, he to the daughter bore
Of Jove the Thund'rer, and her thus bespake.

Oh guest! the King of Ocean now adore!
For ye have chanced on Neptune's festival;
And, when thou hast, thyself, libation made
Duly, and pray'r, deliver to thy friend
The gen'rous juice, that he may also make
Libation; for he, doubtless, seeks in prayer
The Immortals, of whose favour all have need.
But, since he younger is, and with myself
Coeval, first I give the cup to thee.

He ceas'd, and to her hand consign'd the cup,
Which Pallas gladly from a youth received
So just and wise, who to herself had first
The golden cup presented, and in pray'r

Fervent the Sov'reign of the Seas adored.

Hear, earth-encircler Neptune ! O vouchsafe
 To us thy suppliant's the desired effect 70
 Of this our voyage ; glory, first, bestow
 On Nestor and his offspring both, then grant
 To all the Pylians such a gracious boon
 As shall requite their noble offering well.
 Grant also to Telemachus and me 75
 To voyage hence, possess'd of what we fought
 When hither in our fable bark we came.

So Pallas pray'd, and her own pray'r herself
 Accomplish'd. To Telemachus she gave
 The splendid goblet next, and in his turn 80
 Like pray'r Ulysses' son also preferr'd.
 And now (the banquet from the spits withdrawn)
 They, next, distributed sufficient share
 To each, and all were sumptuously regaled.
 At length (both hunger satisfied and thirst) 85
 Thus Nestor, the Gerenian Chief, began.

Now with more seemliness we may enquire,
 After repast, what guests we have received.
 Our guests ! who are ye ? Whence have ye the waves
 Plough'd hither ? Come ye to transact concerns 90
 Commercial, or at random roam the Deep
 Like pirates, who with mischief charged and woe
 To foreign States, oft hazard life themselves ?

Him answer'd, bolder now, but still discrete,
 Telemachus. For Pallas had his heart 95
 With

With manly courage arm'd, that he might ask
From Nestor tidings of his absent Sire,
And win, himself, distinction and renown.

Oh Nestor, Neleus' son, glory of Greece!
Thou askest whence we are. I tell thee whence. 100
From Ithaca, by the umbrageous woods
Of Neritus o'erhung, by private need,
Not publick, urged, we come. My errand is
To seek intelligence of the renown'd
Ulysses; of my noble father, prais'd 105
For dauntless courage, whom report proclaims
Conqueror, with thine aid, of sacred Troy.
We have already learn'd where other Chiefs
Who fought at Ilium, died; but Jove conceals
Even the death of my illustrious Sire 110
In dull obscurity; for none hath heard
Or confident can answer, where he dy'd;
Whether he on the continent hath fall'n
By hostile hands, or by the waves o'erwhelm'd
Of Amphitrite, welters in the Deep. 115
For this cause, at thy knees suppliant, I beg
That thou would'st tell me his disastrous end,
If either thou beheld'st that dread event
Thyself, or from some wanderer of the Greeks
Hast heard it; for my father at his birth 120
Was, sure, destin'd to no common woes.
Neither through pity, or o'erstrain'd respect
Flatter me, but explicit all relate

Which thou hast witness'd. If my noble Sire
E'er gratified thee by performance just 125
Of word or deed at Ilium, where ye fell
So num'rous slain in fight, oh, recollect
Now his fidelity, and tell me true.

Then Nestor thus Gerenian Hero old.
Young friend! since thou remind'st me, speaking thus, 130
Of all the woes which indefatigable
We sons of the Achaians there sustain'd,
Both those which wand'ring on the Deep we bore
Wherever by Achilles led in quest
Of booty, and the many woes beside 135
Which under royal Priam's spacious walls
We suffer'd, know, that there our bravest fell.
There warlike Ajax lies, there Peleus' son;
There, too, Patroclus, like the Gods themselves
In council, and my son beloved there, 140
Brave, virtuous, swift of foot, and bold in fight,
Antilochus. Nor are these sorrows all;
What tongue of mortal man could all relate?
Should'st thou, abiding here, five years employ
Or fix, enquiring of the woes endured 145
By the Achaians, ere thou should'st have learn'd
The whole, thou would'st depart, tir'd of the tale.
For we, nine years, stratagems of all kinds
Devis'd against them, and Saturnian Jove
Scarce crown'd the difficult attempt at last. 150
There, no competitor in wiles well-plann'd

Ulysses

Ulysses found, so far were all surpass'd
In shrewd invention by thy noble Sire,
If thou indeed art his, as sure thou art,
Whose sight breeds wonder in me, and thy speech 155
His speech resembles more than might be deem'd
Within the scope of years so green as thine.
There, never in opinion, or in voice
Illustrious Ulysses and myself
Divided were, but, one in heart, contrived 160
As best we might, the benefit of all.
But after Priam's lofty city sack'd,
And the departure of the Greeks on board
Their barks, and when the Gods had scatter'd them,
Then Jove imagin'd for the Argive host 165
A sorrowful return; for neither just
Were all, nor prudent, therefore many found
A fate disastrous through the vengeful ire
Of Jove-born Pallas, who between the sons
Of Atreus sharp contention interposed. 170
They both, irregularly, and against
Just order, summoning by night the Greeks
To council, of whom many came with wine
Oppress'd, promulgated the cause for which
They had convened the people. Then it was 175
That Menelaus bade the general host
Their thoughts bend homeward o'er the sacred Deep,
Which Agamemnon in no sort approved.
His counsel was to stay them yet at Troy,

That so he might assuage the dreadful wrath 180
Of Pallas, first, by sacrifice and pray'r.
Vain hope! he little thought how ill should speed
That fond attempt, for, once provok'd, the Gods
Are not with ease conciliated again.
Thus stood the brothers, altercation hot 185
Maintaining, 'till at length, uprore the Greeks
With deaf'ning clamours, and with diff'ring minds.
We slept the night, but teeming with disgust
Mutual, for Jove great woe prepar'd for all.
At dawn of day we drew our gallies down 190
Into the sea, and, hasty, put on board
The spoils and female captives. Half the host,
With Agamemnon, son of Atreus, stay'd
Supreme commander, and, embarking, half
Push'd forth. Swift course we made, for Neptune smooth'd
The waves before us of the monstrous Deep. 196
At Tenedos arriv'd, we there perform'd
Sacrifice to the Gods, ardent to reach
Our native land, but unpropitious Jove,
Not yet designing our arrival there, 200
Involved us in dissention fierce again.
For all the crews, followers of the King,
Thy noble Sire, to gratify our Chief,
The son of Atreus, chose a diff'rent course,
And steer'd their oary barks again to Troy. 205
But I, assur'd that evil from the Gods
Impended, gath'ring all my gallant fleet,

Fled

Fled thence in haste, and warlike Diomede
Exhorting his attendants, also fled.
At length, the Hero Menelaus join'd 210
Our fleets at Lesbos; there he found us held
In deep deliberation on the length
Of way before us, whether we should steer
Above the craggy Chios to the isle
Pfyria, that island holding on our left, 215
Or under Chios by the wind-swept heights
Of Mimas. Then we ask'd from Jove a sign,
And by a sign vouchsafed he bade us cut
The wide sea to Eubœa sheer athwart,
So soonest to escape the threat'ned harm. 220
Shrill sang the rising gale, and with swift prows
Cleaving the fishy flood, we reach'd by night
Gerætus, where arrived, we burn'd the thighs
Of num'rous bulls to Neptune, who had safe
Conducted us through all our perilous course. 225
The fleet of Diomede in safety moor'd
On the fourth day at Argos, but myself
Held on my course to Pylus, nor the wind
One moment thwarted us, or died away,
When Jove had once commanded it to blow. 230
Thus, uninform'd, I have arrived, my son!
Nor of the Grecians, who are saved have heard,
Or who have perish'd; but what news foe'er
I have obtain'd since my return, with truth
I will relate, nor aught conceal from thee. 235
The

The spear-famed Myrmidons, as rumour speaks,
 By Neoptolemus, illustrious son
 Of brave Achilles led, have safe arrived;
 Safe, Philoctetes also, son renown'd
 Of Pæas; and Idomeneus at Crete 240
 Hath landed all his followers who survive
 The bloody war, the waves have swallow'd none.
 Ye have yourselves doubtless, although remote,
 Of Agamemnon heard, how he return'd,
 And how Ægisthus cruelly contrived 245
 For him a bloody welcome, but himself
 Hath with his own life paid the murth'rous deed.
 Good is it, therefore, if a son survive
 The slain, since Agamemnon's son hath well
 Avenged his father's death, slaying, himself, 250
 Ægisthus, foul assassin of his Sire.
 Young friend! (for pleas'd thy vig'rous youth I view,
 And just proportion) be thou also bold,
 That thine like his may be a deathless name.
 Then, prudent, him answer'd Telemachus. 255
 Oh Nestor, Neleus' son, glory of Greece!
 And righteous was that vengeance; *his* renown
 Achaia's sons shall far and wide diffuse,
 To future times transmitting it in song.
 Ah! would that such ability the Gods 260
 Would grant to me, that I, as well, the deeds
 Might punish of our suitors, whose excess
 Enormous, and whose bitter taunts I feel

Continual,

Continual, object of their subtle hate.

But not for me such happiness the Gods 265

Have twined into my thread; no, not for me

Or for my father.- Patience is our part.

To whom Gerenian Nestor thus replied.

Young friend! (since thou remind'st me of that theme)

Fame here reports that num'rous suitors haunt 270

Thy palace for thy mother's sake, and there

Much evil perpetrate in thy despight.

But say, endur'st thou willing their controul

Imperious, or because the people, sway'd

By some response oracular, incline 275

Against thee? But who knows? the time may come

When to his home restored, either alone,

Or aided by the force of all the Greeks,

Ulysses may avenge the wrong; at least,

Should Pallas azure-eyed thee love, as erst 280

At Troy, the scene of our unnumber'd woes,

She lov'd Ulysses (for I have not known

The Gods assisting so apparently

A mortal man, as him Minerva there)

Should Pallas view thee also with like love 285

And kind solicitude, some few of those

Should dream, perchance, of wedlock never more.

Then answer thus Telemachus return'd.

That word's accomplishment I cannot hope;

It promises too much; the thought alone 290

O'erwhelms me; an event so fortunate

Would,

Would, unexpected on my part, arrive,
Although the Gods themselves should purpose it.

But Pallas him answer'd cærulean-eyed.
Telemachus! what word was that which leap'd 295
The iv'ry * guard that should have fenced it in?
A God, so willing, could with utmost ease
Save any man, howe'er remote. Myself,
I had much rather, many woes endured,
Revisit home, at last, happy and safe, 300
Than, sooner coming, die in my own house,
As Agamemnon perish'd by the arts
Of base Ægithus and the subtle Queen.
Yet not the Gods themselves can save from death
All-levelling, the man whom most they love, 305
When Fate ordains him once to his last sleep.

To whom Telemachus, discrete, replied.
Howe'er it interest us, let us leave
This question, Mentor! He, I am assured,
Returns no more, but hath already found 310
A sad, sad fate by the decree of heav'n.
But I would now interrogate again
Nestor, and on a different theme, for him
In human rights I judge, and laws expert,
And in all knowledge beyond other men; 315
For he hath govern'd, as report proclaims,

* *Ερως οδοντων*. Prior alluding to this expression, ludicrously renders it

“ When words like these in vocal breath

“ Burst from his twofold hedge of teeth.”

Three generations ; therefore in my eyes
He wears the awful impress of a God.
Oh Nestor, son of Neleus, tell me true ;
What was the manner of Atrides' death, 320
Wide-ruling Agamemnon ? Tell me where
Was Menelaus ? By what means contrived
Ægisthus to inflict the fatal blow,
Slaying so much a nobler than himself ?
Had not the brother of the Monarch reach'd 325
Achaian Argos yet, but, wand'ring still
In other climes, by his long absence gave
Ægisthus courage for that bloody deed ?

Whom answer'd the Gerenian Chief renown'd.
My son ! I will inform thee true ; meantime 330
Thy own suspicions border on the fact.
Had Menelaus, Hero amber-hair'd,
Ægisthus found living at his return
From Ilium, never on *his* bones the Greeks
Had heap'd a tomb, but dogs and rav'ning fowls 335
Had torn him lying in the open field
Far from the town, nor him had woman wept
Of all in Greece, for he had foul transgress'd.
But we, in many an arduous task engaged,
Lay before Ilium ; he, the while, secure 340
Within the green retreats of Argos, found
Occasion apt by flatt'ry to delude
The spouse of Agamemnon ; she, at first,
(The royal Clytemnestra) firm refused

The deed dishonourable (for she bore 345
A virtuous mind, and at her side a bard
Attended ever, whom the King, to Troy
Departing, had appointed to the charge.)
But when the Gods had purposed to ensnare
Ægisthus, then dismissing far remote 350
The bard into a desert isle, he there
Abandon'd him to rav'ning fowls a prey,
And to his own home, willing as himself
Led Clytemnestra. Num'rous thighs he burn'd
On all their hallow'd altars to the Gods, 355
And hung with tap'stry, images, and gold
Their shrines, his great exploit past hope atchiev'd.
We (Menelaus and myself) had failed
From Troy together, but when we approach'd
Sunium, headland of th' Athenian shore, 360
There Phœbus, sudden, with his gentle shafts
Slew Menelaus' pilot while he steer'd
The volant bark, Phrontis, Onetor's son,
A mariner past all expert, whom none
In steerage match'd, what time the tempest roar'd. 365
Here, therefore, Menelaus was detained,
Giving his friend due burial, and his rites
Funereal celebrating, though in haste
Still to proceed. But when, with all his fleet
The wide sea traversing, he reach'd at length 370
Malea's lofty foreland in his course,
Rough passage, then, and perilous he found.

Shrill

Shrill blasts the Thund'rer pour'd into his sails,
 And wild waves sent him mountainous. His ships
 There scatter'd, some to the Cydonian coast 375
 Of Crete he push'd, near where the Jordan flows.
 Beside the confines of Gortyna stands,
 Amid the gloomy flood; a smooth rock, steep
 Toward the sea, against whose leftward point
 Phæstus by name, the South wind rolls the surge 380
 Amain, which yet the rock, though small, repells.
 Hither with part he came, and scarce the crews
 Themselves escaped, while the huge billows broke
 Their ships against the rocks; yet five he saved,
 Which winds and waves drove to the Ægyptian shore.

Thus he, provision gath'ring as he went 386
 And gold abundant, roam'd to distant lands
 And nations of another tongue. Meantime,
 Ægisthus these enormities at home
 Devising, slew Atrides, and supreme 390
 Ruled the subjected land; sev'n years he reign'd
 In opulent Mycenæ; but the eighth
 From Athens brought renown'd Orestes home
 For his destruction, who of life bereaved
 Ægisthus, base assassin of his Sire. 395
 Orestes, therefore, the funereal rites
 Performing to his shameless mother's shade
 And to her lustful paramour, a feast
 Gave to the Argives; on which self-same day
 The warlike Menelaus, with his ships 400

All treasure-laden to the brink, arrived.

And thou, young friend! from thy forsaken home
Rove not long time remote, thy treasures left
At mercy of those proud, lest they divide
And waste the whole, rend'ring thy voyage vain. 405
But hence to Menelaus is the course

To which I counsel thee; for he hath come
Of late from distant lands, whence to escape
No man could hope, whom tempests first had driv'n
Devious into so wide a sea, from which 410
Themselves the birds of heaven could not arrive
In a whole year, so vast is the expanse.

Go, then, with ship and shipmates, or if more
The land delight thee, steeds thou shalt not want
Nor chariot, and my sons shall be thy guides. 415
To noble Lacedemon, the abode
Of Menelaus; ask from him the truth,
Who will not lye, for he is passing wise.

While thus he spake, the sun declined, and night
Approaching, blue-eyed Pallas interposed. 420

Oh antient King! well hast thou spoken all.
But now delay not. Cut * ye forth the tongues,
And mingle wine, that (Neptune first invoked
With due libation, and the other Gods)
We may repair to rest; for even now. 425

* It is said to have been customary in the days of Homer, when the Greeks retired from a banquet to their beds, to cut out the tongues of the victims, and offer them to the Gods in particular who presided over conversation.

The fun is funk, and it becomes us not
Long to protract a banquet to the Gods
Devote, but in fit season to depart.

So spake Jove's daughter; they obedient heard.
The heralds, then, pour'd water on their hands, 430
And the attendant youths, filling the cups,
Served them from left to right. Next all the tongues
They cast into the fire, and ev'ry guest
Arising, pour'd libation to the Gods.
Libation made, and all with wine sufficed, 435
Godlike Telemachus and Pallas both
Would have return'd, incontinent, on board,
But Nestor urged them still to be his guests.

Forbid it, Jove, and all the Pow'rs of heav'n!
That ye should leave me to repair on board 440
Your vessel, as I were some needy wretch
Cloakless and destitute of fleecy stores
Wherewith to spread the couch soft for myself,
Or for my guests. No. I have garments warm.
An ample store, and rugs of richest dye; 445
And never shall Ulysses' son belov'd,
My friend's own son, sleep on a galley's plank
While I draw vital air; grant also, heav'n,
That, dying, I may leave behind me sons
Glad to accommodate whatever guest! 450

Him answer'd then Pallas cærulean-eyed.
Old Chief! thou hast well said, and reason bids
Telemachus thy kind commands obey.

Let

Let *him* attend thee hence, that he may sleep
 Beneath thy roof, but I return on board 455
 Myself, to instruct my people, and to give
 All needful orders; for among them none
 Is old as I, but they are youths alike,
 Coevals of Telemachus, with whom
 They have embark'd for friendship's sake alone. 460
 I therefore will repose myself on board
 This night, and to the Caucons bold in arms
 Will fail to-morrow, to demand arrears
 Long time unpaid, and of no small amount.
 But, since he is become thy guest, afford 465
 My friend a chariot, and a son of thine
 Who shall direct his way, nor let him want
 Of all thy steeds the swiftest and the best.

So saying, the blue-eyed Goddess as upborne
 On eagles wings, vanish'd; amazement seized 470
 The whole assembly, and the antient King
 O'erwhelm'd with wonder at that sight, the hand
 Grasp'd of Telemachus, whom he thus bespake.

My friend! I prophecy that thou shalt prove
 Nor base nor dastard, whom, so young, the Gods 475
 Already take in charge; for of the Pow'rs
 Inhabitants of heav'n, none else was this
 Than Jove's own daughter Pallas, who among
 The Grecians honour'd most thy gen'rous Sire.

But thou, O Queen! compassionate us all, 480
 Myself, my sons, my comfort; give to each

A glorious

A glorious name, and I to thee will give
For sacrifice an heifer of the year,
Broad-fronted, one that never yet hath borne
The yoke, and will incase her horns with gold. 485

So Nestor pray'd, whom Pallas gracious heard.
Then the Gerenian warrior old, before
His sons and sons in law, to his abode
Magnificent proceeded; they (arrived
Within the splendid palace of the King) 490
On thrones and couches sat in order ranged,
Whom Nestor welcom'd, charging high the cup
With wine of richest sort, which she who kept
That treasure, now, in the eleventh year
First broach'd, unsealing the delicious juice. 495
With this the hoary Senior fill'd a cup,
And to the daughter of Jove ægis-arm'd
Pouring libation, offer'd fervent pray'r.

When all had made libation, and no wish
Remain'd of more, then each to rest retired, 500
And Nestor the Gerenian warrior old
Led thence Telemachus to a carved couch
Beneath the sounding portico prepared.
Beside him he bade sleep the spearman bold,
Pisistratus, a gallant youth, the sole 505
Unwedded in his house of all his sons.
Himself in the interior palace lay,
Where couch and cov'ring for her ancient spouse
The consort Queen had diligent prepar'd.

But

But when Aurora, daughter of the dawn, 510
Had tinged the East, arising from his bed,
Gerenian Nestor issued forth, and sat
Before his palace-gate on the white stones
Resplendent as with oil, on which of old
His father Neleus had been wont to sit, 515
In council like a God; but he had fought,
By destiny dismiss'd long since, the shades.
On those stones therefore now, Nestor himself,
Achaia's guardian, sat, sceptre in hand,
Where soon his num'rous sons, leaving betimes 520
The place of their repose, also appeared,
Echephron, Stratius, Perseus, Thrasymedes,
Aretus and Pisistratus. They placed
Godlike Telemachus at Nestor's side,
And the Gerenian Hero thus began. 525

Sons be ye quick—execute with dispatch
My purpose, that I may propitiate first
Of all the Gods Minerva, who herself
Hath honour'd manifest our hallow'd feast.
Haste, one, into the field, to order thence 530
An ox, and let the herdsman drive it home.
Another, hasting to the sable bark
Of brave Telemachus, bring hither all
His friends, save two, and let a third command
Laerceus, that he come to enwrap with gold 535
The victim's horns. Abide ye here, the rest,
And bid my female train (for I intend

A banquet)

A banquet) with all diligence provide
Seats, stores of wood, and water from the rock.

He said, whom instant all obey'd. The ox 540
Came from the field, and from the gallant ship
The ship-mates of the brave Telemachus;
Next, charged with all his implements of art,
His mallet, anvil, pincers, came the smith
To give the horns their gilding; also came 545
Pallas herself to her own sacred rites.

Then Nestor, hoary warrior, furnish'd gold,
Which, hammer'd thin, the artist wrapp'd around
The victim's horns, that seeing him attired
So costly, Pallas might the more be pleas'd. 550

Stratus and brave Echephron introduced
The victim by his horns; Aretus brought
A laver, in one hand, with flow'rs emboss'd,
And in his other hand a basket stor'd
With cakes, while warlike Thrasymedes, arm'd 555
With his long-hafted ax, prepared to smite
The ox, and Perseus to receive the blood.

The hoary Nestor consecrated first
Both cakes and water, and with earnest pray'r
To Pallas, gave the forelock to the flames. 560

When all had worshipp'd, and the broken cakes
Sprinkled, then godlike Thrasymedes drew
Close to the ox, and smote him. Deep the edge
Enter'd, and senseless on the floor he fell.

Then Nestor's daughters, and the consorts all 565

Of Nestor's sons, with his own comfort, chaste
Eurydice, the daughter eldest-born
Of Clymenus, in one shrill orison
Vociferous join'd, while they, lifting the ox,
Held him supported firmly, and the prince 570
Of men, Pisistratus, his gullet pierced.
Soon as the fable blood had ceased, and life
Had left the victim, spreading him abroad,
With nice address they parted at the joint
His thighs, and wrapp'd them in the double cawl, 575
Which with crude slices thin they overspread.
Nestor burn'd incense, and libation pour'd
Large on the hissing brands, while, him beside,
Busy with spit and prong, stood many a youth
Train'd to the task. The thighs consumed, each took
His portion of the maw, then, flashing well 581
The remnant, they transpierced it with the spits
Neatly, and held it reeking at the fire.
Meantime the youngest of the daughters fair
Of Nestor, beauteous Polycaste, laved, 585
Anointed, and in vest and tunic cloathed
Telemachus, who, so refresh'd, stepp'd forth
From the bright laver graceful as a God,
And took his seat at antient Nestor's side.
The viands dress'd, and from the spits withdrawn, 590
They sat to share the feast, and princely youths
Arising, gave them wine in cups of gold.
When neither hunger now nor thirst remain'd

Unfated,

Unfated, thus Gerenian Nestor spake.

My sons, arise ! lead forth the sprightly steeds, 595
And yoke them, that Telemachus may go.

So spake the Chief, to whose command his sons,
Obedient, yoked in haste the rapid steeds,
And the intendant matron of the stores
Dispos'd meantime within the chariot, bread 600

And wine, with dainties, such as princes eat.
Telemachus into the chariot first
Ascended, and beside him, next, his place
Pisistratus the son of Nestor took,
Then seiz'd the reins, and lash'd the courfers on. 605

They, nothing loth, into the open plain
Flew, leaving lofty Pylus soon afar.
Thus, journeying, they shook on either side
The yoke all day, and now the setting sun
To dusky evening had resign'd the roads, 610
When they to Pheræ came, and the abode
Reach'd of Diocles, whose illustrious Sire
Orsilochus from Alpheus drew his birth,
And there, with kindness entertain'd, they slept.

But when Aurora, daughter of the dawn, 615
Look'd rosy from the East, yoking the steeds,
They in their sumptuous chariot sat again.
The son of Nestor plied the lash, and forth
Through vestibule and sounding portico
The royal courfers, not unwilling, flew. 620

A corn-invested land receiv'd them next,
And there they brought their journey to a close,
So rapidly they moved; and now the fun
Went down, and even-tide dimm'd all the ways.

ARGU-

A R G U M E N T
OF THE
F O U R T H B O O K.

Telemachus, with Pisistratus, arrives at the palace of Menelaus, from whom he receives some fresh information concerning the return of the Grecians, and is in particular told on the authority of Proteus, that his father is detained by Calypso. The suitors, plotting against the life of Telemachus, lie in wait to intercept him in his return to Ithaca. Penelope being informed of his departure, and of their designs to slay him, becomes inconsolable, but is relieved by a dream sent to her from Minerva.

B O O K IV.

IN hollow Lacedæmon's spacious vale
Arriving, to the house they drove direct
Of royal Menelaus; him they found
In his own palace, all his num'rous friends
Regaling at a nuptial banquet giv'n 5
Both for his daughter and the prince his son.
His daughter to renown'd Achilles' heir
He sent, to whom he had at Troy engaged
To give her, and the Gods now made her his.
With chariots and with steeds he sent her forth 10
To

To the illustrious city where the prince,
 Achilles' offspring, ruled the Myrmidons.
 But to his son he gave a Spartan fair,
 Alektor's daughter; from an handmaid sprang
 That son to Menelaus in his age, 15
 Brave Megapenthes; for the Gods no child
 To Helen gave, made mother, once, of her
 Who vied in perfect loveliness of form
 With golden Venus' self, Hermione.

Thus all the neighbour princes and the friends, 20
 Of noble Menelaus, feasting fat
 Within his spacious palace, among whom
 A sacred bard sang sweetly to his harp,
 While, in the midst, two dancers smote the ground
 With measur'd steps responsive to his song. 25

And now the Heroes, Nestor's noble son
 And young Telemachus arrived within
 The vestibule, whom, issuing from the hall,
 The noble Eteoneus of the train
 Of Menelaus, saw; at once he ran 30
 Across the palace to report the news
 To his Lord's ear, and, standing at his side,
 In accents wing'd with haste thus greeted him.

Oh Menelaus! Heav'n-descended Chief!
 Two guests arrive, both strangers, but the race 35
 Of Jove supreme resembling each in form.
 Say, shall we loose, ourselves, their rapid steeds,
 Or hence dismiss them to some other host?

But

But Menelaus, Hero golden-hair'd,
Indignant answer'd him. Boethe's son ! 40
Thou wast not, Eteoneus, heretofore,
A babbler, who now pratest as a child.
We have ourselves arrived indebted much
To hospitality of other men,
If Jove shall, even here, some pause at last 45
Of woe afford us. Therefore loose, at once,
Their steeds, and introduce them to the feast.

He said, and, issuing, Eteoneus call'd
The brisk attendants to his aid, with whom
He loos'd their foaming courfers from the yoke. 50
Them first they bound to mangers, which with oats
And mingled barley they supplied, then thrust
The chariot sidelong to the splendid * wall.
Themselves he, next, into the royal house
Conducted, who survey'd, wond'ring, the abode 55
Of the heav'n-favour'd King; for on all sides
As with the splendour of the sun or moon
The lofty dome of Menelaus blazed.
Sate, at length, with wonder at that sight,
They enter'd each a bath, and by the hands 60
Of maidens laved, and oil'd, and cloath'd again.
With shaggy mantles and resplendent vests,
Sat both enthroned at Menelaus' side.
And now a maiden charged with golden ew'r,

* Hesychius tells us, that the Grecians ornamented with much attention the front wall of their courts for the admiration of passengers.

And with an argent laver, pouring first 65
Pure water on their hands, supplied them next,
With a bright table, which the maiden, chief
In office, furnish'd plentifully with bread
And dainties, remnants of the last regale.

Then came the few'r, who with delicious meats 70
Dish after dish, served them, and placed beside
The chargers cups magnificent of gold,
When Menelaus grasp'd their hands, and said.

Eat and rejoice, and when ye shall have shared
Our nuptial banquet, we will, then, inquire 75
Who are ye both; for, certain, not from those
Whose generation perishes are ye,
But rather of some race of sceptred Chiefs
Heav'n-born; the base have never sons like you.

So saying, he from the board lifted his own 80
Distinguish'd portion, and the fatted chine
Gave to his guests; the fav'ry viands they
With outstretch'd hands assail'd, and when the force
No longer now of appetite they felt,
Telemachus, inclining close his head 85
To Nestor's son, lest others should his speech
Witness, in whisper'd words him thus address'd.

Dearest Pisistratus, observe, my friend!
How all the echoing palace with the light
Of beaming brass, of gold and amber shines 90
Silver and ivory! for radiance such
Th' interior mansion of Olympian Jove

I deem.

I deem. What wealth, how various, how immense
Is here! astonish'd I survey the sight!

But Menelaus, golden-hair'd, his speech 95
O'erhearing, thus in accents wing'd replied.

My children! let no mortal man pretend
Comparison with Jove; for Jove's abode
And all his stores are incorruptible.

But whether mortal man with me may vie 100

In the display of wealth, or whether not,
This know, that after many toils endured,
And perilous wand'rings wide, in the eighth year
I brought my treasures home. Remote I roved

To Cyprus, to Phœnice, to the shores 105

Of Ægypt; Æthiopia's land I reach'd,

Th' Erembi, the Sidonians, and the coasts

Of Lybia, where the lambs their foreheads shew

At once with horns defended, soon as year'd.

There, thrice within the year the flocks produce, 110

Nor master, there, nor shepherd ever feels

A dearth of cheese, of flesh, or of sweet milk

Delicious, drawn from udders never dry.

While, thus, commodities on various coasts

Gath'ring I roam'd, another, by the arts 115

Of his pernicious spouse aided, of life

Bereav'd my brother privily, and when least

He fear'd to lose it. Therefore little joy

To me results from all that I possess.

Your fathers (be those fathers who they may) 120

These things have doubtless told you; for immense
Have been my sufferings, and I have destroy'd
A palace well inhabited and stored
With precious furniture in ev'ry kind;
Such, that I would to heav'n! I own'd at home 125
Though but the third of it, and that the Greeks
Who perish'd then, beneath the walls of Troy
Far from feed-pastured Argos, still survived.
Yet while, sequester'd here, I frequent mourn
My slaughter'd friends, by turns I sooth my soul 130
With tears shed for them, and by turns again
I cease; for grief soon fatiates free indulged.
But of them all, although I all bewail,
None mourn I so as one, whom calling back
To memory, I both sleep and food abhor. 135
For, of Achaia's sons none ever toiled
Strenuous as Ulysses; but his lot
Was woe, and unremitting sorrow mine
For his long absence, who, if still he live,
We know not aught, or be already dead. 140
Him doubtless, old Laertes mourns, and him
Discrete Penelope, nor less his son
Telemachus, born newly when he fail'd.

So saying, he kindled in him strong desire
To mourn his father; at his father's name 145
Fast fell his tears to ground, and with both hands
He spread his purple cloak before his eyes;
Which Menelaus marking, doubtful sat

If he should leave him leisure for his tears,
Or question him, and tell him all at large. 150

While thus he doubted, Helen (as it chanced)
Leaving her fragrant chamber, came, august
As Dian, goddess of the golden bow.
Adrasta, for her use, set forth a throne,
Alcippe with soft arras cover'd it, 155

And Philo brought her silver basket, gift
Of fair Alcandra, wife of Polybus,
Whose mansion in Ægyptian Thebes is rich
In untold treasure, and who gave, himself,
Ten golden talents, and two silver baths 160

To Menelaus, with two splendid tripods
Beside the noble gifts which, at the hand
Of his illustrious spouse, Helen receiv'd;
A golden spindle, and a basket wheel'd,
Itself of silver, and its lip of gold. 165

That basket Philo, her own handmaid, placed
At beauteous Helen's side, charged to the brim
With slender threads, on which the spindle lay,
With wool of purple lustre wrapp'd around.
Approaching, on her foot-stool'd throne she sat, 170
And, instant, of her royal spouse enquired.

Know we, my Menelaus, dear to Jove!
These guests of ours, and whence they have arrived?
Erroneous I may speak, yet speak I must;
In man or woman never have I seen 175
Such likeness to another (wonder-fixt

I gaze) as in this stranger to the son
 Of brave Ulysses, whom that Hero left
 New-born at home, when (shameless as I was)
 For my unworthy sake the Grecians failed 180
 To Ilium, with fierce rage of battle fired.

Then Menelaus, thus, the golden-hair'd.
 I also such resemblance find in him
 As thou; such feet, such hands, the cast * of eye
 Similar, and the head and flowing locks. 185
 And even now, when I Ulysses named,
 And his great sufferings mention'd, in my cause,
 The bitter tear dropp'd from his lids, while broad
 Before his eyes his purple cloak he spread.

To whom the son of Nestor thus replied. 190
 Atrides! Menelaus! Chief renown'd!
 He is in truth his son, as thou hast said,
 But he is modest, and would much himself
 Condemn, if, at his first arrival here,
 He should loquacious seem and bold to thee, 195
 To whom we listen, captivated by thy voice,
 As if some God had spoken. As for me,
 Nestor, my father, the Gerenian Chief
 Bade me conduct him hither, for he wish'd
 To see thee, promising himself from thee 200
 The benefit of some kind word or deed.
 For, destitute of other aid, he much
 His father's tedious absence mourns at home.

* Οφθαλμῶν τε βολαί.

So fares Telemachus; his father strays
Remote, and, in his stead, no friend hath he 205
Who might avert the mischiefs that he feels.

To whom the Hero amber-hair'd replied.
Ye Gods! the offspring of indeed a friend
Hath reach'd my house, of one who hath endured
Arduous conflicts num'rous for my sake; 210
And much I purpos'd, had Olympian Jove
Vouchsaf'd us prosp'rous passage o'er the Deep,
To have receiv'd him with such friendship here
As none beside. In Argos I had then
Founded a city for him, and had rais'd 215
A palace for himself; I would have brought
The Hero hither, and his son, with all
His people, and with all his wealth, some town
Evacuating for his sake, of those
Ruled by myself, and neighb'ring close my own. 220
Thus situate, we had often interchanged
Sweet converse, nor had other cause at last
Our friendship terminated or our joys,
Than death's black cloud o'ershadowing him or me.
But such delights could only envy move 225
Ev'n in the Gods, who have, of all the Greeks,
Amerced *him* only of his wish'd return.

So saying, he kindled the desire to weep
In ev'ry bosom. Argive Helen wept
Abundant, Jove's own daughter; wept as fast 230
Telemachus and Menelaus both;

Nor

Nor Nestor's son with tearless eyes remain'd,
 Calling to mind Antilochus* by the son †
 Multitrous of the bright Aurora slain,
 Rememb'ring whom, in accents wing'd he said. 235

Atrides! antient Nestor, when of late
 Conversing with him, we remember'd thee,
 Pronounced thee wise beyond all human-kind.
 Now therefore, let not even my advice
 Displease thee. It affords me no delight 240
 To intermingle tears with my repast,
 And soon, Aurora, daughter of the dawn,
 Will tinge the orient. Not that I account
 Due lamentation of a friend deceased
 Blameworthy, since, to sheer the locks and weep, 245
 Is all we can for the unhappy dead.
 I also have my grief, call'd to lament
 One, not the meanest of Achaia's sons,
 My brother; him I cannot but suppose
 To thee well-known, although unknown to me 250
 Who saw ‡ him never; but report proclaims
 Antilochus superior to the most,
 In speed superior, and in feats of arms.
 To whom, the Hero of the yellow locks.
 O friend belov'd! since nought which thou hast said 255
 Or recommended now, would have disgraced

* Antilochus was his brother.
 lochus, was Memnon.
 had sailed to Troy.

† The son of Aurora, who slew Anti-
 ‡ Because Pisistratus was born after Antilochus

A man of years maturer far than thine,
(For wife thy father is, and such art thou,
And easy is it to discern the son
Of such a father, whom Saturnian Jove 260
In marriage both and at his birth ordain'd
To great felicity; for he hath giv'n
To Nestor gradually to sink at home
Into old age, and, while he lives, to see
His sons past others wife, and skill'd in arms) 265
The sorrow into which we sudden fell
Shall pause. Come—now remember we the feast;
Pour water on our hands, for we shall find,
(Telemachus and I) no dearth of themes
For mutual converse when the day shall dawn. 270

He ended; then, Asphalion, at his word,
Servant of glorious Menelaus, poured
Pure water on their hands, and they the feast
Before them with keen appetite assail'd.
But Jove-born Helen otherwise, meantime, 275
Employ'd, into the wine of which they drank
A drug infused, antidote to the pains
Of grief and anger, a most potent charm
For ills of ev'ry name. Whoe'er his wine
So medicated drinks, he shall not pour 280
All day the tears down his wan cheek, although
His father and his mother both were dead,
Nor even though his brother or his son
Had fall'n in battle, and before his eyes.

Such

Such drugs Jove's daughter own'd, with skill prepared,
And of prime virtue, by the wife of Thone, 286
Ægyptian Polydamna, given her.

For Ægypt teems with drugs, yielding no few
Which, mingled with the drink, are good, and many
Of baneful juice, and enemies to life. 290

There ev'ry man in skill medicinal
Excells, for they are sons of Pæon all.
That drug infused, she bade her servant pour
The bev'rage forth, and thus her speech resumed.

Atrides! Menelaus! dear to Jove! 295
These also are the sons of Chiefs renown'd,
(For Jove, as pleases him, to each assigns
Or good or evil, whom all things obey)
Now therefore, feasting at your ease reclined,
Listen with pleasure, for myself, the while, 300
Will matter seasonable interpose.

I cannot all rehearse, nor even name,
(Omitting none) the conflicts and exploits
Of brave Ulysses; but with what address
Successful, one atchievement he perform'd 305
At Ilium, where Achaia's sons endured -
Such hardship, will I speak. Inflicting wounds
Dishonourable on himself, he took
A tatter'd garb, and like a serving-man
Enter'd the spacious city of your foes. 310
So veil'd, some mendicant he seem'd, although
No Grecian less deserved that name than he.

In such disguise he enter'd; all alike
Misdeem'd him; me alone he not deceived
Who challeng'd him, but, shrewd, he turn'd away. 315
At length, however, when I had myself
Bathed him, anointed, cloath'd him, and had sworn
Not to declare him openly in Troy
'Till he should reach again the camp and fleet,
He told me the whole purpose of the Greeks. 320
Then, (many a Trojan slaughter'd,) he regain'd
The camp, and much intelligence he bore
To the Achaians. Oh what wailing then
Was heard of Trojan women! but my heart
Exulted, alter'd now, and wishing home; 325
For now my crime committed under force
Of Venus' influence I deplored, what time
She led me to a country far remote,
A wand'rer from the matrimonial bed,
From my own child, and from my rightful Lord 330
Alike unblemish'd both in form and mind.

Her answer'd then the Hero golden-hair'd.
Helen! thou hast well spoken. All is true.
I have the talents fathom'd and the minds
Of num'rous Heroes, and have travell'd far, 335
Yet never saw I with these eyes in man
Such firmness as the calm Ulysses own'd;
None such as in the wooden horse he proved,
Where all our bravest sat, designing woe
And bloody havoc for the sons of Troy. 340

Thou thither can'st, impell'd, as it should seem,
By some divinity inclined to give
Victory to our foes, and with thee came
Godlike Deiphobus. Thrice round about
The hollow ambush, striking with thy hand 345
Its sides thou went'st, and by his name didst call
Each prince of Greece, feigning his consort's voice.
Myself with Diomed, and with divine
Ulysses, seated in the midst, the call
Heard plain and loud; we (Diomed and I) 350
With ardour burn'd either to quit the horse
So summon'd, or to answer from within.
But, all impatient as we were, Ulysses
Controul'd the rash design; so there the sons
Of the Achaians silent sat and mute, 355
And of us all Anticlus would alone
Have answer'd; but Ulysses, with both hands
Compressing close his lips, saved us, nor ceased
Till Pallas thence conducted thee again.

Then thus, discrete, Telemachus replied. 360
Atrides! Menelaus! prince renown'd!
Hard was his lot, whom these rare qualities
Preserved not, neither had his dauntless heart
Been iron, had he scaped his cruel doom.
But haste, dismiss us hence, that on our beds 365
Reposed, we may enjoy sleep, needful now.

He ceas'd; then Argive Helen gave command
To her attendant maidens to prepare

Beds

Beds in the portico with purple rugs
Resplendent, and with arras, overspread, 370
And cover'd warm with cloaks of shaggy pile.
Forth went the maidens, bearing each a torch,
And spread the couches; next, the herald them
Led forth, and in the vestibule the son
Of Nestor and the youthful Hero slept, 375
Telemachus; but in the interior house
Atrides, with the loveliest of her sex
Beside him, Helen of the sweeping stole.
But when Aurora, daughter of the dawn,
Glow'd in the East, then from his couch arose 380
The warlike Menelaus, fresh attired;
His faulchion o'er his shoulders slung, he bound
His sandals fair to his unfulled feet,
And like a God issuing, at the side
Sat of Telemachus, to whom he spake. 385

Hero! Telemachus! what urgent cause
Hath hither led thee, to the land far-famed
Of Lacedæmon o'er the spacious Deep?
Public concern or private? Tell me true.

To whom Telemachus discrete replied. 390
Atrides! Menelaus! prince renown'd!
News seeking of my Sire, I have arrived.
My household is devour'd, my fruitful fields
Are desolated, and my palace fill'd
With enemies, who while they mutual wage 395
Proud competition for my mother's love,

My flocks continual slaughter, and my beeves.
 For this cause, at thy knees suppliant, I beg
 That thou wouldst tell me his disastrous end,
 If either thou beheld'st with thine own eyes 400
 His death, or from some wand'rer of the Greeks
 Hast heard it; for no common woes, alas!
 Was he ordain'd to share ev'n from the womb.
 Neither through pity or o'erstrain'd respect
 Flatter me, but explicit all relate 405
 Which thou hast witness'd. If my noble Sire
 E'er gratified thee by performance just
 Of word or deed at Ilium, where ye fell
 So num'rous slain in fight, oh recollect
 Now his fidelity, and tell me true! 410

Then Menelaus, sighing deep, replied:
 Gods! their ambition is to reach the bed
 Of a brave man, however base themselves.
 But as it chances, when the hart hath lay'd
 Her fawns new-yeen'd and sucklings yet, to rest 415
 Within some dreadful lion's gloomy den,
 She roams the hills, and in the grassy vales
 Feeds heedless, 'till the lion, to his lair
 Return'd, destroys her and her little-ones,
 So them thy Sire shall terribly destroy. 420
 Jove, Pallas and Apollo! oh that such
 As erst in well-built Lesbos, where he strove
 With Philomelides, and threw him flat,
 A fight at which Achaia's sons rejoic'd,

Such,

Such, now, Ulysses might assail them all! 425

Short life and bitter nuptials should be theirs.

But thy enquiries neither indirect

Will I evade, nor give thee false reply,

But all that from the Antient* of the Deep

I have receiv'd will utter, hiding nought. 430

As yet the Gods on Ægypt's shore detained

Me wishing home, angry at my neglect

To heap their altars with slain hecatombs.

For they exacted from us evermore.

Strict reverence of their laws. There is an isle 435

Amid the billowy flood, Pharos by name,

In front of Ægypt, distant from her shore

Far as a vessel by a sprightly gale

Impell'd, may push her voyage in a day.

The haven there is good, and many a ship 440

Finds wat'ring there from riv'lets on the coast.

There me the Gods kept twenty days, no breeze

Propitious granting, that might sweep the waves,

And usher to her home the flying bark.

And now had our provision, all consumed, 445

Left us exhausted, but a certain nymph

Pitying saved me. Daughter fair was she

Of mighty Proteus, Antient of the Deep,

Idothea named; her most my sorrows moved;

She found me from my followers all apart 450

Wand'ring (for they around the isle, with hooks

* Proteus.

The fishes snaring roamed, by famine urged)
And standing at my side, me thus bespake.

Stranger! thou must be idiot born, or weak
At least in intellect, or thy delight 455
Is in distress and mis'ry, who delay'st
To leave this island, and no egress hence
Canst find, although thy famish'd people faint.

So spake the Goddess, and I thus replied.
I tell thee, whosoever of the Pow'rs 460
Divine thou art, that I am prison'd here
Not willingly, but must have, doubtless, sinn'd
Against the deathless tenants of the skies.
Yet say (for the Immortals all things know)
What God detains me, and my course forbids 465
Hence to my country o'er the fishy Deep?

So I; to whom the Goddess all-divine.
Stranger! I will inform thee true. A seer
Oracular, the Antient of the Deep,
Immortal Proteus, the Ægyptian, haunts 470
These shores, familiar with all Ocean's gulphs,
And Neptune's subject. He is by report
My father; him if thou art able once
To seize and bind, he will prescribe the course
With all its measured distances, by which 475
Thou shalt regain secure thy native shores.
He will, moreover, at thy suit declare,
Thou favour'd of the skies! what good, what ill
Hath in thine house befall'n, while absent thou

Thy

Thy voyage difficult perform'ft and long. 480

She fpake, and I replied—Thyself reveal
By what effectual bands I may fecure
The antient Deity marine, left, warn'd
Of my approach, he fhun me and efcape.
Hard task for mortal hands to bind a God ! 485

Then thus Idothea anfwer'd all-divine.
I will inform thee true. Soon as the fun
Hath climb'd the middle heav'n's, the prophet old,
Emerging while the breezy zephyr blows,
And cover'd with the fcum of ocean, seeks 490
His fpacious cove, in which outftretch'd he lies.

The phocæ* alfo, rifing from the waves,
Offspring of beauteous Halofydna, fleep
Around him, num'rous, and the fifhy fcent
Exhaling rank of the unfathom'd flood. 495

Thither conducting thee at peep of day
I will difpofe thee in fome fafe recefs,
But from among thy followers thou fhalt chufe
The bravest three in all thy gallant fleet.
And now the artifices underftand 500

Of the old prophet of the fea. The fun
Of all his phocæ numb'ring duly firft,
He will pafs through them, and when all by fives
He counted hath, will in the midft repofe
Content, as fleeps the shepherd with his flock. 505
When ye fhall fee him ftretch'd, then call to mind

* Seals, or fea-calves.

That moment all your prowess, and prevent,
Howe'er he strive impatient, his escape.
All changes trying, he will take the form
Of ev'ry reptile on the earth, will seem 510
A river now, and now devouring fire;
But hold him ye, and grasp him still the more.
And when himself shall question you, restored
To his own form in which ye found him first
Reposing, then from farther force abstain; 515
Then, Hero! loose the Antient of the Deep,
And ask him, of the Gods who checks thy course
Hence to thy country o'er the fishy flood.

So saying, she plunged into the billowy waste.
I then, in various musings lost, my ships 520
Along the sea-beach station'd, fought again,
And when I reach'd my galley on the shore
We supp'd, and sacred night falling from heav'n,
Slept all extended on the ocean-side.
But when Aurora, daughter of the dawn, 525
Look'd rosy forth, pensive beside the shore
I walk'd of Ocean, frequent to the Gods
Praying devout, then chose the fittest three
For bold assault, and worthiest of my trust.
Meantime the Goddesses from the bosom wide 530
Of Ocean rising, brought us thence four skins
Of phocæ, and all newly-strip'd, a snare
Contriving subtle to deceive her Siré.
Four cradles in the sand she scoop'd, then sat

Expecting

Expecting us, who in due time approach'd; 535
She lodg'd us side by side, and over each
A raw skin cast. Horrible to ourselves
Proved that disguise, whom the pernicious scent
Of the sea-nourish'd phocæ fore annoy'd;
For who would lay him down at a whale's side? 540
But she a potent remedy devised
Herself to save us, who the nostrils sooth'd
Of each with pure ambrosia thither brought
Odorous, which the fishy scent subdued.
All morning, patient watchers, there we lay; 545
And now the num'rous phocæ from the Deep
Emerging, slept along the shore, and he
At noon came also, and perceiving there
His fatted monsters, through the flock his course
Took regular, and summ'd them; with the first 550
He number'd us, suspicion none of fraud
Conceiving, then couch'd also. We, at once,
Loud-shouting flew on him, and in our arms
Constrain'd him fast; nor the sea-prophet old
Call'd not incontinent his shifts to mind. 555
First he became a long-maned lion grim,
Then dragon, panther then, a savage boar,
A limpid stream, and an o'ershadowing tree.
We persevering held him, 'till at length
The Antient of the Deep, skill'd as he is 560
In wiles, yet weary, question'd me, and said.

Oh Atreus' son, by what confed'rate God
Instructed liest thou in wait for me,
To seize and hold me? what is thy desire?

So He; to whom thus answer I return'd. 565
Old Seer! thou know'st; why, fraudulent, should'st thou ask?
It is because I have been prison'd long
Within this isle, whence I have fought in vain
Deliv'rance, 'till my wonted courage fails.
Yet say (for the Immortals all things know) 570
What God detains me, and my course forbids
Hence to my country o'er the fishy Deep?

So I; when thus the old one of the waves.
* But thy plain duty was to have adored
Jove, first, in sacrifice, and all the Gods, 575
That then embarking, by propitious gales
Impell'd, thou might'st have reach'd thy country soon.
For thou art doom'd ne'er to behold again
Thy friends, thy palace, or thy native shores,
'Till thou have seen once more the hallow'd flood 580
Of Ægypt, and with hecatombs adored
Devout, the deathless tenants of the skies.
Then will they speed thee whither thou desir'st.

He ended, and my heart broke at his words,
Which bade me pass again the gloomy gulph 585

* From the abruptness of this beginning, Virgil, probably, who has copied the story, took the hint of his admired exordium

Nam quis te, juvenum confidentissime, nostras
Egit adire domos.

To Ægypt; tedious course, and hard to atchieve!
Yet, though in sorrow whelm'd, I thus replied.

Old prophet! I will all thy will perform.
But tell me, and the truth simply reveal;
Have the Achaïans with their ships arrived 590
All safe, whom Nestor left and I, at Troy?
Or of the Chiefs have any in their barks,
Or in their followers' arms found a dire death
Unlook'd for, since that city's siege we clos'd?

I spake, when answer thus the God return'd. 595
Atides, why these questions? Need is none
That thou should'st all my secrets learn, which once
Reveal'd, thou would'st not long dry-eyed remain.
Of those no few have died, and many live;
But leaders, two alone, in their return 600
Have died (thou also hast had war to wage)
And one, still living, roams the boundless sea.

* Ajax, surrounded by his galleys, died.
Him Neptune, first, against the bulky rocks
The Gyræ drove, but saved him from the Deep; 605
Nor had he perish'd, hated as he was
By Pallas, but for his own impious boast
In frenzy utter'd, that he would escape
The billows, even in the Gods' despight.
Neptune that speech vain-glorious hearing, grasp'd 610
His trident, and the huge Gyræan rock
Smiting indignant, dash'd it half away;

* Son of Oïleus.

Part flood, and part, on which the boaster sat
When, first, the brainfick fury seiz'd him, fell,
Bearing him with it down into the gulphs 615
Of Ocean, where he drank the brine, and died.
But thy own brother in his barks escaped
That fate, by Juno saved; yet when, at length,
He should have gain'd Malea's craggy shore,
Then, by a sudden tempest caught, he flew 620
With many a groan far o'er the fishy Deep
To the land's utmost point, where once his home
Thyestes had, but where Thyestes' son
Dwelt then, Ægisthus. Easy lay his course
And open thence, and, as it pleased the Gods, 625
The shifted wind soon bore them to their home.
He, high in exultation, trod the shore
That gave him birth, kiss'd it, and, at the sight,
The welcome sight of Greece, shed many a tear.
Yet not unseen he landed; for a spy, 630
One whom the shrewd Ægisthus had seduced
By promise of two golden talents, mark'd
His coming from a rock where he had watch'd
The year complete, left, passing unperceived,
The King should reassert his right in arms. 635
Swift flew the spy with tidings to his Lord,
And He, incontinent, this project framed
Insidious. Twenty men, the boldest hearts
Of all the people, from the rest he chose,
Whom he in ambush placed, and others charged 640

Diligent

Diligent to prepare the festal board.

With horses, then, and chariots forth he drove
Full-fraught with mischief, and conducting home
The unsuspecting King, amid the feast
Slew him, as at his crib men slay an ox.

645

Nor of thy brother's train, nor of his train
Who slew thy brother, one survived, but all,
Welt'ring in blood together, there expired.

He ended, and his words beat on my heart
As they would break it. On the sands I sat
Weeping, nor life nor light desiring more.
But when I had in dust roll'd me, and wept
To full satiety, mine ear again
The oracle of Ocean thus address'd.

650

Sit not, O son of Atreus! weeping here
Longer, for remedy can none be found;
But quick arising, trial make, how best
Thou shalt, and soonest, reach thy home again.
For either him still living thou shalt find,
Or ere thou come, Orestes shall have slain
The traitor, and thine eyes shall see his tomb.

655

660

He ceas'd, and I, afflicted as I was,
Yet felt my spirit at that word refresh'd,
And in wing'd accents answer thus return'd.

Of these I am inform'd; but name the third
Who, dead or living, on the boundless Deep
Is still detain'd; I dread, yet wish to hear.

665

So

So I; to whom thus Proteus in return.
 Laertes' son, the Lord of Ithaca—
 Him in an island weeping I beheld, 670
 Guest of the nymph Calypso, by constraint
 Her guest, and from his native land withheld
 By sad necessity; for ships well-oar'd,
 Or faithful followers hath he none, whose aid
 Might speed him safely o'er the spacious flood. 675
 But, Menelaus dear to Jove! thy fate
 Ordains not thee the stroke of death to meet
 In fleet-famed Argos, but far hence the Gods
 Will send thee to Elysium, and the earth's
 Extremeſt bounds; (there Rhadamanthus dwells, 680
 The golden-hair'd, and there the human kind
 Enjoy the eaſieſt life; no ſnow is there,
 No biting winter, and no drenching ſhow'r,
 But zephyr always gently from the ſea
 Breathes on them, to reſreſh the happy race) 685
 For that fair Helen is by nuptial bands
 Thy own, and thou art ſon-in-law of Jove.

So ſaying, he plunged into the billowy waſte.
 I then, with my brave comrades to the fleet
 Return'd, deep-muſing as I went, and ſad. 690
 No ſooner had I reach'd my ſhip beſide
 The ocean, and we all had ſupp'd, than night
 From heav'n fell on us, and, at eaſe reposed
 Along the margin of the ſea, we ſlept.
 But when Aurora, daughter of the dawn, 695
 Look'd

Look'd rofy forth, drawing our galleys down
Into the sacred Deep, we rear'd again
The mast, unfurled the fail, and to our seats
On board returning, thresh'd the foamy flood.
Once more, at length, within the hallow'd stream 700
Of Ægypt mooring, on the shore I flew
Whole hecatombs, and (the displeasure thus
Of the Immortal Gods appeased) I reared
To Agamemnon's never-dying fame
A tomb, and finishing it, sail'd again 705
With such a gale from heaven vouchsafed, as sent
My ships swift-scutting to the shores of Greece.
But come—eleven days wait here, or twelve
A guest with me, when I will send thee hence
Nobly, and honour'd with illustrious gifts, 710
With polish'd chariot, with three princely steeds,
And with a gorgeous cup, that to the Gods
Libation pouring ever 'while thou liv'st
From that same cup, thou may'st remember me.
Him, prudent, then answer'd Telemachus. 715
Atrides, seek not to detain me here
Long time; for though contented I could sit
The year beside thee, nor regret my home
Or parents, (so delightful thy discourse
Sounds in my ear) yet, even now, I know, 720
That my attendants to the Pylian shore
Wish my return, whom thou thus long detain'st.

What

What boon soe'er thou giv'st me, be it such
As I may treasur'd keep; but horses none
Take I to Ithaca; them rather far 725
Keep thou, for thy own glory. Thou art Lord
Of an extended plain, where copious springs
The lotus, herbage of all favours, wheat,
Pulse, and white barley of luxuriant growth.
But Ithaca no level champaign owns, 730
A nursery of goats, and yet a land
Fairer than even pastures to the eye.
No sea-encircled isle of ours affords
Smooth course commodious, and expanse of meads,
But my own Ithaca transcends them all! 735
He said; the Hero Menelaus smiled,
And stroking tenderly his cheek, replied.
Dear youth! thy speech proclaims thy noble blood.
I can with ease supply thee from within
With what shall suit thee better, and the gift 740
Of all that I possess which most excels
In beauty, and the noblest shall be thine. -
I give thee, wrought elaborate, a cup
Itself all silver, bound with lip of gold.
It is the work of Vulcan, which to me 745
The Hero Phædimus imparted, King
Of the Sidonians, when on my return
His house received me. That shall be thy own.
Thus they conferr'd; and now the busy train

Of

Of *menials culinary, at the gate 750

Enter'd of Menelaus, Chief renown'd;

They brought him sheep, with heart-ennobling wine,

While all their wives, their brows with frontlets bound,

Came charg'd with bread. Thus busy they prepared

A banquet in the mansion of the King. 755

Meantime, before Ulysses' palace gate

The suitors sported with the quoit and spear

On the smooth area, customary scene

Of all their strife and angry clamour loud.

There sat Antinoüs, and the godlike youth 760

Eurymachus, superior to the rest

And Chiefs among them, to whom Phronius' son

Noëmon drawing nigh, with anxious mien

Question'd Antinoüs, and thus began.

Know we, Antinoüs! or know we not, 765

When to expect Telemachus at home

Again from Pylus? In my ship he went,

Which now I need, that I may cross the sea

To Elis, on whose spacious plain I feed

Twelve mares, each suckling a mule-colt as yet 770

Unbroken, but of which I purpose one

To ferry thence, and break him into use.

He spake, whom they astonish'd heard; for him

They deem'd not to Nelëian Pylus gone,

But haply into his own fields, his flocks 775

* Διτιμυκων—generally signifies the founder of a feast; but we are taught by Eustathius to understand by it, in this place, the persons employed in preparing it.

To visit, or the steward of his swine.

Then thus, Eupithes' son, Antinoüs, spake.

Say true. When sail'd he forth? of all our youth,
Whom chose he for his followers? his own train
Of slaves and hirelings? Hath he pow'r to effect 780
This also? Tell me too, for I would learn—
Took he perforce thy fable bark away,
Or gav't it to him at his first demand?

To whom Noïmon, Phronius' son, replied.
I gave it voluntary; what could't thou, 785
Should such a prince petition for thy bark
In such distress? Hard were it to refuse.
Brave youths (our bravest youths except yourselves)
Attend him forth; and with them I observed
Mentor embarking, ruler o'er them all, 790
Or, if not him, a God; for such he seem'd.
But this much moves my wonder. Yester-morn
I saw, at day-break, noble Mentor here,
Whom shipp'd for Pylus I had seen before.

He ceas'd; and to his father's house return'd; 795
They, hearing, sat aghast. Their games meantime
Finish'd, the suitors on their seats repos'd,
To whom Eupithes' son, Antinoüs, next,
Much troubled spake; a black storm overcharged
His bosom, and his vivid eyes flash'd fire. 800

Ye Gods, a proud exploit is here atchieved,
This voyage of Telemachus, by us
Pronounced impracticable; yet the boy

In

In downright opposition to us all,
Hath headlong launched a ship, and, with a band 805
Selected from our bravest youth, is gone.
He soon will prove more mischievous, whose pow'r
Jove wither, ere we suffer its effects !
But give me a swift bark with twenty rowers,
That, watching his return within the streights 810
Of rocky Samos and of Ithaca,
I may surprize him ; so shall he have fail'd
To seek his Sire, fatally for himself.

He ceased, and loud applause heard in reply,
With warm encouragement. Then, rising all, 815
Into Ulysses' house at once they throng'd.
Nor was Penelope left uninformed
Long time of their clandestine plottings deep,
For herald Medon told her all, whose ear
Their councils caught while in the outer-court 820
He stood, and they that project framed within.
Swift to Penelope the tale he bore,
Who as he pass'd the gate, him thus address'd.

For what cause, herald ! have the suitors sent
Thee foremost ? Wou'd they that my maidens lay 825
Their tasks aside, and dress the board for them ?
Here end their wooing ! may they hence depart
Never, and may the banquet now prepared,
This banquet prove your * last ! who in such throngs

* This transition from the third to the second person belongs to the original, and is considered as a fine stroke of art in the poet, who represents Penelope in the warmth of her resentment, forgetting where she is, and addressing the suitors as if present.

Here meeting, waste the patrimony fair 830
Of brave Telemachus; ye never, sure,
When children, heard how gracious and how good
Ulysses dwelt among your parents, none
Of all his people, or in word or deed
Injuring, as great princes oft are wont, 835
By favour influenc'd now, now by disgust.
He no man wrong'd at any time; but plain
Your wicked purpose in your deeds appears,
Who sense have none of benefits conferr'd.

Then Medon answer thus, prudent, return'd. 840
Oh Queen! may the Gods grant this prove the worst.
But greater far and heavier ills than this
The suitors plan, whose counsels Jove confound!
Their base desire and purpose are to slay
Telemachus on his return; for he, 845
To gather tidings of his Sire is gone
To Pylus, or to Sparta's land divine.

He said; and where she stood, her trembling knees
Fail'd under her, and all her spirits went.
Speechless she long remain'd, tears fill'd her eyes, 850
And inarticulate in its passage died
Her utterance, 'till at last with pain she spake.

Herald! why went my son? he hath no need
On board swift ships to ride, which are to man
His steeds that bear him over seas remote. 855
Went he, that, with himself, his very name
Might perish from among mankind for ever?

Then

Then answer, thus, Medon the wife return'd.
I know not whether him some God impell'd
Or his own heart to Pylus, there to hear 860
News of his Sire's return, or by what fate
At least he died, if he return no more.

He said, and traversing Ulysses' courts,
Departed; she, with heart-consuming woe
O'erwhelm'd, no longer could endure to take 865
Repose on any of her num'rous seats,
But on the threshold of her chamber-door
Lamenting sat, while all her female train
Around her moan'd, the antient and the young,
Whom, sobbing, thus, Penelope bespake. 870

Hear me, ye maidens! for of women born
Coeval with me, none hath e'er received
Such plenteous sorrow from the Gods as I,
Who first my noble husband lost, endued
With courage lion-like, of all the Greeks 875
The Chief with ev'ry virtue most adorn'd,
A prince all-excellent, whose glorious praise
Through Hellas and all Argos flew diffus'd.
And now, my darling son,—him storms have snatch'd
Far hence inglorious, and I knew it not. 880
Ah treach'rous servants! conscious as ye were
Of his design, not one of you the thought
Conceived to wake me when he went on board.
For had but the report once reach'd my ear,
He either had not gone (how much foe'er 885
He

He wish'd to leave me) or had left me dead.
 But haste ye,—bid my antient servant come,
 Dolion (whom when I left my father's house
 He gave me, and whose office is to attend
 My num'rous garden-plants) that he may seek 890
 At once Laertes, and may tell him all,
 Who may contrive some remedy, perchance,
 Or fit expedient, and shall come abroad
 To weep before the men who wish to slay
 Even the prince, godlike Ulysses' son. 895

Then thus the gentle Euryclea spake,
 Nurse of Telemachus. Alas! my Queen!
 Slay me, or spare, deal with me as thou wilt,
 I will confess the truth. I knew it all.
 I gave him all that he required from me, 900
 Both wine and bread, and, at his bidding, swore
 To tell thee nought in twelve whole days to come,
 Or 'till, enquiry made, thou should'st thyself
 Learn his departure, lest thou should'st impair
 Thy lovely features with excess of grief. 905
 But lave thyself, and, fresh attired, ascend
 To thy own chamber, there, with all thy train,
 To worship Pallas, who shall save, thenceforth,
 Thy son from death, what ills so'er he meet.
 Ad! not fresh sorrows to the present woes 910
 Of the old King, for I believe not yet
 Arcefius' race entirely by the Gods
 Renounced, but trust that there shall still be found

Among

Among them, who shall dwell in royal state,
And reap the fruits of fertile fields remote. 915

So saying, she hush'd her sorrow, and her eyes
No longer stream'd. Then, bathed and fresh attired,
Penelope ascended with her train
The upper palace, and a basket stored
With hallow'd cakes off'ring, to Pallas pray'd. 920

Hear matchless daughter of Jove ægis-arm'd !
If ever wise Ulysses offer'd here
The thighs of fatted kine or sheep to thee,
Now mindful of his piety, preserve
His darling son, and frustrate with a frown 925
The cruelty of these imperious guests !

She said, and wept aloud, whose earnest suit
Pallas received. And now the spacious hall
And gloomy passages with tumult rang
And clamour of that throng, when thus, a youth 930
Insolent as his fellows, dared to speak.

Much woo'd and long, the Queen at length prepares
* To chuse another mate, and nought suspects
The bloody death to which her son is doom'd.

So he ; but they, meantime, themselves remain'd 935
Untaught, what course the dread concern elsewhere
Had taken, whom Antinoüs thus address'd.

Sirs ! one and all, I counsel you, beware
Of such bold boasting unadvised ; lest one
O'erhearing you, report your words within. 940

* Mistaking, perhaps, the sound of her voice, and imagining that she sang.

Vide Barnes in loco.

No—rather thus, in silence, let us move
To an exploit so pleasant to us all.

He said, and twenty chose, the bravest there,
With whom he fought the galley on the shore,
Which drawing down into the Deep, they placed 945
The mast and sails on board, and, fitting, next,
Each oar in order to its proper groove,
Unfurl'd and spread their canvas to the gale.
Their bold attendants, then, brought them their arms,
And soon as in deep water they had moor'd 950
The ship, themselves embarking, suppd on board,
And watch'd impatient for the dusk of eve.

But when Penelope, the palace stairs
Remounting, had her upper chamber reach'd,
There, unrefresh'd with either food or wine, 955
She lay'd her down, her noble son the theme
Of all her thoughts, whether he should escape
His haughty foes, or perish by their hands.
Num'rous as are the lion's thoughts, who sees,
Not without fear, a multitude with toils 960
Encircling him around, such num'rous thoughts
Her bosom occupied, 'till sleep at length
Invading her, she sank in soft repose.

Then Pallas, teeming with a new design,
Set forth an airy phantom in the form 965
Of fair Iphthima, daughter of the brave
Icarius, and Eumelus' wedded wife
In Phæræ. Shaped like her the dream she sent
Into the mansion of the godlike Chief

Ulysses,

Ulysses, with kind purpose to abate 970
The sighs and tears of sad Penelope.

Ent'ring the chamber-portal, where the bolt
Secured it, at her head the image stood,
And thus, in terms compassionate, began.

Sleep'st thou, distress'd Penelope? The Gods, 975
Happy in everlasting rest themselves,
Forbid thy sorrows. Thou shalt yet behold
Thy son again, who hath by no offence
Incurr'd at any time the wrath of heav'n.

To whom, sweet-slumbering in the shadowy gate 980
By which dreams pass, Penelope replied.

What cause, my sister, brings thee, who art seen
Unfrequent here, for that thou dwell'st remote?
And thou enjoin'st me a cessation too
From sorrows num'rous, and which, fretting, wear 985
My heart continual; first, my spouse I lost
With courage lion-like endow'd, a prince
All-excellent, whose never-dying praise
Through Hellas and all Argos flew diffused;
And now my only son, new to the toils 990
And hazards of the sea, nor less untaught
The arts of traffic, in a ship is gone
Far hence, for whose dear cause I sorrow more
Than for his Sire himself, and even shake
With terror, lest he perish by their hands 995
To whom he goes, or in the stormy Deep;

For num'rous are his foes, and all intent
To slay him, ere he reach his home again.

Then answer thus the shadowy form return'd.
Take courage; suffer not excessive dread 1000
To overwhelm thee, such a guide he hath
And guardian, one whom many with their friend,
And ever at their side, knowing her pow'r,
Minerva; she compassionates thy griefs,
And I am here, her harbinger, who speak 1005
As thou hast heard by her own kind command.

Then thus Penelope the wife replied.
Oh! if thou art a Goddess, and hast heard
A Goddess' voice, rehearse to me the lot
Of that unhappy one, if yet he live 1010
Spectator of the chearful beams of day,
Or if, already dead, he dwell below.

Whom answer'd thus the fleeting shadow vain.
I will not now inform thee if thy Lord
Live, or live not. Vain words are best unspoken. 1015

So saying, her egress swift beside the bolt
She made, and melted into air. Upsprang
From sleep Icarius' daughter, and her heart
Felt heal'd within her, by that dream distinct
Visited in the noiseless night serene. 1020

Meantime the suitors urg'd their wat'ry way,
To instant death devoting in their hearts
Telemachus. There is a rocky isle

In

In the mid fea, Samos the rude between
And Ithaca, not large, named Afteris.
It hath commodious havens, into which
A passage clear opens on either side,
And there the ambush'd Greeks his coming watch'd.

1025

A R G U M E N T

OF THE

F I F T H B O O K.

Mercury bears to Calypso a command from Jupiter that she dismiss Ulysses. She, after some remonstrances, promises obedience and furnishes him with implements and materials, with which he constructs a raft. He quits Calypso's island; is persecuted by Neptune with dreadful tempests, but by the assistance of a sea nymph, after having lost his raft, is enabled to swim to Phæacia.

B O O K V.

AURORA from beside her glorious mate
 Tithonus now arose, light to dispense
 Through earth and heav'n, when the assembled Gods
 In council sat, o'er whom high-thund'ring Jove
 Presided, mightiest of the Pow'rs above. 5
 Amid them, Pallas on the num'rous woes
 Descanted of Ulysses, whom she saw
 With grief, still prison'd in Calypso's isle.

Jove, Father, hear me, and ye other Pow'rs
 Who live for ever, hear! Be never King 10
 Henceforth to gracious acts inclined, humane,
 Or righteous, but let ev'ry sceptred hand

Rule

Rule merciless, and deal in wrong alone,
Since none of all his people whom he sway'd
With such paternal gentleness and love 15
Remembers, now, divine Ulysses more.
He, in yon distant isle a sufferer lies
Of hopeless sorrow, through constraint the guest
Still of the nymph Calypso, without means
Or pow'r to reach his native shores again, 20
Alike of gallant barks and friends deprived,
Who might conduct him o'er the spacious Deep.
Nor this is all, but enemies combine
To slay his son ere yet he can return
From Pylus, whither he hath gone to learn 25
There, or in Sparta, tidings of his Sire.

To whom the cloud-assembler God replied.
What word hath pass'd thy lips, daughter lov'd?
Hast thou not purpos'd that arriving soon
At home, Ulysses shall destroy his foes? 30
Guide thou, Telemachus, (for well thou canst)
That he may reach secure his native coast,
And that the suitors baffled may return.

He ceas'd, and thus to Hermes spake, his son.
Hermes! (for thou art herald of our will 35
At all times) to yon bright-hair'd nymph convey
Our fixt resolve, that brave Ulysses thence
Depart, unaccompanied by God or man.
Borne on a corded raft, and suffering woe
Extreme, he on the twentieth day shall reach, 40
Not

Not sooner, Scherie the deep-foil'd, posses'd
By the Phæacians, kinsmen of the Gods.
They, as a God shall reverence the Chief,
And in a bark of theirs shall send him thence
To his own home, much treasure, brass and gold 45
And raiment giving him, to an amount
Surpassing all that, had he safe return'd,
He should by lot have shared of Ilium's spoil.
Thus Fate appoints Ulysses to regain
His country, his own palace, and his friends. 50

He ended, nor the Argicide refused,
Messenger of the skies; his sandals fair,
Ambrosial, golden, to his feet he bound,
Which o'er the moist wave, rapid as the wind,
Bear him, and o'er th' illimitable earth, 55
Then took his rod with which, at will, all eyes
He closes soft, or opes them wide again.
So arm'd, forth flew the valiant Argicide.
Alighting on Pieria, down he stoop'd
To Ocean, and the billows lightly skim'd 60
In form a sea-mew, such as in the bays
Tremendous of the barren Deep her food
Seeking, dips oft in brine her ample wing.
In such disguise o'er many a wave he rode,
But reaching, now, that isle remote, forsook 65
The azure Deep, and at the spacious grot,
Where dwelt the amber-tressed nymph arrived,
Found her within. A fire on all the hearth

Blazed

Blazed sprightly, and, afar-diffused, the scent
Of smooth-split cedar and of cypress-wood 70
Odorous, burning, cheer'd the happy isle.
She, busied at the loom, and plying fast
Her golden shuttle, with melodious voice
Sat chaunting there; a grove on either side,
Alder and poplar, and the redolent branch 75
Wide-spread of Cypress, skirted dark the cave.
There many a bird of broadest pinion built
Secure her nest, the owl, the kite, and daw
Long-tongued, frequenter of the sandy shores.
A garden-vine luxuriant on all sides 80
Mantled the spacious cavern, cluster-hung
Profuse; four fountains of sereneest lymph
Their sinuous course pursuing side by side,
Stray'd all around, and ev'ry where appear'd
Meadows of softest verdure, purpled o'er 85
With violets; it was a scene to fill
A God from heav'n with wonder and delight.
Hermes, Heav'n's messenger, admiring stood
That sight, and having all survey'd, at length
Enter'd the grotto; nor the lovely nymph 90
Him knew not soon as seen, for not unknown
Each to the other the Immortals are,
How far soever seprate their abodes.
Yet found he not within the mighty Chief
Ulysses; he sat weeping on the shore, 95
Forlorn, for there his custom was with groans
Of

Of sad regret t' afflict his breaking heart,
Looking continual o'er the barren Deep.
Then thus Calypso, nymph divine, the God
Question'd, from her resplendent throne august. 100

Hermes! possessor of the potent rod!
Who, though by me much rev'renc'd and belov'd,
So seldom com'st, say, wherefore comest now?
Speak thy desire; I grant it, if thou ask
Things possible, and possible to me. 105
Stay not, but ent'ring farther, at my board
Due rites of hospitality receive.

So saying, the Goddess with ambrosial food
Her table cover'd, and with rosy juice
Nectarous charged the cup. Then ate and drank 110
The argicide and herald of the skies,
And in his soul with that repast divine
Refresh'd, his message to the nymph declared.

Questionest thou, a Goddess, me a God?
I tell thee truth, since such is thy demand. 115
Not willing, but by Jove constrain'd, I come.
For who would, voluntary, such a breadth
Enormous measure of the salt expanse,
Where city none is seen in which the Gods
Are serv'd with chosen hecatombs and pray'r? 120
But no divinity may the designs
Elude, or contravert, of Jove supreme.
He saith, that here thou hold'st the most distress
Of all those warriors who nine years assail'd

The

The city of Priam, and, (that city sack'd) 125

Departed in the tenth; but, going thence,

Offended Pallas, who with adverse winds

Opposed their voyage, and with boist'rous waves.

Then perish'd all his gallant friends, but him

Billows and storms drove hither; Jove commands 130

That thou dismiss him hence without delay,

For fate ordains him not to perish here

From all his friends remote, but he is doom'd

To see them yet again, and to arrive

At his own palace in his native land. 135

He said; divine Calypso at the sound

Shudder'd, and in wing'd accents thus replied.

Ye are unjust, ye Gods, and envious past

All others, grudging if a Goddess take

A mortal man openly to her arms! 140

So, when the rosy-finger'd Morning chose

Orion, though ye live yourselves at ease,

Yet ye all envied her, until the chaste

Diana from her golden throne dispatch'd

A silent shaft, which flew him in Ortygia. 145

So, when the golden-tress'd Ceres, urged

By passion, took Iasion to her arms

In a thrice-labour'd fallow, not untaught

Was Jove that secret long, and, hearing it,

Indignant, flew him with his candent bolt. 150

So also, O ye Gods, ye envy me

The mortal man, my consort. Him I saved

Myself, while solitary on his keel
 He rode, for with his sulph'rous arrow Jove
 Had cleft his bark amid the fable Deep. 155
 Then perish'd all his gallant friends, but him
 Billows and storms drove hither, whom I lov'd
 Sincere, and fondly destin'd to a life
 Immortal, unobnoxious to decay.
 But since no Deity may the designs 160
 Elude or controvert of Jove supreme,
 Hence with him o'er the barren Deep, if such
 The Sov'reign's will, and such his stern command.
 But undismis'd he goes by me, who ships
 Myself well-ear'd and mariners have none 165
 To send with him athwart the spacious flood;
 Yet freely, readily, my best advice
 I will afford him, that, escaping all
 Danger, he may regain his native shore.
 Then Hermes thus, the messenger of heav'n. 170
 Act as thou say'st, fearing the frown of Jove,
 Left, if provoked, he spare not even thee.
 So saying, the dauntless Argicide withdrew,
 And she (Jove's mandate heard) all-graceful went,
 Seeking the brave Ulysses; on the shore 175
 She found him seated; tears succeeding tears
 Delug'd his eyes, while, hopeless of return,
 Life's precious hours to eating cares he gave
 Continual, with the nymph now charm'd no more.
 Yet, cold as she was am'rous, still he pass'd 180
 His

His nights beside her in the hollow grot,
Constrain'd, and day by day the rocks among
Which lined the shore heart-broken sat, and oft
While wistfully he eyed the barren Deep,
Wept, groan'd, desponded, sigh'd, and wept again. 183
Then, drawing near, thus spake the nymph divine.

Unhappy! weep not here, nor life consume
In anguish; go; thou hast my glad consent.
Arise to labour; hewing down the trunks
Of lofty trees, fashion them with the ax 190
To a broad raft, which closely floor'd above,
Shall hence convey thee o'er the gloomy Deep.
Bread, water, and the red grape's cheering juice
Myself will put on board, which shall preserve
Thy life from famine; I will also give 195
New raiment for thy limbs, and will dispatch
Winds after thee to waft thee home unharm'd,
If such the pleasure of the Gods who dwell
In yonder boundless heav'n, superior far
To me, in knowledge and in skill to judge. 200

She ceas'd; but horror at that sound the heart
Chill'd of Ulysses, and in accents wing'd
With wonder, thus the noble Chief replied.

Ah! other thoughts than of my safe return
Employ thee, Goddess, now, who bid'st me pass 205
The perilous gulph of Ocean on a raft,
That wild expanse terrible, which even ships
Pass not, though form'd to cleave their way with ease,

And joyful in propitious winds from Jove.
No—let me never, in despight of thee, 210
Embark on board a raft, nor 'till thou swear,
Oh Goddess! the inviolable oath,
That future mischief thou intend'st me none.

He said; Calypso, beauteous Goddess, smiled,
And, while she spake, stroaking his cheek, replied. 215

Thou dost asperse me rudely, and excuse
Of ignorance hast none, far better taught;
What words were these? How could'st thou thus reply?
Now hear me Earth, and the wide Heav'n above!
Hear, too, ye waters of the Stygian stream 220
Under the earth (by which the blessed Gods
Swear trembling, and revere the awful oath!)
That future mischief I intend thee none.

No, my designs concerning thee are such
As, in an exigence resembling thine, 225
Myself, most sure, should for myself conceive.
I have a mind more equal, not of steel
My heart is form'd, but much to pity inclined.

So saying, the lovely Goddess with swift pace
Led on, whose footsteps he as swift pursued. 230
Within the vaulted cavern they arrived,
The Goddess and the man; on the same throne
Ulysses sat, whence Hermes had aris'n,
And viands of all kinds, such as sustain
The life of mortal man, Calypso placed 235
Before him, both for bev'rage and for food.

She

She opposite to the illustrious Chief
Reposed, by her attendant maidens served
With nectar and ambrosia. They their hands
Stretch'd forth together to the ready feast, 240
And when nor hunger more nor thirst remain'd
Unfated, thus the beauteous nymph began.

Laertes' noble son, for wisdom famed
And artifice! oh canst thou thus resolve
To seek, incontinent, thy native shores? 245
I pardon thee. Farewell! but could'st thou guess
The woes which fate ordains thee to endure
Ere yet thou reach thy country, well-content
Here to inhabit, thou would'st keep my grot
And be immortal, howsoe'er thy wife 250
Engage thy ev'ry wish day after day.
Yet can I not in stature or in form
Myself suspect inferior aught to her,
Since competition cannot be between
Mere mortal beauties, and a form divine. 255

To whom Ulysses, ever-wise, replied.
Awful Divinity! be not incensed.
I know that my Penelope in form
And stature altogether yields to thee,
For she is mortal, and immortal thou, 260
From age exempt; yet not the less I wish
My home, and languish daily to return.
But should some God amid the fable Deep
Dash me again into a wreck, my soul

Shall.

Shall bear *that* also; for, by practice taught, 265
I have learned patience, having much endured
By tempest and in battle both. Come then
This evil also! I am well prepared.

He ended, and the sun sinking, resign'd
The earth to darkness. Then in a recess 270
Interior of the cavern, side by side
Repos'd, they took their amorous delight.
But when Aurora, daughter of the dawn,
Look'd rosy forth, Ulysses then in haste
Put on his vest and mantle, and, the nymph 275
Her snowy vesture of transparent woof,
Graceful, redundant; to her waist she bound
Her golden zone, and veil'd her beauteous head,
Then, musing, plann'd the noble Chief's return.
She gave him, fitted to the grasp, an ax 280
Of iron, pond'rous, double edg'd, with haft
Of olive-wood, inserted firm, and wrought
With curious art. Then, placing in his hand
A polish'd adze, she led, herself, the way
To her isles' utmost verge, where tallest trees 285
But dry long since and sapless stood, which best
Might serve his purposes, as buoyant most,
The alder, poplar, and cloud-piercing fir.
To that tall grove she led and left him there,
Seeking her grot again. Then slept not He, 290
But, swinging with both hands the ax, his task
Soon finish'd; trees full twenty to the ground

He

He cast, which, dext'rous, with his adze he smooth'd,
The knotted surface chipping by a line.
Meantime the lovely Goddess to his aid 295
Sharp augres brought, with which he bored the beams,
Then, side by side placing them, fitted each
To other, and with long cramps join'd them all.
Broad as an artist, skill'd in naval works,
The bottom of a ship of burthen spreads, 300
Such breadth Ulysses to his raft assign'd.
He deck'd her over with long planks, upborne
On massy beams; He made the mast, to which
He added suitable the yard;—he framed
Rudder and helm to regulate her course, 305
With wicker-work he border'd all her length
For safety, and much ballast stow'd within.
Meantime, Calypso brought him for a sail
Fittest materials, which he also shaped,
And to his sail due furniture annex'd 310
Of cordage strong, foot-ropes and ropes aloft,
Then heav'd her down with levers to the Deep.
He finish'd all his work on the fourth day,
And on the fifth, Calypso, nymph divine,
Dismiss'd him from her isle, but lav'd him first, 315
And cloath'd him in sweet-scented garments new.
Two skins the Goddess also placed on board,
One charg'd with crimson wine, and ampler one
With water, nor a bag with food replete
Forgot, nutritious, grateful to the taste, 320
Nor

Nor yet, her latest gift, a gentle gale
 And manageable, which Ulysses spread,
 Exulting, all his canvas to receive.
 Beside the helm he sat, steering expert,
 Nor sleep fell ever on his eyes that watch'd 325
 Intent the Pleiads, tardy in decline
 Bootes, and the Bear, call'd else the Wain,
 Which, in his polar prison circling, looks
 Direct toward Orion, and alone
 Of these sinks never to the briny Deep. 330
 That star the lovely Goddess bade him hold
 Continual on his left through all his course.
 Ten days and sev'n, he, navigating, cleav'd
 The brine, and on the eighteenth day, at length,
 The shadowy mountains of Phæacia's land 335
 Descried, where nearest to his course it lay
 Like a broad buckler on the waves afloat.

But Neptune, now returning from the land
 Of Æthiopia, mark'd him on his raft
 Skimming the billows, from the mountain-tops 340
 Of distant Solyma*. With tenfold wrath
 Inflamed that sight he view'd, his brows he shook,
 And thus within himself, indignant, spake.
 So then—new counsels in the skies, it seems,
 Propitious to Ulysses, have prevail'd 345
 Since Æthiopia hath been my abode.

* The Solymi were the antient inhabitants of Pisidia in Asia-Minor.

He sees Phæacia nigh, where he must leap
The bound'ry of his woes; but ere that hour
Arrive, I will ensure him many a groan.

So saying, he grasp'd his trident, gather'd dense 350
The clouds and troubled ocean; ev'ry storm
From ev'ry point he summon'd, earth and sea
Darkening, and the night fell black from heav'n.
The East, the South, the heavy-blowing West,
And the cold North-wind clear, assail'd at once 355
His raft, and heaved on high the billowy flood.
All hope, all courage, in that moment, lost,
The Hero thus within himself complain'd.

Wretch that I am, what destiny at last
Attends me! much I fear the Goddeffs' words 360
All true, which threaten'd me with num'rous ills
On the wide sea, ere I should reach my home.
Behold them all fulfill'd! with what a storm
Jove hangs the heav'ns, and agitates the Deep!
The winds combined beat on me. Now I sink! 365
Thrice blest, and more than thrice, Achaia's sons
At Ilium slain for the Atridæ' sake!

Ah, would to heav'n that, dying, I had felt
That day the stroke of fate, when me the dead
Achilles guarding, with a thousand spears 370
Troy's furious host assail'd! Funereal rites
I then had shared, and praise from ev'ry Greek,
Whom now the most inglorious death awaits.

While thus he spake, a billow on his head
Bursting impetuous, whirl'd the raft around, 375
And, dashing from his grasp the helm, himself
Plunged far remote. Then came a sudden gust
Of mingling winds, that in the middle snapp'd
His mast, and, hurried o'er the waves afar,
Both sail and sail-yard fell into the flood. 380
Long time submerged he lay, nor could with ease
The violence of that dread shock surmount,
Or rise to air again, so burthensome
His drench'd apparel proved; but, at the last,
He rose, and, rising, sputter'd from his lips 385
The brine that trickled copious from his brows.
Nor, harrafs'd as he was, resign'd he yet
His raft, but buffetting the waves aside
With desp'rate efforts, seized it, and again
Fast seated on the middle deck, escaped. 390
Then roll'd the raft at random in the flood,
Wallowing unwieldy, tofs'd from wave to wave.
As when in autumn, Boreas o'er the plain
Conglomerated thorns before him drives,
They, tangled, to each other close adhere, 395
So her the winds drove wild about the Deep.
By turns the South consign'd her to be sport
For the rude North-wind, and, by turns, the East
Yielded her to the worrying West a prey.
But Cadmus' beauteous daughter (Ino once, 400
Now named Leucothea) saw him; mortal erst

Was

Was she, and trod the earth *, but nymph become
Of Ocean since, in honours shares divine.

She mark'd his anguish, and, while tofs'd he roam'd,
Pitied Ulysses; from the flood, in form 405
A cormorant, she flew, and on the raft
Close-corded perching, thus the Chief address'd.

Alas ! unhappy ! how hast thou incensed
So terribly the Shaker of the shores,
That he pursues thee with such num'rous ills ? 410
Sink thee he cannot, wish it as he may.

Thus do (for I account thee not unwise)
Thy garments putting off, let drive thy raft
As the winds will, then, swimming, strive to reach
Phæacia, where thy doom is to escape. 415

Take this. This ribbon bind beneath thy breast,
Celestial texture. Thenceforth ev'ry fear
Of death dismiss, and, laying once thy hands
On the firm continent, unbind the zone,
Which thou shalt cast far distant from the shore 420
Into the Deep, turning thy face away.

So saying, the Goddess gave into his hand
The wond'rous zone, and, cormorant in form,
Plunging herself into the waves again
Headlong, was hidden by the closing flood. 425
But still Ulysses sat perplex'd, and thus
The toil-enduring Hero reason'd sad.

* The Translator finding himself free to chuse between *ἀδρίσσα* and *ἰόνισσα*, has preferred the latter.

Alas ! I tremble lest some God design
T' ensnare me yet, bidding me quit the raft.
But let me well beware how I obey 430
Too soon that precept, for I saw the land
Of my foretold deliverance far remote.
Thus, therefore, will I do, for such appears
My wiser course. So long as yet the planks
Mutual adhere, continuing on board 435
My raft, I will endure whatever woes,
But when the waves shall shatter it, I will swim,
My sole resource then left. While thus he mused,
Neptune a billow of enormous bulk
Hollow'd into an overwhelming arch 440
On high up-heaving, smote him. As the wind
Tempestuous, falling on some stubble-heap,
The arid straws dissipates every way,
So flew the timbers. : He, a single beam
Besriding, oar'd it onward with his feet, 445
As he had urged an horse. His raiment, then,
Gift of Calypso, putting off, he bound
His girdle on, and prone into the sea
With wide-spread palms prepar'd for swimming, fell.
Shore-shaker Neptune noted him ; he shook 450
His awful brows, and in his heart he said,
Thus, suffering many miseries roam the flood,
'Till thou shalt mingle with a race of men
Heaven's special favourites ; yet even there
Fear not that thou shalt feel thy sorrows light. 455
He

He said, and scourging his bright steeds, arrived
At Ægæ, where his glorious palace stands.

But other thoughts Minerva's mind employ'd
Jove's daughter; ev'ry wind binding beside,
She lull'd them, and enjoin'd them all to sleep, 460
But roused swift Boreas, and the billows broke
Before Ulysses, that, deliver'd safe
From a dire death, the noble Chief might mix
With maritime Phæacia's sons renown'd.

Two nights he wander'd, and two days, the flood 465
Tempestuous, death expecting ev'ry hour;
But when Aurora, radiant-hair'd, had brought
The third day to a close, then ceas'd the wind,
And breathless came a calm; he, nigh at hand
The shore beheld, darting acute his sight 470
Toward it, from a billow's tow'ring top.

Precious as to his children seems the life
Of some fond father through disease long-time
And pain stretch'd languid on his couch, the prey
Of some vindictive Pow'r, but now, at last, 475
By gracious heav'n to ease and health restored,
So grateful to Ulysses' sight appear'd
Forests and hills. Impatient with his feet
To press the shore, he swam; but when within
Such distance as a shout may fly, he came, 480
The thunder of the sea against the rocks.
Then smote his ear; for hoarse the billows roar'd.
On the firm land, belch'd horrible abroad,

And

And the salt spray dimm'd all things to his view.
For neither port for ships nor sheltering cove 485
Was there, but the rude coast a headland bluff
Presented, rocks and craggy masses huge.
Then, hope and strength exhausted both, deep-groan'd
The Chief, and in his noble heart complain'd.

Alas! though Jove hath given me to behold, 490
Unhoped, the land again, and I have pass'd,
Furrowing my way, these num'rous waves, there seems
No egress from the hoary flood for me.
Sharp stones hem in the waters; wild the surge
Raves ev'rywhere; and smooth the rocks arise; 495
Deep also is the shore, on which my feet
No standing gain, or chance of safe escape.
What if some billow catch me from the Deep
Emerging, and against the pointed rocks
Dash me conflicting with its force in vain? 500
But should I, swimming, trace the coast in search
Of sloping beach, haven or shelter'd creek,
I fear lest, groaning, I be snatch'd again
By stormy gusts into the fishy Deep,
Or lest some monster of the flood receive 505
Command to seize me, of the many such
By the illustrious Amphitrite bred;
For that the mighty Shaker of the shores
Hates me-implacable, too well I know.

While such discourse within himself he held, 510
A huge wave heav'd him on the rugged coast,

Where

Where flay'd his flesh had been, and all his bones
Broken together, but for the infused
Good counsel of Minerva azure-eyed.

With both hands suddenly he seized the rock, 515

And, groaning, clench'd it 'till the billow pass'd.

So baffled he that wave; but yet again

The reflux flood rush'd on him, and with force

Resistless dash'd him far into the sea.

As pebbles to the hollow polypus 520

Extracted from his stony bed, adhere,

So he, the rough rocks clasping, stripp'd his hands

Raw, and the billows now whelm'd him again.

Then had the hapless Hero premature

Perish'd, but for sagacity inspired 525

By Pallas azure-eyed. Forth from the waves

Emerging, where the surf burst on the rocks,

He coasted (looking landward as he swam)

The shore, with hope of port or level beach.

But when, still swimming, to the mouth he came 530

Of a smooth-sliding river, there he deem'd

Safest th' ascent, for it was undeform'd

By rocks, and shelter'd close from ev'ry wind.

He felt the current, and thus, ardent, pray'd.

Oh hear, whate'er thy name, Sov'reign, who rul'st 535

This river! at whose mouth, from all the threats

Of Neptune 'scap'd, with rapture I arrive.

Even the Immortal Gods the wand'rer's pray'r

Respect, and such am I, who reach, at length,

Thy

Thy stream, and clasp thy knees, after long toil. 540
I am thy suppliant. Oh King! pity me.

He said; the river God at once repress'd
His current, and it ceas'd; smooth he prepared
The way before Ulysses, and the land
Vouchsafed him easy at his channel's mouth. 545

There, once again he bent for ease his limbs
Both arms and knees, in conflict with the floods
Exhausted; swollen his body was all o'er,
And from his mouth and nostrils stream'd the brine.
Breathless and speechless, and of life well nigh 550

Bereft he lay, through dreadful toil immense.
But when, revived, his dissipated pow'rs
He recollected, loosing from beneath
His breast the zone divine, he cast it far
Into the brackish stream, and a huge wave 555

Returning bore it downward to the sea,
Where Ino caught it. Then, the river's brink
Abandoning, among the rushes prone
He lay, kiss'd oft the soil, and sighing, said,

Ah me! what sufferings must I now sustain, 560
What doom, at last, awaits me? If I watch
This woeful night, here, at the river's side,
What hope but that the frost and copious dews,
Weak as I am, my remnant small of life
Shall quite extinguish, and the chilly air 565
Breath'd from the river at the dawn of day?
But if, ascending, this declivity

I gain the woods, and in some thicket sleep,
(If sleep indeed can find me overtoild
And cold-benumb'd) then I have cause to fear
Lest I be torn by wild beasts, and devour'd.

Long time he mused, but, at the last, his course
Bent to the woods, which not remote he saw
From the sea-brink, conspicuous on a hill.
Arrived, between two neighbour shrubs he crept, 575
Both olives, this the fruitful, that the wild;
A covert, which nor rough winds blowing moist
Could penetrate, nor could the noon-day sun
Smite through it, or unceasing show'rs pervade,
So thick a roof the ample branches form'd 580
Close interwoven; under these the Chief
Retiring, with industrious hands a bed
Collected broad of leaves, which there he found
Abundant strew'd, such as had sufficed
Two travellers or three for cov'ring warm, 585
Though winter's roughest blasts had rag'd the while.
That bed with joy the suff'ring Chief renown'd
Contemplated, and occupying soon
The middle space, hillock'd it high with leaves.
As when some swain hath hidden deep his torch 590
Beneath the embers, at the verge extreme
Of all his farm, where, having neighbours none,
He saves a seed or two of future flame
Alive, doom'd else to fetch it from afar,

So with dry leaves Ulysses overspread 595
His body, on whose eyes Minerva pour'd
The balm of sleep copious, that he might taste
Repose again, after long toil severe.

A R G U-

A R G U M E N T
OF THE
S I X T H B O O K.

Minerva designing an interview between the daughter of Alcinoüs and Ulyſſes, admoniſhes her in a dream to carry down her cloaths to the river, that ſhe may waſh them, and make them ready for her approaching nuptials. That taſk performed, the Princeſs and her train amuſe themſelves with play; by accident they awake Ulyſſes; he comes forth from the wood, and applies himſelf with much addreſs to Nauſicaa, who compaſſionating his diſtreſſed condition, and being much affected by the dignity of his appearance, intereſts herſelf in his favor, and conducts him to the city.

B O O K VI.

THERE then the noble ſuff'rer lay, by ſleep
Oppreſs'd and labour; meantime, Pallas fought
The populous city of Phæacia's ſons.
They, in old time, in Hypereia dwelt
The ſpacious, neighbours of a giant race 5
The haughty Cyclops, who, endued with pow'r
Superior, troubled them with frequent wrongs.
Godlike Nauſithoüs then aroſe, who thence
To Scheria led them, from all nations verſed
In arts of cultivated life, remote; 10
S 2 With

With bulwarks strong their city he enclosed,
 Built houses for them, temples to the Gods,
 And gave to each a portion of the soil.
 But he, already by decree of fate
 Had journey'd to the shades, and in his stead 15
 Alcinoüs, by the Gods instructed, reign'd.
 To his abode Minerva azure-eyed
 Repair'd, neglecting nought which might advance
 Magnanimous Ulysses' safe return.
 She sought the sumptuous chamber where, in form 20
 And feature perfect as the Gods, the young
 Nausicaa, daughter of the King, reposed.
 Fast by the pillars of the portal lay
 Two damsels, one on either side, adorn'd
 By all the Graces, and the doors were shut. 25
 Soft as a breathing air, she stole toward
 The royal virgin's couch, and at her head
 Standing, address'd her. Daughter she appear'd
 Of Dymas, famed for maritime exploits,
 Her friend and her coeval; so disguised 30
 Cærulean-eyed Minerva thus began.

Nausicaa! wherefore hath thy mother borne
 A child so negligent? Thy garments share,
 Thy most magnificent, no thought of thine.
 Yet thou must marry soon, and must provide 35
 Robes for thyself, and for thy nuptial train.
 Thy fame, on these concerns, and honour stand;
 These managed well, thy parents shall rejoice.

The

The dawn appearing, let us to the place
Of washing, where thy work-mate I will be 40
For speedier riddance of thy task, since soon
The days of thy virginity shall end;
For thou art woo'd already by the prime
Of all Phæacia, country of thy birth.
Come then—solicit at the dawn of day 45
Thy royal father, that he send thee forth
With mules and carriage for conveyance hence
Of thy best robes, thy mantles and thy zones.
Thus, more commodiously thou shalt perform
The journey, for the cisterns lie remote. 50

So saying, Minerva, Goddess azure-eyed,
Rose to Olympus, the reputed seat
Eternal of the Gods, which never storms
Disturb, rains drench, or snow invades, but calm
The expanse and cloudless shines with purest day. 55
There the inhabitants divine rejoice
For ever, and (her admonition giv'n)
Cærulean-eyed Minerva thither flew.

Now came Aurora bright-enthroned, whose rays
Awaken'd fair Nausicaa; she her dream 60
Remember'd wond'ring, and her parents fought
Anxious to tell them. Them she found within.
Beside the hearth her royal mother sat,
Spinning soft fleeces with sea-purple dyed
Among her menial maidens, but she met 65
Her father, whom the Nobles of the land

Had

Had fummon'd, issuing abroad to join
 The illustrious Chiefs in council. At his side
 She stood, and thus her filial suit preferr'd.

* Sir! wilt thou lend me of the royal wains 70
 A sumpter-carriage? for I wish to bear
 My costly cloaths but sullied and unfit
 For use, at present, to the river-side.
 It is but seemly that thou should'st repair
 Thyself to consultation with the Chiefs 75
 Of all Phæacia, clad in pure attire;
 And my own brothers five, who dwell at home,
 Two wedded, and the rest of age to wed,
 Are all desirous, when they dance, to wear
 Raiment new bleach'd; all which is my concern. 80

So spake Nausicaa; for she dared not name
 Her own glad nuptials to her father's ear,
 Who, conscious yet of all her drift, replied.

I grudge thee neither mules, my child, nor aught 85
 That thou canst ask beside. Go, and my train
 Shall furnish thee a sumpter-carriage forth
 High-built, strong-wheel'd, and of capacious size.

So saying, he issued his command, whom quick
 His grooms obey'd. They in the court prepared
 The sumpter-carriage, and adjoin'd the mules. 90
 And now the virgin from her chamber, charged

* In the Original, she calls him, pappa! a more natural stile of address, and more endearing. But antient as this appellative is, it is also so familiar in modern use, that the Translator feared to hazard it.

With

With raiment, came, which on the car she placed,
And in the carriage-chest, meantime, the Queen,
Her mother, viands of all kinds disposed,
And fill'd a skin with wine. Nausicaa rose 95
Into her seat; but, ere she went, received
A golden cruse of oil from the Queen's hand
For unction of herself and of her maids.
Then, seizing scourge and reins, she lash'd the mules.
They trampled loud the foil, straining to draw 100
Herself with all her vesture; nor alone
She went, but follow'd by her virgin train.
At the delightful rivulet arrived
Where those perennial cisterns were prepared
With purest chrystal of the fountain fed 105
Profuse, sufficient for the deepest stains,
Loosing the mules, they drove them forth to browse
On the sweet herb beside the dimpled flood.
The carriage, next, light'ning, they bore in hand
The garments down to the un sullied wave, 110
And thrust them heap'd into the pools, their task
Dispatching brisk, and with an emulous haste.
When they had all purified, and no spot
Could now be seen or blemish more, they spread
The raiment orderly along the beach 115
Where dashing tides had cleansed the pebbles most,
And laving, next, and smoothing o'er with oil
Their limbs, all seated on the river's bank,
They took repast, leaving the garments, stretch'd

In noon-day fervour of the sun, to dry. 120
Their hunger satisfied, at once arose
The mistress and her train, and putting off
Their head-attire, play'd wanton with the ball,
The princess fingering to her maids the while.
Such as shaft-arm'd Diana roams the hills, 125
Täygetus sky-capt, or Erymanth,
The wild boar chafing, or fleet-footed hind,
All joy; the rural nymphs, daughters of Jove,
Sport with her, and Latona's heart exults;
She high her graceful head above the rest 130
And features lifts divine, though all be fair,
With ease distinguishable from them all;
So, all her train, she, virgin pure, surpass'd.

But when the hour of her departure thence
Approach'd (the mules now yoked again, and all 135
Her elegant apparel folded neat)
Minerva azure-eyed mused how to wake
Ulysses, that he might behold the fair
Virgin, his destin'd guide into the town.
The Princess, then, casting the ball toward 140
A maiden of her train, erroneous threw
And plunged it deep into the dimpling stream.
All shriek'd; Ulysses at the sound awoke,
And, sitting, meditated thus the cause.

Ah me! what mortal race inhabit here? 145
Rude are they, contumacious and unjust?
Or hospitable, and who fear the Gods?

So

So shrill the cry and feminine of nymphs
Fills all the air around, such as frequent
The hills, clear fountains, and herbaceous meads. 150
Is this a neighbourhood of men endued
With voice articulate? But what avails
To ask? I will myself go forth and see.

So saying, divine Ulysses from beneath
His thicket crept, and from the leafy wood 155
A spreading branch pluck'd forcibly, design'd
A decent skreen effectual, held before.
So forth he went, as goes the lion forth,
The mountain-lion, conscious of his strength,
Whom winds have vex'd and rains; fire fills his eyes,
And whether herds or flocks, or woodland deer 160
He find, he rends them, and, adust for blood,
Abstains not even from the guarded fold,
Such sure to seem in virgin eyes, the Chief,
All naked as he was, left his retreat, 165
Reluctant, by necessity constrain'd.
Him foul with sea-foam horror-struck they view'd,
And o'er the jutting shores fled all dispersed.
Nausicaa alone fled not; for her
Pallas courageous made, and from her limbs, 170
By pow'r divine, all tremour took away.
Firm she expected him; he doubtful stood,
Or to implore the lovely maid, her knees
Embracing, or, aloof standing, to ask
In gentle terms discrete the gift of cloaths, 175

And guidance to the city where she dwelt.
Him so deliberating, most, at length,
This counsel pleas'd; in suppliant terms aloof
To sue to her, lest if he clasp'd her knees,
The virgin should that bolder course resent. 180
Then gentle, thus, and well-advised he spake.

Oh Queen! thy earnest suppliant I approach.
Art thou some Goddess, or of mortal race?
For if some Goddess, and from heaven arrived,
Diana, then, daughter of mighty Jove 185
I deem thee most, for such as hers appear
Thy form, thy stature, and thy air divine.
But, if, of mortal race, thou dwell below,
Thrice happy then, thy parents I account,
And happy thrice thy brethren. Ah! the joy 190
Which always, for thy sake, their bosoms fills,
When thee they view, all lovely as thou art,
Entr'ing majestic on the graceful dance.
But him beyond all others blest I deem,
The youth, who, wealthier than his rich compeers, 195
Shall win and lead thee to his honour'd home.

For never with these eyes a mortal form
Beheld I comparable aught to thine,
In man or woman. Wonder-rapt I gaze.
Such erst, in Delos, I beheld a palm 200
Beside the altar of Apollo, tall,
And growing still; (for thither too I sail'd,
And num'rous were my followers in a voyage

Ordain'd

Ordain'd my ruin) and as then I view'd
That palm long time amazed, for never grew 205
So strait a shaft, so lovely from the ground,
So, Princess! thee with wonder I behold,
Charm'd into fixt astonishment, by awe
Alone forbidden to embrace thy knees,
For I am one on whom much woe hath fall'n. 210
Yesterday I escaped (the twentieth day
Of my distress by sea) the dreary Deep;
For, all those days, the waves and rapid storms
Bore me along, impetuous, from the isle
Ogygia; 'till at length the will of heav'n 215
Cast me, that I might also here sustain
Affliction, on your shore; for rest, I think,
Is not for me. No. The immortal Gods
Have much to accomplish ere that day arrive.
But, oh Queen, pity me! who after long 220
Calamities endured, of all who live
Thee first approach, nor mortal know beside
Of the inhabitants of all the land.
Shew me your city; give me, although coarse,
Some cov'ring (if coarse cov'ring *thou* canst give) 225
And may the Gods thy largest wishes grant,
House, husband, concord! for of all the gifts
Of heav'n, more precious none I deem, than peace
'Twixt wedded pair, and union undissolved;
Envy torments their enemies, but joy 230
Fills ev'ry virtuous breast, and most their own.

To whom Nauficæa the fair replied.
Since, stranger! neither base by birth thou seem'st,
Nor unintelligent, (but Jove, the King
Olympian, gives to good and bad alike 235
Prosperity according to his will,
And grief to thee, which thou must patient bear)
Now, therefore, at our land and city arrived,
Nor garment thou shalt want, nor aught beside
Due to a suppliant guest like thee forlorn. 240
I will both show thee where our city stands,
And who dwell here. Phæacia's sons possess
This land; but I am daughter of their King.
The brave Alcinoüs, on whose sway depends
For strength and wealth the whole Phæacian race. 245

She said, and to her beauteous maidens gave
Instant commandment—My attendants, stay!
Why flee ye thus, and whither, from the sight
Of a mere mortal? Seems he in your eyes
Some enemy of ours? The heart beats not, 250
Nor shall it beat hereafter, which shall come
An enemy to the Phæacian shores,
So dear to the immortal Gods are we.
Remote, amid the billowy Deep, we hold
Our dwelling, utmost of all human-kind, 255
And free from mixture with a foreign race.
This man, a miserable wand'rer comes,
Whom we are bound to cherish, for the poor
And stranger are from Jove, and trivial gifts

To

To such are welcome. Bring ye therefore food 260
And wine, my maidens, for the guest's regale,
And lave him where the stream is shelter'd most.

She spake; they stood, and by each other's words
Encouraged, placed Ulysses where the bank
O'erhung the stream, as fair Nausicaa bade, 265
Daughter of King Alcinoüs the renown'd.
Apparel also at his side they spread,
Mantle and vest, and, next, the limpid oil
Presenting to him in the golden cruse,
Exhorted him to bathe in the clear stream. 270
Ulysses then the maidens thus bespake.

Ye maidens, stand apart, that I may cleanse,
Myself, my shoulders from the briny surf,
And give them oil which they have wanted long.
But in your presence I bathe not, ashamed 275
To show myself uncloath'd to female eyes.

He said; they went, and to Nausicaa told
His answer; then the Hero in the stream
His shoulders laved, and loins incrusted rough
With the salt spray, and with his hands the scum 280
Of the wild ocean from his locks express'd.
Thus wash'd all over, and refresh'd with oil,
He put the garments on, Nausicaa's gift.
Then Pallas, progeny of Jove, his form
Dilated more, and from his head diffused 285
His curling locks like hyacinthine flowers.
As when some artist, by Minerva made.

And

And Vulcan wise to execute all tasks
Ingenious, binding with a golden verge
Bright silver, finishes a graceful work, 290
Such grace the Goddess o'er his ample chest
Copious diffused, and o'er his manly brows.
Retiring, on the beach he sat, with grace
And dignity illumed, where, viewing him,
The virgin Princess, with amazement mark'd 295
His beauty, and her damsels thus bespake.

My white-arm'd maidens, listen to my voice!
Not hated, sure, by all above, this man
Among Phæacia's godlike sons arrives.
At first I deem'd him of plebeian sort 300
Dishonourable, but he now assumes
A near resemblance to the Gods above.
Ah! would to heav'n it were my lot to call
Husband, some native of our land like him
Accomplish'd, and content to inhabit here! 305
Give him, my maidens, food, and give him wine.

She ended; they, obedient to her will,
Both wine and food, dispatchful, placed, and, glad,
Before Ulysses; he rapacious ate,
Toil-suffring Chief, and drank, for he had lived 310
From taste of aliment long time estranged.

On other thoughts meantime intent, her charge
Of folded vestments neat the Princess placed
Within the royal wain, then yoked the mules,
And to her seat herself ascending, call'd 315
Ulysses

Ulysses to depart, and thus she spake.

Up, stranger! seek the city. I will lead
Thy steps toward my royal Father's house,
Where all Phæacia's Nobles thou shalt see.

But thou (for I account thee not unwise) 320

This course pursue. While through the fields we pass,

And labours of the rural hind, so long

With my attendants follow fast the mules

And sumpter-carriage. I will be thy guide.

But, once the summit gain'd, on which is built 325

Our city with proud bulwarks fenced around,

And laved on both sides by its pleasant port

Of narrow entrance, where our gallant barks

Line all the road, each station'd in her place,

And where, adjoining close the splendid fane 330

Of Neptune, stands the forum with huge stones

From quarries thither drawn, constructed strong,

In which the rigging of their barks they keep

Sail-cloth and cordage, and make smooth their oars;

(For bow and quiver the Phæacian race 335

Heed not, but masts and oars, and ships well-poised,

With which exulting they divide the flood)

Then, cautious, I would shun their bitter taunts

Disgustful, lest they mock me as I pass;

For of the meaner people some are coarse 340

In the extreme, and it may chance that one,

The basest there, seeing us shall exclaim—

What handsome stranger of athletic form

Attends

Attends the Princess? Where had she the chance
 To find him? We shall see them wedded soon. 345
 Either she hath received some vagrant guest
 From distant lands, (for no land neighbours ours)
 Or by her pray'rs incessant won, 'some God
 Hath left the heav'ns to be for ever hers.
 'Tis well if she have found, by her own search, 350
 An husband for herself, since she accounts
 The Nobles of Phæacia, who her hand
 Solicit num'rous, worthy to be scorn'd—
 Thus will they speak, injurious. I should blame
 A virgin guilty of such conduct much, 355
 Myself, who reckless of her parents will,
 Should so familiar with a man consort,
 Ere celebration of her spousal rites.
 But mark me, stranger! following my advice,
 Thou shalt the sooner at my father's hands 360
 Obtain safe conduct and conveyance home.
 Sacred to Pallas a delightful grove
 Of poplars skirts the road, which we shall reach
 Ere long; within that grove a fountain flows,
 And meads encircle it; my father's farm 365
 Is there, and his luxuriant garden-plot;
 A shout might reach it from the city-walls.
 There wait, 'till in the town arrived, we gain
 My father's palace, and when reason bids
 Suppose us there, then ent'ring thou the town, 370
 Ask where Alcinoüs dwells, my valiant Sire.

Well

Well known is his abode, so that with ease
A child might lead thee to it, for in nought
The other houses of our land the house
Resemble, in which dwells the Hero, King 375
Alcinoüs. Once within the court received
Pause not, but, with swift pace advancing, seek
My mother; she beside a column sits
In the hearth's blaze, twirling her fleecy threads
Tinged with sea-purple, bright, magnificent! 380
With all her maidens orderly behind.
There also stands my father's throne, on which
Seated, he drinks and banquets like a God.
Pass that; then suppliant clasp my mother's knees,
So shalt thou quickly win a glad return 385
To thy own home, however far remote.
Her favour, once, and her kind aid secured,
Thenceforth thou may'st expect thy friends to see,
Thy dwelling, and thy native soil again.

So saying, she with her splendid scourge the mules 390
Lash'd onward. They (the stream soon left behind)
With even footsteps graceful smote the ground;
But so she ruled them, managing with art
The scourge, as not to leave afar, although
Following on foot, Ulysses and her train. 395
The sun had now declined, when in that grove
Renown'd, to Pallas sacred, they arrived,
In which Ulysses sat, and fervent thus
Sued to the daughter of Jove ægis-arm'd.

Daughter invincible of Jove supreme!

400

Oh, hear me! Hear me now, because when erst
The mighty Shaker of the shores incens'd
Toss'd me from wave to wave, thou heard'st me not.
Grant me, among Phæacia's sons, to find
Benevolence and pity of my woes!

405

He spake, whose pray'r well-pleas'd the Goddess heard,
But, rev'rencing the * brother of her fire,
Appear'd not to Ulysses yet, whom he
Pursued with fury to his native shores.

* Neptune.

A R G U-

A R G U M E N T

OF THE

S E V E N T H B O O K.

Nauficæa returns from the river, whom Ulysses follows. He halts, by her direction, at a small distance from the palace, which at a convenient time he enters. He is well received by Alcinoüs and his Queen; and having related to them the manner of his being cast on the shore of Scheria, and received from Alcinoüs the promise of safe conduct home, retires to rest.

B O O K VII.

SUCH pray'r Ulysses, toil-worn Chief renown'd,
 To Pallas made; meantime the virgin, drawn
 By her stout mules, Phæacia's city reach'd,
 And, at her father's house arrived, the car
 Stay'd in the vestibule; her brothers five, 5
 All godlike youths, assembling quick around,
 Released the mules, and bore the raiment in.
 Meantime, to her own chamber she return'd,
 Where, soon as she arrived, an antient dame
 Eurymedusa, by peculiar charge 10
 Attendant on that service, kindled fire.
 Sea-rovers her had from Epirus brought

Long since, and to Alcinoüs she had fall'n
By public gift, for that he ruled, supreme,
Phæacia, and as oft as he harangued 15
The multitude, was rev'renced as a God.
She waited on the fair Nauficæa, she
Her fuel kindled, and her food prepared.
And now Ulysses from his feat arose
To seek the city, around whom, his guard 20
Benevolent, Minerva, cast a cloud,
Lest, haply, some Phæacian should presume
T' insult the Chief, and question whence he came.
But ere he enter'd yet the pleasant town,
Minerva azure-eyed met him, in form 25
A blooming maid, bearing her pitcher forth.
She stood before him, and the noble Chief
Ulysses, of the Goddess thus enquired.

Daughter! wilt thou direct me to the house
Of brave Alcinoüs, whom this land obeys? 30
For I have here arrived, after long toil,
And from a country far remote, a guest
To all who in Phæacia dwell, unknown.

To whom the Goddess of the azure-eyes.
The mansion of thy search, stranger revered! 35
Myself will shew thee; for not distant dwells
Alcinoüs from my father's own abode:
But hush! be silent—I will lead the way;
Mark no man; question no man; for the sight
Of strangers is unusual here, and cold 40

The

The welcome by this people shown to such.
They, trusting in swift ships, by the free grant
Of Neptune traverse his wide waters, borne
As if on wings, or with the speed of thought.

So spake the Goddess, and with nimble pace 45

Led on, whose footsteps he, as quick, pursued.
But still the seaman-throng through whom he pass'd
Perceiv'd him not; Minerva, Goddess dread,
That fight forbidding them, whose eyes she dimm'd
With darkness shed miraculous around 50

Her fav'rite Chief. Ulysses, wond'ring, mark'd
Their port, their ships, their forum, the resort
Of Heroes, and their battlements sublime
Fenced with sharp stakes around, a glorious show!
But when the King's august abode he reach'd, 55
Minerva azure-eyed, then, thus began.

My father! thou behold'st the house to which
Thou bad'st me lead thee. Thou shalt find our Chiefs
And high-born Princes banquetting within.
But enter fearing nought, for boldest men 60

Speed ever best, come whence so'er they may.
First thou shalt find the Queen, known by her name
Areta; lineal in descent from those

Who gave Alcinoüs birth, her royal spouse.
Neptune begat Nausithoüs, at the first, 65

On Peribæa, loveliest of her sex,
Latest-born daughter of Eurymedon,
Heroic King of the proud giant race,

But

Who, losing all his impious people, shared
The same dread fate himself. Her Neptune lov'd, 70
To whom she bore a son, the mighty prince
Naufithoüs, in his day King of the land.
Naufithoüs himself two sons begat,
Rhexenor and Alcinoüs. Phoebus flew
Rhexenor at his home, a bridegroom yet, 75
Who, father of no son, one daughter left,
Areta, wedded to Alcinoüs now,
And whom the Sov'reign in such honour holds,
As woman none enjoys of all on earth
Existing, subjects of an husband's pow'r. 80
Like veneration she from all receives
Unfeign'd, from her own children, from himself
Alcinoüs, and from all Phæacia's race,
Who, gazing on her as she were divine,
Shout when she moves in progress through the town. 85
For she no wisdom wants, but sits, herself,
Arbitress of such contests as arise
Between her fav'rites, and decides aright.
Her count'nance once and her kind aid secured,
Thou may'st thenceforth expect thy friends to see, 90
Thy dwelling, and thy native soil again.

So Pallas spake, Goddess cærulean-eyed,
And, o'er the untillable and barren Deep
Departing, Scheria left, land of delight,
Whence reaching Marathon, and Athens next, 95
She pass'd into Eretheus' fair abode.

Ulysses,

Ulyſſes, then, toward the palace moved
Of King Alcinoüs, but immerſed in thought
Stood, firſt, and pauſed, ere with his foot he preſs'd
The brazen threshold; for a light he ſaw 100
As of the ſun or moon illuming clear
The palace of Phæacia's mighty King.
Walls plated bright with braſs, on either ſide
Stretch'd from the portal to th' interior houſe,
With azure cornice crown'd; the doors were gold 105
Which ſhut the palace faſt; ſilver the poſts
Rear'd on a brazen threshold, and above,
The lintels, ſilver, architaved with gold.
Maſtiſſs, in gold and ſilver, lined the approach
On either ſide, by art celeftial framed 110
Of Vulcan, guardians of Alcinoüs gate
For ever, unobnoxious to decay.
Sheer from the threshold to the inner houſe
Fixt thrones the walls, through all their length, adorn'd,
With mantles overſpread of ſubtleſt warp 115
Transparent, work of many a female hand.
On theſe the princes of Phæacia fat,
Holding perpetual feaſts, while golden youths
On all the ſumptuous altars ſtood, their hands
With burning torches charg'd, which, night by night,
Shed radiance over all the feſtive throng. 121
Full fifty female menials ſerv'd the King
In houſehold offices; the rapid mills
Theſe turning, pulverize the mellow'd grain,

Thoſe,

Those, seated orderly, the purple fleece 125
 Wind off, or ply the loom, restless as leaves
 Of lofty poplars fluttering in the breeze ;
 * Bright as with oil the new-wrought texture shone.
 Far as Phæacian mariners all else
 Surpass, the swift ship urging through the floods, 130
 So far in tissue-work the women pass
 All others, by Minerva's self endow'd
 With richest fancy and superior skill.
 Without the court, and to the gates adjoin'd
 A spacious garden lay, fenced all around 135
 Secure, four acres measuring complete.
 There grew luxuriant many a lofty tree,
 Pomegranate, pear, the apple blushing bright,
 The honied fig, and unctuous olive smooth.
 Those fruits, nor winter's cold nor summer's heat 140
 Fear ever, fail not, wither not, but hang
 Perennial, while unceasing zephyr breathes
 Gently on all, enlarging these, and those
 Maturing genial ; in an endless course
 Pears after pears to full dimensions swell, 145
 Figs follow figs, grapes clust'ring grow again
 Where clusters grew, and (ev'ry apple stript)
 The boughs soon tempt the gath'rer as before.

* Καιροσίω δ' ὀθονεὺν ἀπολείβεται ὕγρον ἔλαιον.

Pope has given no translation of this line in the text of his work, but has translated it in a note. It is variously interpreted by commentators ; the sense which is here given of it is that recommended by Eustathius.

There

There too, well-rooted, and of fruit profuse,
 His vineyard grows; part, wide-extended, basks 150
 In the sun's beams; the arid level glows;
 In part they gather, and in part they tread
 The wine-press, while, before the eye, the grapes
 Here put their blossom forth, there, gather fast
 Their blackness. On the garden's verge extreme 155
 Flow'rs of all hues smile all the year, arranged
 With neatest art judicious, and amid
 The lovely scene two fountains welling forth,
 One visits, into ev'ry part diffused,
 The garden-ground, the other soft beneath 160
 The threshold steals into the palace-court,
 Whence ev'ry citizen his vase supplies.

Such were the ample blessings on the house
 Of King Alcinoüs by the Gods bestow'd.

Ulysses wond'ring stood, and when, at length, 165
 Silent he had the whole fair scene admired,
 With rapid step enter'd the royal gate.
 The Chiefs he found and Senators within
 Libation pouring to the vigilant spy
 Mercurius, whom with wine they worshipp'd last 170
 Of all the Gods, and at the hour of rest.
 Ulysses, toil-worn Hero, through the house
 Pass'd undelaying, by Minerva thick
 With darkness circumfus'd, 'till he arrived
 Where King Alcinoüs and Areta sat. 175
 Around Areta's knees his arms he cast,

And, in that moment, broken clear away
The cloud all went, shed on him from above.
Dumb sat the guests, seeing the unknown Chief,
And wond'ring gazed. He thus his suit preferr'd. 180

Areta, daughter of the Godlike Prince
Rhexenor! suppliant at thy knees I fall,
Thy royal spouse imploring, and thyself,
(After ten thousand toils) and these your guests,
To whom heav'n grant felicity, and to leave 185
Their treasures to their babes, with all the rights
And honours, by the people's suffrage, theirs!
But oh vouchsafe me, who have wanted long
And ardent wish'd my home, without delay
Safe conduct to my native shores again! 190

Such suit he made, and in the ashes sat
At the hearth-side; they mute long time remain'd,
Till, at the la, the antient Hero spake
Echeneus, eldest of Phæacia's sons,
With eloquence beyond the rest endow'd, 195
Rich in traditionary lore, and wife
In all, who thus, benevolent, began.

Not honourable to thyself, O King!
Is such a sight, a stranger on the ground
At the hearth-side seated, and in the dust. 200
Meantime, thy guests, expecting thy command,
Move not; thou therefore raising by his hand
The stranger, lead him to a throne, and bid
The heralds mingle wine, that we may pour

To

To thunder-bearing Jove, the suppliant's friend. 205
Then let the cat'refs for thy gueft produce
Supply, a fupper from the laft regale.

Soon as thofe words Alcinoüs heard, the King,
Upraiſing by his hand the prudent Chief
Ulyſſes from the hearth, he made him fit 210
On a bright throne, difplacing for his fake
Laodamas his fon, the virtuous youth
Who fat beſide him, and whom moſt he lov'd.
And now, a maiden charg'd with golden ew'r
And with an argent laver, pouring, firſt, 215
Pure water on his hands, fupply'd him, next,
With a replendent table, which the chaſte
Direétrefs of the ſtores furniſh'd with bread
And dainties, remnants of the laſt regale.
Then ate the Hero toil-inured, and drank, 220
And to his herald thus Alcinoüs ſpoke.

Pontonoüs ! mingling wine, bear it around
To ev'ry gueſt in turn, that we may pour
To thunder-bearer Jove, the ſtranger's friend,
And guardian of the ſuppliant's ſacred rights. 225

He ſaid ; Pontonoüs, as he bade, the wine
Mingled delicious, and the cups diſpenſed
With diſtribution regular to all.
When each had made libation, and had drunk
Sufficient, then, Alcinoüs thus began. 230

Phæacian Chiefs and Senators, I ſpeak
The dictates of my mind, therefore attend !

Ye all have feasted—To your homes and sleep.
 We will assemble at the dawn of day
 More senior Chiefs, that we may entertain 235
 The stranger here, and to the Gods perform
 Due sacrifice; the convoy that he asks
 Shall next engage our thoughts, that free from pain
 And from vexation, by our friendly aid
 He may revisit, joyful and with speed, 240
 His native shore, however far remote.
 No inconvenience let him feel or harm,
 Ere his arrival; but, arrived, thenceforth
 He must endure whatever lot the Fates
 Spun for him in the moment of his birth. 245
 But should he prove some Deity from heav'n
 Descended, then the Immortals have in view
 Designs not yet apparent; for the Gods
 Have ever from of old reveal'd themselves
 At our solemnities, have on our seats 250
 Sat with us evident, and shared the feast;
 And even if a single traveller
 Of the Phæacians meet them, all reserve
 They lay aside; for with the Gods we boast
 As near affinity as do themselves 255
 * The Cyclops, or the Giant race profane.

* The Scholiast explains the passage thus—We resemble the Gods in righteousness as much as the Cyclops and Giants resembled each other in impiety. But in this sense of it there is something intricate and contrary to Homer's manner. We have seen that they derived themselves from Neptune, which sufficiently justifies the above interpretation.

To whom Ulysses, ever-wise, replied.
Alcinoüs ! think not so. Resemblance none
In figure or in lineaments I bear
To the immortal tenants of the skies, 260
But to the sons of earth ; if ye have known
A man afflicted with a weight of woe
Peculiar, let me be with him compared ;
Woes even passing his could I relate,
And all inflicted on me by the Gods. 265
But let me eat, comfortless as I am,
Uninterrupted ; for no call is loud
As that of hunger in the ears of man ;
Importunate, unreason'able, it constrains
His notice, more than all his woes beside. 270
So, I much sorrow feel, yet not the less
Hear I the blatant appetite demand
Due sustenance, and with a voice that drowns
E'en all my sufferings, 'till itself be fill'd.
But expedite ye at the dawn of day 275
My safe return into my native land,
After much misery ; and let life itself
Forfake me, may I but once more behold
All that is mine, in my own lofty abode.
He spake, whom all applauded, and advised, 280
Unanimous, the guest's conveyance home,
Who had so fitly spoken. When, at length,
All had libation made, and were sufficed,
Departing to his house, each sought repose.

But

But still Ulysses in the hall remain'd, 285
Where, godlike King, Alcinoüs at his side
Sat, and Areta; the attendants clear'd
Meantime the board, and thus the Queen 'white-arm'd,
(Marking the vest and mantle which he wore,
And which her maidens and herself had made) 290
In accents wing'd with eager haste began.

Stranger! the first enquiry shall be mine;
Who art, and whence? From whom receiv'dst thou these?
Saidst not—I came a wand'rer o'er the Deep?

To whom Ulysses, ever-wise, replied. 295
Oh Queen! the task were difficult to unfold
In all its length the story of my woes,
For I have num'rous from the Gods receiv'd;
But I will answer thee as best I may.
There is a certain isle, Ogygia, placed 300
Far distant in the Deep; there dwells, by man
Alike unvisited, and by the Gods,
Calypso, beauteous nymph, but deeply skill'd
In artifice, and terrible in pow'r,
Daughter of Atlas. Me alone my fate 305
Her miserable inmate made, when Jove
Had riv'n asunder with his candent bolt
My bark in the mid-sea. There perish'd all
The valiant partners of my toils, and I
My vessel's keel embracing day and night 310
With folded arms, nine days was borne along.
But on the tenth dark night, as pleas'd the Gods,

They

They drove me to Ogygia, where resides
Calypso, beauteous nymph, dreadful in pow'r;
She rescued, cherish'd, fed me, and her wish 315
Was to confer on me immortal life,
Exempt for ever from the fap of age.
But me her offer'd boon sway'd not. Sev'n years
I there abode continual, with my tears
Bedewing ceaseless my ambrosial robes, 320
Calypso's gift divine; but when, at length,
(Sev'n years elaps'd) the circling eighth arrived,
She then, herself, my quick departure thence
Advised, by Jove's own mandate overaw'd,
Which even her had influenced to a change. 325
On a well-corded raft she sent me forth
With num'rous presents; bread she put and wine
On board, and cloath'd me in immortal robes;
She sent before me also a fair wind
Fresh-blowing, but not dang'rous. Sev'nteen days 330
I sail'd the flood continual, and descried,
On the eighteenth, your shadowy mountains tall,
When my exulting heart sprang at the sight,
All wretched as I was, and still ordain'd
To strive with difficulties many and hard 335
From adverse Neptune; he the stormy winds
Exciting opposite, my wat'ry way
Impeded, and the waves heav'd to a bulk
Immeasurable, such as robb'd me soon
Deep-groaning, of the raft, my only hope; 340
For

For her the tempest scatter'd, and myself
This ocean measured swimming, 'till the winds
And mighty waters cast me on your shore.
Me there emerging, the huge waves had dash'd
Full on the land, where, incommodious most, 345
The shore presented only roughest rocks,
But, leaving it, I swam the Deep again,
'Till now, at last, a river's gentle stream
Receiv'd me, by no rocks deform'd, and where
No violent winds the shelter'd bank annoy'd. 350
I flung myself on shore, exhausted, weak,
Needing repose; ambrosial night came on,
When from the Jove-descended stream withdrawn,
I in a thicket lay'd me down on leaves
Which I had heap'd together, and the Gods 355
O'erwhelm'd my eye-lids with a flood of sleep.
There under wither'd leaves, forlorn, I slept
All the long night, the morning and the noon,
But balmy sleep, at the decline of day,
Broke from me; then, your daughter's train I heard 360
Sporting, with whom she also sported, fair
And graceful as the Gods. To her I kneel'd,
She, following the dictates of a mind
Ingenuous, pass'd in her behaviour all
Which even ye could from an age like hers
Have hoped; for youth is ever indiscrete. 366
She gave me plenteous food, with richest wine
Refresh'd my spirit, taught me where to bathe,
And

And cloath'd me as thou feest; thus, though a prey
To many sorrows, I have told thee truth. 370

To whom Alcinoüs answer thus return'd.
My daughter's conduct, I perceive, hath been
In this erroneous, that she led thee not
Hither, at once, with her attendant train,
For thy first suit was to herself alone. 375

Thus then Ulysses, wary Chief, replied.
Blame not, O Hero, for so slight a cause
Thy faultless child; she bade me follow them,
But I refused, by fear and awe restrain'd,
Lest thou should'st feel displeasure at that sight 380
Thyself; for we are all, in ev'ry clime,
Suspicious, and to worst constructions prone.

So spake Ulysses, to whom thus the King.
I bear not, stranger! in my breast an heart
Causeless irascible; for at all times 385
A temperate equanimity is best.

And oh, I would to heav'n, that, being such
As now thou art, and of one mind with me,
Thou would'st accept my daughter, would'st become
My son-in-law, and dwell contented here! 390

House would I give thee, and possessions too,
Were such thy choice; else, if thou chuse it not,
No man in all Phæacia shall by force
Detain thee. Jupiter himself forbid!

For proof, I will appoint thee convoy hence 395
To-morrow; and while thou by sleep subdued

Shalt on thy bed repose, they with their oars
Shall brush the placid flood, 'till thou arrive
At home, or at what place foe'er thou would'st,
Though far more distant than Eubœa lies, 400
Remotest isle from us, by the report
Of ours, who saw it when they thither bore
Golden-hair'd Rhadamanthus o'er the Deep,
To visit earth-born Tityus. To that isle
They went; they reach'd it, and they brought him thence
Back to Phæacia, in one day, with ease. 406
Thou also shalt be taught what ships I boast
Unmatch'd in swiftness, and how far my crews
Excell, upturning with their oars the brine.

He ceas'd; Ulysses toil-inur'd his words 410
Exulting heard, and, praying, thus replied.

Eternal Father! may the King perform
His whole kind promise! grant him in all lands
A never-dying name, and grant to me
To visit safe my native shores again! 415

Thus they conferr'd; and now Areta bade
Her fair attendants dress a fleecy couch
Under the portico, with purple rugs
Resplendent, and with arras spread beneath,
And over all with cloaks of shaggy pile. 420
Forth went the maidens, bearing each a torch,
And, as she bade, prepared in haste a couch
Of depth commodious, then, returning, gave
Ulysses welcome summons to repose.

Stranger!

Stranger! thy couch is spread. Hence to thy rest.
So they—Thrice grateful to his soul the thought 426
Seem'd of repose. There slept Ulysses, then,
On his carv'd couch, beneath the portico,
But in the inner-house Alcinoüs found
His place of rest, and hers with royal state 430
Prepared, the Queen his consort, at his side.

A R G U M E N T
OF THE
E I G H T H B O O K.

The Phæacians consult on the subject of Ulysses. Preparation is made for his departure. Antinoüs entertains them at his table. Games follow the entertainment. Demodocus the bard, sings, first the loves of Mars and Venus, then the introduction of the wooden horse into Troy. Ulysses, much affected by his song, is questioned by Alcinoüs, whence, and who he is, and what is the cause of his sorrow.

B O O K VIII.

BUT when Aurora, daughter of the dawn,
Blush'd in the East, then from his bed arose
The sacred might of the Phæacian King.
Then uprose also, city-waster Chief,
Ulysses, whom the King Alcinoüs 5
Led forth to council at the ships convened.
There, side by side, on polish'd stones they sat
Frequent; meantime, Minerva in the form
Of King Alcinoüs' herald ranged the town,
With purpose to accelerate the return 10
Of brave Ulysses to his native home,
And

And thus to ev'ry Chief the Goddefs spake.

Phæacian Chiefs and Senators, away!

Haste all to council on the stranger held,

Who hath of late beneath Alcinoüs' roof 15

Our King arrived, a wand'rer o'er the Deep,

But, in his form, majestic as a God.

So saying, she roused the people, and at once

The seats of all the senate-court were fill'd

With fast-assembling throngs, no few of whom 20

Had mark'd Ulysses with admiring eyes.

Then, Pallas o'er his head and shoulders broad

Diffusing grace celestial, his whole form

Dilated, and to statelier height advanced,

That worthier of all reverence he might seem 25

To the Phæacians, and might many a feat

Atchieve, with which they should assay his force.

When, therefore, the assembly now was full,

Alcinoüs, them addressing, thus began.

Phæacian Chiefs and Senators! I speak 30

The dictates of my mind, therefore attend.

This guest, unknown to me, hath, wand'ring, found

My palace, either from the East arrived,

Or from some nation on our western side.

Safe conduct home he asks, and our consent 35

Here wishes ratified, whose quick return

Be it our part, as usual, to promote;

For at no time the stranger, from what coast

Soe'er, who hath resorted to our doors,

Hath

Hath long complain'd of his detention here. 40
Haste—draw ye down into the sacred Deep
A vessel of prime speed, and, from among
The people, fifty and two youths select,
Approved the best; then, lashing fast the oars,
Leave her, that at my palace ye may make 45
Short feast, for which myself will all provide.
Thus I enjoin the crew; but as for those
Of sceptred rank, I bid them all alike
To my own board, that here we may regale
The stranger nobly, and let none refuse. 50
Call, too, Demodocus, the bard divine,
To share my banquet, whom the Gods have blest
With pow'rs of song delectable, unmatched
By any, when his genius once is fired.
He ceas'd, and led the way, whom follow'd all 55
The sceptred senators, while to the house
An herald hastened of the bard divine.
Then, fifty mariners and two, from all
The rest selected, to the coast repair'd,
And, from her station on the sea-bank, launched 60
The galley down into the sacred Deep.
They placed the canvas and the mast on board,
Arranged the oars, unfurl'd the shining sail,
And, leaving her in depth of water moor'd,
All fought the palace of Alcinoüs. 65
There, soon, the portico, the court, the hall
Were fill'd with multitudes of young and old,

For

For whose regale the mighty monarch flew
Two beeves, twelve sheep, and twice four fatted brawns.
They slay'd them first, then busily their task 70
Administ'ring, prepared the joyous feast.
And now the herald came, leading with care
The tuneful bard; dear to the muse was he,
Who yet appointed him both good and ill;
Took from him sight, but gave him strains divine. 75
For him, Pontonoüs in the midst disposed
An argent-studded throne, thrusting it close
To a tall column, where he hung his lyre
Above his head, and taught him where it hung.
He set before him, next, a polish'd board 80
And basket, and a goblet fill'd with wine
For his own use, and at his own command.
Then, all assail'd at once the ready feast,
And when nor hunger more nor thirst they felt,
Then came the muse, and roused the bard to sing 85
Exploits of men renown'd; it was a song,
In that day, to the highest heav'n extoll'd.
He sang of a dispute kindled between
The son of Peleus, and Laertes'* son,
Both seated at a feast held to the Gods. 90
That contest Agamemnon, King of men,

* Agamemnon having inquired at Delphos, at what time the Trojan war should end, was answered, that the conclusion of it should happen at a time when a dispute should arise between two of his principal commanders. That dispute occurred at the time here alluded to, Achilles recommending force as most likely to reduce the city, and Ulysses stratagem.

Between the noblest of Achaia's host
Hearing, rejoiced; for when in Pytho erst
He pass'd the marble threshold to consult
The oracle of Apollo, such dispute
The voice divine had to his ear announced;
For then it was that, first, the storm of war
Came rolling on, ordain'd long time to afflict
Troy and the Grecians, by the will of Jove.

95

So sang the bard illustrious; then his robe
Of purple dye with both hands o'er his head
Ulysses drew, behind its ample folds
Veiling his face, through fear to be observed
By the Phæacians weeping at the song;
And ever as the bard harmonious ceased,
He wiped his tears, and, drawing from his brows
The mantle, pour'd libation to the Gods.
But when the Chiefs (for they delighted heard
Those sounds) solicited again the bard,
And he renew'd the strain, then coving close
His count'nance, as before, Ulysses wept.
Thus, unperceiv'd by all, the Hero mourn'd,
Save by Alcinoüs; he alone his tears,
(Beside him seated) mark'd, and his deep sighs
O'erhearing, the Phæacians thus bespake.

100

105

110

115

Phæacia's Chiefs and Senators, attend!
We have regaled sufficient, and the harp
Heard to satiety, companion sweet
And seasonable of the festive hour.

Now

Now go we forth for honourable proof 120
 Of our address in games of ev'ry kind,
 That this our guest may to his friends report,
 At home arriv'd, that none like us have learn'd
 To leap, to box, to wrestle, and to run.

So saying, he led them forth, whose steps the guests
 All follow'd, and the herald hanging high 126
 The sprightly lyre, took by his hand the bard
 Demodocus, whom he the self-same way
 Conducted forth, by which the Chiefs had gone
 Themselves, for that great spectacle prepared. 130
 They fought the forum; countless swarm'd the throng
 Behind them as they went, and many a youth
 Strong and courageous to the strife arose.
 Upstood Acronus and Ocyalus,
 Elatreus, Nauteus, Prymneus, after whom 135
 Anchialus with Anabeefineus
 Arose, Eretmeus, Penteus, Proreus bold,
 Amphialus and Thöon. Then arose,
 In aspect dread as homicidal Mars,
 Euryalus, and for his graceful form 140
 (After Laodamas) distinguish'd most
 Of all Phæacia's sons, Naubolides.
 Three also from Alcinoüs sprung, arose,
 Laodamas, his eldest; Halius, next,
 His second-born; and godlike Clytoneus. 145
 Of these, some started for the runner's prize.

* They gave the race its limits. All at once
 Along the dusty champaign swift they flew.
 But Clytoneus, illustrious youth, outstripp'd
 All competition ; far as mules surpass 150
 Slow oxen furrowing the fallow ground,
 So far before all others he arrived
 Victorious, where the throng'd spectators stood.
 Some tried the wrestler's toil severe, in which
 Euryalus superior proved to all. 155
 In the long leap Amphialus prevail'd ;
 Elatreus most successful hurl'd the quoit,
 And at the † cestus, last, the noble son
 Of Scheria's King, Laodamas excell'd.
 When thus with contemplation of the games 160
 All had been gratified, Alcinoüs' son
 Laodamas, arising, them address'd.

Friends ! ask we now the stranger, if he boast
 Proficiency in aught. His figure seems
 Not ill ; in thighs, and legs, and arms he shews 165
 Much strength, and in his brawny neck ; nor youth
 Hath left him yet, though batter'd he appears
 With num'rous troubles, and misfortune-flaw'd.
 Nor know I hardships in the world so sure
 To break the strongest down, as those by sea. 170

* Τίσι δ' ἀπο κούρης τίτατο δρόμος—This expression is by the commentators generally understood to be significant of the effort which they made at starting, but it is not improbable that it relates merely to the measurement of the course, otherwise, καρπάλιας ἐπέτατο—will be tautologous.

† In boxing.

Then

'Then answer thus Euryalus return'd.
Thou hast well said, Laodamas; thyself
Approaching, speak to him, and call him forth.

Which when Alcinous' noble offspring heard,
Advancing from his seat, amid them all 175
He stood, and to Ulysses thus began.

Stand forth, oh guest, thou also; prove thy skill
(If any such thou boast) in games like ours,
Which, likeliest, thou hast learn'd; for greater praise
Hath no man, while he lives, than that he know 180
His feet to exercise and hands aright.

Come, then; make trial; scatter wide thy cares;
We will not hold thee long; the ship is launch'd
Already, and the crew stand all prepared.

To whom replied the wily Chief renown'd. 185
Wherefore, as in derision, have ye call'd
Me forth, Laodamas, to these exploits?
No games have I, but many a grief, at heart,
And with far other struggles worn, here sit
Desirous only of conveyance home, 190
For which both King and people I implore.

Then him Euryalus aloud reproach'd.
I well believ'd it, friend! in thee the guise
I see not of a man expert in feats
Athletic, of which various are perform'd 195
In ev'ry land; thou rather seem'st with ships
Familiar; one, accusom'd to controul
Some crew of trading mariners; well-learn'd

In stowage, pilotage, and wealth acquired
By rapine, but of no gymnastic pow'rs. 200

To whom Ulysses, frowning dark, replied.
Thou hast ill spoken, sir, and like a man
Regardless whom he wrongs. Therefore the Gods
Give not endowments graceful in each kind,
Of body, mind, and utterance, all to one. 205

This man in figure less excels, yet Jove
Crowns him with eloquence; his hearers charm'd
Behold him, while with modest confidence
He bears the prize of fluent speech from all,
And in the streets is gazed on as a God! 210

Another, in his form the Pow'rs above
Resembles, but no grace around his words
Twines itself elegant. So, thou in form
Hast excellence to boast; a God, employ'd
To make a master-piece in human shape, 215

Could but produce proportions just as thine;
Yet hast thou an untutor'd intellect.

Thou much hast moved me; thy unhandsome phrase
Hath roused my wrath; I am not, as thou say'st,
A novice in these sports, but took the lead 220

In all, while youth and strength were on my side.
But I am now in bands of sorrow held,
And of misfortune, having much endured
In war, and buffeting the boisterous waves.
Yet, though with misery worn, I will essay 225

My strength among you; for thy words had teeth

Whose

Whose bite hath pinch'd and pain'd me to the proof.

He said; and mantled as he was, a quoit
Uptarting, seized; in bulk and weight all those
Transcending far, by the Phæacians used. 230

Swiftly he swung, and from his vigorous hand
Sent it. Loud sang the stone, and as it flew
The maritime Phæacians low inclined
Their heads beneath it; over all the marks,
And far beyond them, sped the flying rock. 235

Minerva in a human form, the cast
Prodigious measur'd, and aloud exclaim'd.

Stranger! the blind himself might with his hands
Feel out the 'vantage here. Thy quoit disdains
Fellowship with a crowd, borne far beyond. 240

Fear not a losing game; Phæacian none
Will reach thy measure, much less overcast.

She ceased; Ulysses, hardy Chief, rejoiced
That in the circus he had found a judge
So favorable, and with brisker tone, 245
As less in wrath, the multitude address'd.

Young men reach this, and I will quickly heave
Another such, or yet a heavier quoit.
Then, come the man whose courage prompts him forth
To box, to wrestle with me, or to run; 250

For ye have chafed me much, and I decline
No strife with any here, but challenge all
Phæacia, save Laodamas alone.

He is mine host. Who combats with his friend?

To call to proof of hardiment the man 255
Who entertains him in a foreign land,
Would but evince the challenger a fool,
Who, so, should cripple his own interest there.
As for the rest, I none refuse, scorn none,
But wish for trial of you, and to match 260
In opposition fair my force with yours.
There is no game athletic in the use
Of all mankind, too difficult for me ;
I handle well the polish'd bow, and first
Amid a thousand foes strike whom I mark, 265
Although a throng of warriors at my side
Imbattled, speed their shafts at the same time.
Of all Achaia's sons who erst at Troy
Drew bow, the sole who bore the prize from me
Was Philoctetes ; I resign it else 270
To none now nourish'd with the fruits of earth.
Yet mean I no comparison of myself
With men of antient times, with Hercules,
Or with Oechalian Eurytus, who, both,
The Gods themselves in archery defied. 275
Soon, therefore, died huge Eurytus, ere yet
Old age he reach'd ; him, angry to be call'd
To proof of archership, Apollo flew.
But if ye name the spear, mine flies a length
By no man's arrow reach'd ; I fear no foil 280
From the Phæacians, save in speed alone ;
For I have suffer'd hardships, dash'd and drench'd

By

By many a wave, nor had I food on board
At all times, therefore am I much unstrung.

He spake, and silent the Phæacians sat, 285
Of whom alone Alcinoüs thus replied.

Since, stranger, not ungraceful is thy speech,
Who hast but vindicated in our ears
Thy question'd prowess, angry that this youth
Reproach'd thee in the presence of us all, 290

That no man qualified to give his voice
In public, might affront thy courage more;
Now mark me, therefore, that in time to come,
While feasting with thy children and thy spouse,
Thou may'st inform the Heroes of thy land 295
Even of our proficiency in arts

By Jove enjoin'd us in our father's days.
We boast not much the boxer's skill, nor yet
The wrestler's; but light-footed in the race
Are we, and navigators well-inform'd. 300

Our pleasures are the feast, the harp, the dance,
Garments for change; the tepid bath; the bed.
Come, ye Phæacians, beyond others skill'd
To tread the circus with harmonious steps,
Come, play before us; that our guest, arrived 305

In his own country, may inform his friends
How far in seamanship we all excell,
In running, in the dance, and in the song.
Haste! bring ye to Demodocus his lyre
Clear-toned, left somewhere in our hall at home. 310

So

So spake the godlike King, at whose command
 The herald to the palace quick return'd
 To seek the charming lyre. Meantime arose
 Nine arbiters, appointed to intend
 The whole arrangement of the public games, 315
 To smooth the circus-floor, and give the ring
 Its compafs, widening the attentive throng.
 Ere long the herald came, bearing the harp,
 With which Demodocus fupplied, advanced
 Into the middle area, around whom 320
 Stood blooming youths, all skilful in the dance.
 With footfteps juftly timed all fmote at once
 The facred floor; Ulyffes wonder-fixt,
 The ceafelefs play of twinkling * feet admired.
 Then, tuning his fweet chords, Demodocus 325
 A jocund ftain began, his theme, the loves
 Of Mars and Cytherea chaplet-crown'd;
 How firft, clandestine, they embraced beneath
 The roof of Vulcan; her, by many a gift
 Seduced, Mars won, and with adult'rous luft 330
 The bed difhonour'd of the King of fire.
 The fun, a witnefs of their amorous fport,
 Bore fwift the tale to Vulcan; he, appriz'd
 Of that foul deed, at once his fmithy fought,

* The Translator is indebted to Mr. Grey for an epithet more expreffive of the original (*Μαμαρυγας*) than any other, perhaps, in all our language. See the Ode on the Progreff of Poetry.

“ To brisk notes in cadence beating,

“ Glance their *many-twinkling* feet.”

In secret darkness of his inmost soul 335
 Contriving vengeance; to the stock he heav'd
 His anvil huge, on which he forged a snare
 Of bands indissoluble, by no art
 To be untied, durance for ever firm.
 The net prepared, he bore it, fiery-wroth, 340
 To his own chamber and his nuptial couch,
 Where, stretching them from post to post, he wrapp'd
 With those fine meshes all his bed around,
 And hung them num'rous from the roof, diffused
 Like spiders' filaments, which not the Gods 345
 Themselves could see, so subtle were the toils.
 When thus he had encircled all his bed
 On ev'ry side, he feign'd a journey thence
 To Lemnos, - of all cities that adorn
 The earth, the city that he favours most. 350
 Nor kept the God of the resplendent reins
 Mars, drowsy watch, but seeing that the famed
 Artificer of heav'n had left his home,
 Flew to the house of Vulcan, hot to enjoy
 The Goddesses with the wreath-encircled brows. 355
 She, newly from her potent Sire return'd
 The son of Saturn, fat. Mars, ent'ring, seiz'd
 Her hand, hung on it, and thus urged his suit.
 To bed, my fair, and let us love! for lo!
 Thine husband is from home, to Lemnos gone, 360
 And to the Sintians, men of barb'rous speech.

He spake, nor she was loth, but bedward too
Like him inclined ; so then, to bed they went,
And as they lay'd them down, down stream'd the net
Around them, labour exquisite of hands 365
By ingenuity divine inform'd.

Small room they found, so prison'd ; not a limb
Could either lift, or move, but felt at once
Entanglement from which was no escape.
And now the glorious artist, ere he yet 370
Had reach'd the Lemnian isle, limping, return'd
From his feign'd journey, for his spy the fun
Had told him all. With aching heart he sought
His home, and, standing in the vestibule,
Frantic with indignation roar'd to heav'n, 375
And roar'd again, summoning all the Gods.—

Oh Jove ! and all ye Pow'rs for ever blest !
Here ; hither look, that ye may view a sight
Ludicrous, yet too monstrous to be borne,
How Venus always with dishonour loads 380
Her cripple spouse, doating on fiery Mars !
And wherefore ? for that he is fair in form
And found of foot, I ricket-boned and weak.
Whose fault is this ? Their fault, and theirs alone
Who gave me being ; ill-employ'd were they 385
Begetting me, one, better far unborn.
See where they couch together on my bed
Lascivious ! ah, sight hateful to my eyes !
Yet cooler wishes will they feel, I ween,

To press my bed' hereafter; here to sleep 390
Will little please them, fondly as they love.
But these my toils and tangles will suffice
To hold them here, 'till Jove shall yield me back
Complete, the sum of all my nuptial gifts
Paid to him for the shameless strumpet's sake 395
His daughter, as incontinent as fair.

He said, and in the brazen-floor'd abode
Of Jove the Gods assembled. Neptune came
Earth-circling Pow'r; came Hermes friend of man,
And, regent of the far-commanding bow, 400
Apollo also came; but chaste reserve
Bathful kept all the Goddesses at home.
The Gods, by whose beneficence all live,
Stood in the portal; infinite arose
The laugh of heav'n, all looking down intent 405
On that shrewd project of the smith divine,
And, turning to each other, thus they said.

Bad works speed ill. The slow o'ertakes the swift.
So Vulcan, tardy as he is, by craft
Hath outstript Mars, although the fleetest far 410
Of all who dwell in heav'n, and the light-heel'd
Must pay the adult'rer's forfeit to the lame.

So spake the Pow'rs immortal; then the King
Of radiant shafts thus question'd Mercury.

Jove's son, heaven's herald, Hermes, bounteous God!
Would'st *thou* such stricture close of bands endure 416
For golden Venus lying at thy side?

Whom answer'd thus the messenger of heav'n.
Archer divine! yea, and with all my heart;
And be the bands which wind us round about 420
Thrice these, innumerable, and let all
The Gods and Goddeffes in heav'n look on,
So I may clasp Vulcan's fair spouse the while.

He spake; then laugh'd the Immortal pow'rs again.
But not so Neptune; he with earnest suit 425
The glorious artist urged to the release
Of Mars, and thus in accents wing'd he said.

Loose him; accept my promise; he shall pay
Full recompense in presence of us all.

Then thus the limping smith far-famed replied. 430
Earth-circler Neptune, spare me that request.

*Lame suitor, lame security. What bands
Could I devise for thee among the Gods,
Should Mars, emancipated once, escape,
Leaving both debt and durance far behind? 435

Him answer'd then the Shaker of the shores:
I tell thee, Vulcan, that if Mars by flight
Shun payment, I will pay, myself, the fine.

To whom the glorious artist of the skies.
Thou must not, canst not, shalt not be refused. 440

* The original line has received such a variety of interpretations, that a Translator seems free to chuse. It has, however, a proverbial turn, which I have endeavoured to preserve, and have adopted that sense of the words which appears best to accord with what immediately follows. Vulcan pleads his own inability to enforce the demand, as a circumstance that made Neptune's promise unacceptable.

So saying, the might of Vulcan loos'd the snare,
And they, detain'd by those coercive bands
No longer, from the couch upstarting, flew,
Mars into Thrace, and to her Paphian home
The Queen of smiles, where deep in myrtle groves 445
Her incense-breathing altar stands embow'r'd.
Her there, the Graces laved, and oils diffused
O'er all her form, ambrosial, such as add
Fresh beauty to the Gods for ever young,
And cloath'd her in the loveliest robes of heav'n. 450

Such was the theme of the illustrious bard.
Ulysses with delight that song, and all
The maritime Phæacian concourse heard.
Alcinöus, then, (for in the dance they pass'd
All others) call'd his sons to dance alone, 455
Halius and Laodamas; they gave
The purple ball into their hands, the work
Exact of Polybus; one, re-supine,
Upcast it high toward the dusky clouds,
The other, springing into air, with ease 460
Received it, ere he sank to earth again.
When thus they oft had sported with the ball
Thrown upward, next, with nimble interchange
They pass'd it to each other many a time,
Footing the plain, while ev'ry youth of all 465
The circus clapp'd his hands, and from beneath
The din of stamping feet fill'd all the air.

Then;

Then, turning to Alcinoüs, thus the wife
 Ulysses spake. Alcinoüs! mighty King!
 Illustrious above all Phæacia's sons! 470

Incomparable are ye in the dance,
 Ev'n as thou said'st. Amazement-fixt I stand!

So he, whom hearing, the imperial might
 Exulted of Alcinoüs, and aloud
 To his oar-skill'd Phæacians thus he spake. 475

Phæacian Chiefs and Senators, attend!
 Wisdom beyond the common flint I mark
 In this our guest; good cause in my account,
 For which we should present him with a pledge
 Of hospitality and love. The Chiefs 480

Are twelve, who, highest in command, controul
 The people, and the thirteenth Chief am I.
 Bring each a golden talent, with a vest
 Well-bleach'd, and tunic; gratified with these,
 The stranger to our banquet shall repair 485

Exulting; bring them all without delay;
 And let Euryalus by word and gift
 Appease him, for his speech was unadvised.

He ceas'd, whom all applauded, and at once
 Each sent his herald forth to bring the gifts, 490
 When thus Euryalus his Sire address'd.

Alcinoüs! o'er Phæacia's sons supreme!
 I will appease our guest, as thou command'st.
 This sword shall be his own, the blade all steel,
 The hilt of silver, and the unfullied sheath 495
 Of

Of ivory recent from the carver's hand.
A gift like this he shall not need despise.

So saying, his silver-studded sword he gave
Into his grasp, and, courteous, thus began.

Hail, honour'd stranger! and if word of mine 500
Have harm'd thee, rashly spoken, let the winds
Bear all remembrance of it swift away!
May the Gods give thee to behold again
Thy wife, and to attain thy native shore,
Whence absent long, thou hast so much endured! 505

To whom Ulysses, ever-wise, replied.
Hail also thou, and may the Gods, my friend,
Grant thee felicity, and may never want
Of this thy sword touch thee in time to come,
By whose kind phrase appeas'd my wrath subsides! 510

He ended, and athwart his shoulders threw
The weapon bright-emboss'd. Now sank the sun,
And those rich gifts arrived, which to the house
Of King Alcinoüs the heralds bore.
Alcinoüs' sons receiv'd them, and beside 515
Their royal mother placed the precious charge.
The King then led the way, at whose abode
Arrived, again they press'd their lofty thrones,
And to Aretä thus the monarch spake.

Haste, bring a coffer; bring thy best, and store 520
A mantle and a sumptuous vest within;
Warm for him, next, a brazen bath, by which
Refresh'd, and viewing in fair order placed

The

The noble gifts by the Phæacian Lords
Conferr'd on him, he may the more enjoy 525
Our banquet, and the bard's harmonious song.
I give him also this my golden cup
Splendid, elaborate; that, while he lives,
What time he pours libation forth to Jove
And all the Gods, he may remember me. 530

He ended, at whose words Areta bade
Her maidens with dispatch place o'er the fire
A tripod ample-womb'd; obedient they
Advanced a laver to the glowing hearth,
Water infused, and kindled wood beneath. 535
The flames encircling bright the bellied vase,
Warm'd soon the flood within. Meantime, the Queen
Producing from her chamber-stores a chest
All-elegant, within it placed the gold
And raiment, gifts of the Phæacian Chiefs, 540
With her own gifts, the mantle and the vest,
And in wing'd accents to Ulysses said.

Now take, thyself, the coffer's lid in charge;
Girdle it quickly with a cord, lest loss
Befall thee on thy way, while thou perchance 545
Shalt sleep secure on board the fable bark.

Which when Ulysses heard, Hero renown'd,
Adjusting close the lid, he cast a cord
Around it, which with many a mazy knot
He tied, by Circe taught him long before. 550
And now, the mistress of the household charge

Summon'd

Summon'd him to his bath; glad he beheld
The steaming vase, uncustom'd to its use
E'er since his voyage from the isle of fair
Calypso, although, while a guest with her, 555
Ever familiar with it, as a God.

Laved by attendant damsels, and with oil
Refresh'd, he put his sumptuous tunic on
And mantle, and proceeding from the bath
To the symposium, join'd the num'rous guests; 560
But, as he pass'd, the Princess all divine
Beside the pillars of the portal, lost
In admiration of his graceful form,
Stood, and in accents wing'd him thus address'd.

Hail, stranger! at thy native home arrived 565
Remember me; thy first deliverer here.

To whom Ulysses, ever-wise, replied.
Nausicaa! daughter of the noble King
Alcinoüs! So may Jove, high-thund'ring mate
Of Juno, grant me to behold again 570
My native land, and my delightful home,
As, even there, I will present my vows
To thee, adoring thee as I adore
The Gods themselves, virgin, by whom I live!

He said, and on his throne beside the King 575
Alcinoüs sat. And now they portion'd out
The feast to all, and charged the cups with wine,
And introducing by his hand the bard
Phæacia's glory, at the column's side

The herald placed Demodocus again. 580

Then, carving forth a portion from the loins
Of a huge brawn, of which uneaten still
Large part and delicate remain'd, thus spake
Ulysses—Herald! bear it to the bard
For his regale, whom I will soon embrace 585
In spite of sorrow; for respect is due
And veneration to the sacred bard
From all mankind, for that the muse inspires
Herself his song, and loves the tuneful tribe.

He ended, and the herald bore his charge 590
To the old Hero, who with joy received
That meed of honour at the bearer's hand.
Then, all, at once, assail'd the ready feast,
And hunger now, and thirst both satisfied,
Thus to Demodocus Ulysses spake. 595

Demodocus! I give thee praise above
All mortals, for that either thee the muse
Jove's daughter teaches, or the King, himself,
Apollo; since thou so record'st the fate,
With such clear method, of Achaia's host, 600
Their deeds heroic, and their num'rous toils,
As thou hadst present been thyself, or learnt
From others present there, the glorious tale.
Come, then, proceed; that rare invention sing,
The horse of wood, which by Minerva's aid 605
Epeus framed, and which Ulysses erst
Convey'd into the citadel of Troy

With

With warriors fill'd, who lay'd all Ilium waste.

These things rehearse regular, and myself

Will, instant, publish in the ears of all 610

Thy fame, reporting thee a bard to whom

Apollo free imparts celestial song.

He ended; then Apollo with full force

Rush'd on Demodocus, and he began

What time the Greeks, first firing their own camp, 615

Steer'd all their galleys from the shore of Troy.

Already, in the horse conceal'd, his band

Around Ulysses sat; for Ilium's sons

Themselves had drawn it to the citadel,

And there the mischief stood. Then, strife arose 620

Among the Trojans compassing the horse,

And threefold was the doubt; whether to cleave

The hollow trunk asunder, or updrawn

Aloft, to cast it headlong from the rocks,

Or to permit the enormous image, kept 625

Entire, to stand an off'ring to the Gods,

Which was their destined course; for Fate had fix'd

Their ruin sure, when once they had received

Within their walls that engine huge, in which

Sat all the bravest Grecians with the fate 630

Of Ilium charged, and slaughter of her sons.

He sang, how, from the horse effused, the Greeks

Left their capacious ambush, and the town

Made desolate. To others, in his song,

He gave the praise of wasting all beside, 635
 But told how, fierce as Mars, Ulysses join'd
 With godlike Menelaus, to the house
 Flew of Deiphobus; him there engaged
 In direst fight he sang, and through the aid
 Of glorious Pallas, conqueror over all. 640

So sang the bard illustrious, at whose song
 Ulysses melted, and tear after tear
 Fell on his cheeks. As when a woman weeps;
 Her husband, who hath fallen in defence
 Of his own city and his babes before 645
 The gates; she, sinking, folds him in her arms,
 And, gazing on him as he pants and dies,
 Shrieks at the sight; meantime, the enemy
 Smiting her shoulders with the spear, to toil
 Command her and to bondage far away, 650
 And her cheek fades with horror at the sound;
 Ulysses, so, from his moist lids let fall
 The frequent tear. Unnoticed by the rest
 Those drops, but not by King Alcinoüs, fell,
 Who, seated at his side, his heavy sighs 655
 Remark'd, and the Phæacians thus bespake.

Phæacian Chiefs and Senators attend!
 Now let Demodocus enjoin his harp
 Silence, for not alike grateful to all.
 His music sounds; during our feast, and since 660
 The bard divine began, continual flow

The

The stranger's sorrows, by remembrance caused
Of some great woe which wraps his soul around.
Then, let the bard suspend his song, that all
(As most befits th' occasion) may rejoice, 665
Both guest and hosts together; since we make
This voyage, and these gifts confer, in proof
Of hospitality and unfeign'd love,
Judging, with all wise men, the stranger-guest
And suppliant worthy of a brother's place. 670
And thou conceal not, artfully reserv'd,
What I shall ask, far better plain declared
Than smother'd close; who art thou? speak thy name,
The name by which thy father, mother, friends
And fellow-citizens, with all who dwell 675
Around thy native city, in times past
Have known thee; for of all things human none
Lives altogether nameless, whether good
Or whether bad, but ev'ry man receives
Ev'n in the moment of his birth, a name. 680
Thy country, people, city, tell; the mark
At which my ships, intelligent, shall aim,
That they may bear thee thither; for our ships
No pilot need or helm, as ships are wont,
But know, themselves, our purpose; know beside 685
All cities, and all fruitful regions well
Of all the earth, and with dark clouds involv'd
Plough rapid the rough Deep, fearless of harm,

(Whate'er

(Whate'er betide) and of disastrous wreck.
 Yet thus, long since, my father I have heard 690
 Naufithoüs speaking; Neptune, he would say,
 Is angry with us, for that safe we bear
 Strangers of ev'ry nation to their home;
 And he foretold a time when he would smite
 In vengeance some Phæacian gallant bark 695
 Returning after convoy of her charge,
 And fix her in the fable flood, transform'd
 Into a mountain, right before the town.

So spake my hoary Sire, which let the God
 At his own pleasure do, or leave undone. 700
 But tell me truth, and plainly. Where have been
 Thy wand'rings? in what regions of the earth
 Hast thou arrived? what nations hast thou seen,
 What cities? say, how many hast thou found
 Harsh, savage and unjust? how many, kind 705
 To strangers, and disposed to fear the Gods?
 Say also, from what secret grief of heart
 Thy sorrows flow, oft as thou hear'st the fate
 Of the Achæians, or of Ilium sung?
 That fate the Gods prepared; they spin the thread 710
 Of man's destruction, that in after days
 The bard may make the sad event his theme.
 Perish'd thy father or thy brother there?
 Or hast thou at the siege of Ilium lost
 Father-in-law, or son-in-law? for such 715
 Are

Are next and dearest to us after those
Who share our own descent; or was the dead
Thy bosom-friend, whose heart was as thy own?
For worthy as a brother of our love
The constant friend and the discrete I deem.

720

A R G U-

A R G U M E N T

O F T H E

N I N T H B O O K.

Ulysses discovers himself to the Phæacians, and begins the history of his adventures. He destroys Ismarus, city of the Ciconians; arrives among the Lotophagi; and afterwards at the land of the Cyclops. He is imprisoned by Polypheme in his cave, who devours six of his companions; intoxicates the monster with wine, blinds him while he sleeps, and escapes from him.

B O O K I X.

THEN answer, thus, Ulysses wife return'd.
Alcinoüs ! King ! illustrious above all

Phæacia's sons ! pleasant it is to hear

A bard like this, sweet as the Gods in song.

The world, in my account, no sight affords

5

More gratifying, than a people blest

With cheerfulness and peace, a palace throng'd

With guests in order ranged, list'ning to sounds

Melodious, and the steaming tables spread

With plenteous viands, while the cups, with wine

10

From brimming beakers fill'd, pass brisk around.

No lovelier sight know I. But thou, it seems,

Thy

Thy thoughts haft turn'd to ask me whence my groans
And tears, that I may sorrow still the more.
What first, what next, what last shall I rehearse, 15
On whom the Gods have show'r'd such various woes?
Learn first my name, that even in this land
Remote I may be known, and that escaped
From all adversity, I may requite
Hereafter, this your hospitable care 20
At my own home, however distant hence.
I am Ulysses, fear'd in all the earth
For subtlest wisdom, and renown'd to heaven,
The offspring of Laertes; my abode
Is sun-burnt Ithaca; there waving stands 25
The mountain Neritus his num'rous boughs,
And it is neighbour'd close by clust'ring isles
All populous; thence Samos is beheld,
Dulichium, and Zacynthus forest-clad.
Flat on the Deep she lies, farthest removed 30
Toward the West, while, situate apart,
Her sister islands face the rising day;
Rugged she is, but fruitful nurse of sons
Magnanimous; nor shall these eyes behold,
Elsewhere, an object dear and sweet as she. 35
Calypso, beauteous Goddess, in her grot
Detain'd me, wishing me her own espoused;
Ææan Circe also, skill'd profound
In potent arts, within her palace long
Detain'd me, wishing me her own espoused; 40

But never could they warp my constant mind.
So much our parents and our native soil
Attract us most, even although our lot
Be fair and plenteous in a foreign land.
But come—my painful voyage, such as Jove
Gave me from Ilium, I will now relate.

45

From Troy the winds bore me to Ismarus,
City of the Ciconians; them I slew,
And laid their city waste; whence bringing forth
Much spoil with all their wives, I portion'd it
With equal hand, and each received a share.
Next, I exhorted to immediate flight
My people; but in vain; they madly scorn'd
My sober counsel, and much wine they drank,
And sheep and beeves flew num'rous on the shore.
Meantime, Ciconians to Ciconians call'd,
Their neighbours summoning, a mightier host
And braver, natives of the continent,
Expert, on horses mounted, to maintain
Fierce fight, or if occasion bade, on foot.
Num'rous they came as leaves, or vernal flow'rs
At day-spring. Then, by the decree of Jove,
Misfortune found us. At the ships we stood
Piercing each other with the brazen spear,
And 'till the morning brighten'd into noon,
Few as we were, we yet withstood them all;
But, when the sun verged westward, then the Greeks
Fell back, and the Ciconian host prevail'd.

50

55

60

65

Six

Six warlike Grecians from each galley's crew
Perish'd in that dread field; the rest escaped. 70

Thus, after loss of many, we pursued
Our course, yet, difficult as was our flight,
Went not 'till first we had invoked by name
Our friends, whom the Ciconians had destroy'd.

But cloud-assembler Jove assail'd us soon 75

With a tempestuous North-wind; earth alike
And sea with storms he overhung, and night
Fell fast from heav'n. Their heads deep-plunging oft

Our gallies flew, and rent, and rent again
Our tatter'd sail-cloth crackled in the wind. 80

We, fearing instant death, within the barks
Our canvas lodg'd, and, toiling strenuous, reach'd
At length the continent. Two nights we lay
Continual there, and two long days, consumed
With toil and grief; but when the beauteous morn 85

Bright-hair'd, had brought the third day to a close,
(Our masts erected, and white sails unfurl'd)

Again we sat on board; meantime, the winds
Well managed by the steersman, urged us on.

And now, all danger pass'd, I had attain'd 90

My native shore, but, doubling in my course
Malea, waves and currents and North-winds

Constrain'd me devious to Cythera's isle.

Nine days by cruel storms thence was I borne
Athwart the fishy Deep, but on the tenth 95

Reach'd the Lotophagi, a race sustain'd

On sweetest fruit alone. There quitting ship,
 We landed and drew water, and the crews
 Beside the vessels took their evening cheer.
 When, hasty, we had thus our strength renew'd, 100
 I order'd forth my people to inquire
 (Two I selected from the rest, with whom
 I join'd an herald, third) what race of men
 Might there inhabit. They, departing; mix'd
 With the Lotophagi; nor hostile aught 105
 Or savage the Lotophagi devised
 Against our friends, but offer'd to their taste
 The lotus; of which fruit what man foe'er
 Once tasted, no desire felt he to come
 With tidings back, or seek his country more, 110
 But rather wish'd to feed on lotus still
 With the Lotophagi, and to renounce
 All thoughts of home. Them, therefore, I constrain'd
 Weeping on board, and dragging each beneath
 The benches, bound him there. Then, all in haste, 115
 I urged my people to ascend again
 Their hollow barks, lest others also, fed
 With fruit of lotus, should forget their home.
 They quick embark'd, and on the benches ranged
 In order, thresh'd with oars the foamy flood. 120
 Thence, o'er the Deep proceeding fad, we reach'd
 The land at length, where, * giant-sized and free
 From all constraint of law, the Cyclops dwell.

* So the Scholium interprets in this place, the word υπερφαιλος.

They,

They, trusting to the Gods, plant not, or plough,
But earth unfow'd, untill'd, brings forth for them 125
All fruits, wheat, barley, and the vinous grape
Large-cluster'd, nourish'd by the show'rs of Jove.
No councils they convene, no laws contrive,
But in deep caverns dwell, found on the heads
Of lofty mountains, judging each supreme 130
His wife and children, heedless of the rest.
In front of the Cyclopean haven lies
A level island, not adjoining close
Their land, nor yet remote, woody and rude.
There, wild-goats breed numberless, by no foot 135
Of man molested; never huntsman there,
Inured to winter's cold and hunger, roams
The dreary woods, or mountain-tops sublime;
No fleecy flocks dwell there, nor plough is known,
But the unseeded and unfurrow'd soil, 140
Year after year a wilderness by man
Untrodden, food for blatant goats supplies.
For no ships crimson-prow'd the Cyclops own,
Nor naval artizan is there, whose toil
Might furnish them with oary barks, by which 145
Subsists all distant commerce, and which bear
Man o'er the Deep to cities far remote
Who might improve the peopled isle, that seems
Not sterile in itself, but apt to yield,
In their due season, fruits of ev'ry kind. 150
For stretch'd beside the hoary ocean lie

Green meadows moist, where vines would never fail;
Light is the land, and they might yearly reap
The tallest crops, so unctuous is the glebe.
Safe is its haven also, where no need 155
Of cable is or anchor, or to lash
The hawser fast ashore, but pushing in
His bark, the mariner might there abide
'Till rising gales should tempt him forth again.
At bottom of the bay runs a clear stream 160
Issuing from a cove hemm'd all around
With poplars; down into that bay we steer'd
Amid the darkness of the night, some God
Conducting us; for all unseen it lay,
Such gloom involved the fleet, nor shone the moon 165
From heav'n to light us, veil'd by pitchy clouds.
Hence, none the isle descried, nor any saw
The lofty surge roll'd on the strand, or ere
Our vessels struck the ground; but when they struck,
Then, low'ring all our sails, we disembark'd, 170
And on the sea-beech slept till dawn appear'd.
Soon as Aurora, daughter of the dawn,
Look'd rosy forth, we with admiring eyes
The isle survey'd, roaming it wide around.
Meantime, the nymphs, Jove's daughters, roused the goats
Bred on the mountains, to supply with food 176
The partners of my toils; then, bringing forth
Bows and long-pointed javelins from the ships,
Divided all into three separate bands

We

We struck them, and the Gods gave us much prey. 180

Twelve ships attended me, and ev'ry ship

Nine goats received by lot; myself alone

Selected ten. All day, 'till set of sun,

We eating fat goat's flesh, and drinking wine

Delicious, without stint; for dearth was none 185

Of ruddy wine on board, but much remain'd,

With which my people had their jars supplied

What time we sack'd Ciconian Ismarus.

Thence looking forth toward the neighbour-land

Where dwell the Cyclops, rising smoke we saw, 190

And voices heard, their own, and of their flocks.

Now sank the sun, and (night o'ershadowing all)

We slept along the shore; but when again

The rosy-finger'd daughter of the dawn

Look'd forth, my crews convened, I thus began. 195

Companions of my course! here rest ye all,

Save my own crew, with whom I will explore

This people, whether wild they be, unjust,

And to contention giv'n, or well-disposed

To strangers, and a race who fear the Gods. 200

So speaking, I embark'd, and bade embark

My followers, throwing, quick, the hawfers loose.

They, ent'ring at my word, the benches fill'd

Well-ranged, and thresh'd with oars the foamy flood.

Attaining soon that neighbor-land, we found 205

At its extremity, fast by the sea,

A cavern, lofty, and dark-brow'd above

With

With laurels; in that cavern slumb'ring lay
Much cattle, sheep and goats, and a broad court
Enclosed it, fenced with stones from quarries hewn, 210
With spiry firs, and oaks of ample bough.
Here dwelt a giant vast, who far remote
His flocks fed solitary, converse none
Desiring, fullen, savage, and unjust.
Monster, in truth, he was, hideous in form, 215
Resembling less a man by Ceres gift
Sustain'd, than some aspiring mountain-crag
Tufted with wood, and standing all alone.
Enjoining, then, my people to abide
Fast by the ship which they should closely guard, 220
I went; but not without a goat-skin fill'd
With fable wine which I had erst received
From Maron, offspring of Evanthès, priest
Of Phœbus, guardian god of Ismarus,
Because, through rev'rence of him, we had saved 225
Himself, his wife and children; for he dwelt
Amid the grove umbrageous of his God.
He gave me, therefore, noble gifts; from him
Sev'n talents I received of beaten gold,
A beaker, argent all, and after these 230
No fewer than twelve jars with wine replete,
Rich, unadulterate, drink for Gods; nor knew
One servant, male or female, of that wine
In all his house; none knew it, save himself,
His wife, and the intendant of his stores. 235
Of

Oft as they drank that luscious juice, he flaked
A single cup with twenty from the stream,
And, even then, the beaker breath'd abroad
A scent celestial, which whoever smelt,
Thenceforth no pleasure found it to abtain. 240
Charged with an ample goat-skin of this wine
I went, and with a wallet well supplied,
But felt a sudden presage in my soul
That, haply, with terrific force endued,
Some savage would appear, strange to the laws 245
And privileges of the human race.
Few steps convey'd us to his den, but him
We found not; he his flocks pastur'd abroad.
His cavern ent'ring, we with wonder gazed
Around on all; his strainers hung with cheese 350
Distended wide; with lambs and kids his pens
Close-throng'd we saw, and folded separate
The various charge; the eldest all apart,
Apart the middle-aged, and the new-yea'd
Also apart. His pails and bowls with whey 355
Swam all, neat vessels into which he milk'd.
Me then my friends first importuned to take
A portion of his cheeses, then to drive
Forth from the sheep-cotes to the rapid bark
His kids and lambs, and plow the brine again. 360
But me they moved not, happier had they moved!
I wish'd to see him, and to gain, perchance,
Some pledge of hospitality at his hands,

Whose form was such, as should not much bepeak
When he appear'd, our confidence or love. 365
Then, kindling fire, we offer'd to the Gods,
And of his cheefes eating, patient sat
'Till home he trudg'd from pasture. Charged he came
With dry wood bundled, an enormous load,
Fuel by which to sup. Loud crash'd the thorns 370
Which down he cast before the cavern's mouth,
To whose interior nooks we trembling flew.
At once he drove into his spacious cave
His batten'd flock, all those which gave him milk,
But all the males, both rams and goats, he left 375
Abroad, excluded from the cavern-yard.
Upheaving, next, a rocky barrier huge
To his cave's mouth, he thrust it home. That weight
Not all the oxen from its place had moved
Of twenty and two wains; with such a rock 380
Immenſe his den he cloſed. Then down he fat,
And as he milk'd his ewes and bleating goats
All in their turns, her yeanling gave to each;
Coagulating, then, with brisk diſpatch,
The half of his new milk, he thrust the curd 385
Into his wicker ſieves, but ſtored the reſt
In pans and bowls—his cuſtomary drink.
His labours thus perform'd, he kindled, laſt,
His fuel, and diſcerning *us*, enquired,
Who are ye, ſtrangers? from what diſtant ſhore 390
Roam ye the waters? traffick ye? or bound
To

To no one port, wander, as pirates use,
At large the Deep, exposing life themselves,
And enemies of all mankind beside?

He ceased; we, dash'd with terroure, heard the growl
Of his big voice, and view'd his form uncouth, 396
To whom, though sore-appall'd, I thus replied.

Of Greece are we, and, bound from Ilium home,
Have wander'd wide the expanse of ocean, sport
For ev'ry wind, and driven from our course, 400
Have here arrived; so stood the will of Jove.
We boast ourselves of Agamemnon's train,
The son of Atreus, at this hour the Chief
Beyond all others under heav'n renown'd,
So great a city he hath sack'd, and slain 405
Such num'rous foes; but since we reach, at last,
Thy knees, we beg such hospitable fare,
Or other gift, as guests are wont to obtain.
Illustrious lord! respect the Gods, and us
Thy suitors; suppliant are the care of Jove 410
The hospitable; he their wrongs resents,
And where the stranger sojourns, there is he.

I ceas'd, when answer thus he, fierce, return'd.
Friend! either thou art fool, or hast arrived
Indeed from far, who bidd'st me fear the Gods 415
Left they be wroth. The Cyclops little heeds
Jove ægis-arm'd, or all the Pow'rs of heav'n.
Our race is mightier far; nor shall myself,
Through fear of Jove's hostility, abstain

From thee or thine, unless my choice be such. 420

But tell me now. Where touch'd thy gallant bark

Our country, on thy first arrival here?

Remote, or nigh? for I would learn the truth.

So spake he, tempting me; but, artful, thus

I answer'd, penetrating his intent. 425

My vessel, Neptune, Shaker of the shores,

At yonder utmost promontory dash'd

In pieces, hurling her against the rocks

With winds that blew right thither from the sea,

And I, with these alone, escaped alive. 430

So I, to whom, relentless, answer none

He deign'd, but, with his arms extended, sprang

Toward my people, of whom seizing two

At once, like whelps against his cavern-floor

He dash'd them, and their brains spread on the ground.

These, piece-meal hewn, for supper he prepared, 436

And, like a mountain-lion, neither flesh

Nor entrails left, nor yet their marrowy bones.

We, viewing that tremendous sight, upraised

Our hands to Jove, all hope and courage lost. 440

When thus the Cyclops had with human flesh

Fill'd his capacious belly, and had quaff'd

Much undiluted milk, among his flocks

Outstretch'd immense, he press'd his cavern-floor.

Me, then, my courage prompted to approach 445

The monster with my sword drawn from the sheath,

And to transfix him where the vitals wrap

The

The liver; but maturer thoughts forbad.
For so, we also had incurr'd a death
Tremendous, wanting pow'r to thrust aside 450
The rocky mass that clos'd his cavern-mouth
By force of hand alone. Thus many a figh
Heaving, we watch'd the dawn. But when, at length,
Aurora, day-spring's daughter rosy-palm'd
Look'd forth, then, kindling fire, his flocks he milk'd
In order, and her yearling kid or lamb 456
Thrust under each. When thus he had perform'd
His wonted task, two seizing, as before,
He flew them for his next obscene regale.
His dinner ended, from the cave he drove 460
His fatted flocks abroad, moving with ease
That pond'rous barrier, and replacing it
As he had only clos'd a quiver's lid.
Then, hissing them along, he drove his flocks
Toward the mountain, and me left, the while, 465
Deep ruminating how I best might take
Vengeance, and by the aid of Pallas win
Deathless renown. This counsel pleas'd me most.
Beside the sheep-cote lay a massy club
Hewn by the Cyclops from an olive stock, 470
Green, but which dried, should serve him for a staff.
To us consid'ring it, that staff appear'd
Tall as the mast of a huge trading-bark,
Impell'd by twenty rowers o'er the Deep.
Such seem'd its length to us, and such its bulk. 475
Part

Part amputating, (an whole fathom's length)
I gave my men that portion, with command
To shave it smooth. They smooth'd it, and myself,
Shaping its blunt extremity to a point,
Season'd it in the fire; then cov'ring close 480
The weapon, hid it under litter'd straw,
For much lay scatter'd on the cavern-floor.
And now I bade my people cast the lot
Who of us all should take the pointed brand,
And grind it in his eye when next he slept. 485
The lots were cast, and four were chosen, those
Whom most I wish'd, and I was chosen fifth.
At even-tide he came, his fleecy flocks
Pasturing homeward, and compell'd them all
Into his cavern, leaving none abroad, 490
Either through some surmise, or so inclined
By influence, haply, of the Gods themselves.
The huge rock pull'd into its place again
At the cave's mouth, he, sitting, milk'd his sheep
And goats in order, and her kid or lamb 495
Thrust under each; thus, all his work dispatch'd,
Two more he seiz'd, and to his supper fell.
I then, approaching to him, thus address'd
The Cyclops, holding in my hand a cup
Of ivy-wood, well-charged with ruddy wine. 500

Lo, Cyclops! this is wine. Take this and drink
After thy meal of man's flesh. Taste and learn
What precious liquor our lost vessel bore.

I brought

I brought it hither, purposing to make
Libation to thee, if to pity inclined 505
Thou would'st dismiss us home. But, ah, thy rage
Is insupportable! thou cruel one!
Who, thinkest thou, of all mankind, henceforth
Will visit *thee* guilty of such excess?

I ceas'd. He took and drank, and * hugely pleas'd
With that delicious bev'rage, thus enquired. 511

Give me again, and spare not. Tell me, too,
Thy name, incontinent, that I may make
Requital, gratifying also thee
With somewhat to thy taste. We Cyclops own 515
A bounteous foil, which yields us also wine
From clusters large, nourish'd by show'rs from Jove;
But this—oh this is from above—a stream
Of nectar and ambrosia, all divine!

He ended, and received a second draught, 520
Like measure. Thrice I bore it to his hand,
And, foolish, thrice he drank. But when the fumes
Began to play around the Cyclop's brain,
With show of amity I thus replied.

Cyclops! thou hast my noble name enquired, 525
Which I will tell thee. Give me, in return,
The promised boon, some hospitable pledge.
My name is † Outis; Outis I am call'd

At

* *Αἶνος*.

† Clarke, who has preserved this name in his marginal version, contends strenuously,
and with great reason, that Outis ought not to be translated; and in a passage which
he

At home, abroad, wherever I am known.

So I; to whom he, savage, thus replied. 530
 Outis, when I have eaten all his friends,
 Shall be my last regale. Be that thy boon.

He spake, and, downward sway'd, fell refupine,
 With his huge neck aslant. All-conqu'ring sleep
 Soon seized him. From his gullet gush'd the wine 535
 With human morsels mingled, many a blast
 Sonorous issuing from his glutted maw.

Then, thrusting far the spike of olive-wood
 Into the embers glowing on the hearth,
 I heated it, and cheer'd my friends, the while, 540
 Lest any should, through fear, shrink from his part.

But when that stake of olive-wood, though green,
 Should soon have flamed, for it was glowing hot,
 I bore it to his side. Then all my aids
 Around me gather'd, and the Gods infused 545
 Heroic fortitude into our hearts.

They, seizing the hot stake rasp'd to a point,
 Bored his eye with it, and myself, advanced
 To a superior stand, twirl'd it about.
 As when a shipwright with his wimble bores 550

he quotes from the *Acta eruditorum*, we see much fault found with Giphanius and other interpreters of Homer for having translated it. It is certain that in Homer the word is declined not as *ετις-τινος*, which signifies no man, but as *ετις-τιδος*, making *ετις* in the accusative, consequently as a proper name. It is sufficient that the ambiguity was such as to deceive the friends of the Cyclops. Outis is said by some (perhaps absurdly) to have been a name given to Ulysses on account of his having larger ears than common.

Tough

Tough oaken timber, placed on either side
Below, his fellow-artists strain the thong
Alternate, and the restless iron spins
So, grasping hard the stake pointed with fire,
We twirl'd it in his eye; the bubbling blood 555
Boil'd round about the brand; his pupil sent
A scalding vapour forth that singed his brow,
And all his eye-roots crackled in the flame.
As when the smith an hatchet or large axe
Temp'ring with skill, plunges the hissing blade 560
Deep in cold water, (whence the strength of steel)
So hiss'd his eye around the olive-wood.
The howling monster with his outcry fill'd
The hollow rock, and I, with all my aids,
Fled terrified. He, plucking forth the spike 565
From his burnt socket, mad with anguish, cast
The implement all bloody far away.
Then, bellowing, he sounded forth the name
Of ev'ry Cyclops dwelling in the caves
Around him, on the wind-swept mountain-tops; 570
They, at his cry flocking from ev'ry part,
Circled his den, and of his ail enquired.

What grievous hurt hath caused thee, Polypheme!
Thus yelling to alarm the peaceful ear
Of night, and break our slumbers? Fear'st thou lest
Some mortal man drive off thy flocks? or fear'st 576
Thyself to die by cunning or by force?

Them answer'd, then, Polypheme from his cave.
 Oh, friends ! I die, and Outis gives the blow:

To whom with accents wing'd his friends without. 580
 If no * man harm thee, but thou art alone,
 And sickness feel'st, it is the stroke of Jove,
 And thou must bear it; yet invoke for aid
 Thy father Neptune, Sov'reign of the floods.

So saying, they went, and in my heart I laugh'd 585
 That by the fiction only of a name,
 Slight stratagem ! I had deceived them all.

Then groan'd the Cyclops wrung with pain and grief,
 And, fumbling with stretch'd hands, removed the rock
 From his cave's mouth, which done, he sat him down
 Spreading his arms athwart the pass, to stop 590
 Our egress with his flocks abroad; so dull,
 It seems, he held me, and so ill-advised.
 I, pondering what means might fittest prove
 To save from instant death, (if save I might) 595
 My people and myself, to ev'ry shift
 Inclined, and various counsels framed, as one
 Who strove for life, conscious of woe at hand.
 To me, thus meditating, this appear'd
 The likeliest course. The rams well-thriven were, 600
 Thick-fleeced, full-sized, with wool of fable hue.
 These, silently, with osier twigs on which
 The Cyclops, hideous monster, slept, I bound,

* Outis, as a *name*, could only denote him who bore it; but as a *noun*, it signifies *no man*, which accounts sufficiently for the ludicrous mistake of his brethren.

Three in one leash; the intermediate rams
 Bore each a man, whom the exterior two 605
 Preserved, concealing him on either side.
 Thus each was borne by three, and I, at last,
 The curl'd back seizing of a ram, (for one
 I had reserv'd far stateliest of them all)
 Slipp'd underneath his belly, and both hands 610
 Enfolding fast in his exub'rant fleece,
 Clung ceaseless to him as I lay supine.
 We, thus disposed, waited with many a sigh
 The sacred dawn; but when, at length, aris'n,
 Aurora, day-spring's daughter rosy-palm'd 615
 Again appear'd, the males of all his flocks
 Rush'd forth to pasture, and, meantime, unmilk'd,
 The wethers bleated, by the load distress'd
 Of udders overcharged. Their master, rack'd
 With pain intolerable, handled yet 620
 The backs of all, inquisitive, as they stood,
 But, gross of intellect, suspicion none
 Conceiv'd of men beneath their bodies bound.
 And now (none left beside) the ram approach'd
 With his own wool burthen'd, and with myself, 625
 Whom many a fear molested. Polypheme
 The giant stroak'd him as he sat, and said,
 My darling ram! why, latest of the flock
 Com'st thou, whom never, heretofore, my sheep
 Could leave behind, but stalking at their head, 630
 Thou first was wont to crop the tender grass,

First to arrive at the clear stream, and first
With ready will to seek my sheep-cote here
At evening; but, thy practice chang'd, thou com'st,
Now last of all. Feel'st thou regret, my ram! 635
Of thy poor master's eye, by a vile wretch
Bored out, who overcame me first with wine,
And by a crew of vagabonds accurs'd,
Followers of Outis, whose escape from death
Shall not be made to day? Ah! that thy heart 640
Were as my own, and that distinct as I
Thou could'st articulate, so should'st thou tell,
Where hidden, he eludes my furious wrath.
Then, dash'd against the floor his spatter'd brain
Should fly, and I should lighter feel my harm 645
From Outis, wretch base-named and nothing-worth.

So saying, he left him to pursue the flock.
When, thus drawn forth, we had, at length, escaped
Few paces from the cavern and the court,
First, quitting my own ram, I loos'd my friends, 650
Then, turning seaward many a thriven ewe
Sharp-hoof'd, we drove them swiftly to the ship.
Thrice welcome to our faithful friends we came
From death escaped, but much they mourn'd the dead.
I suffer'd not their tears, but silent shook 655
My brows, by signs commanding them to lift
The sheep on board, and instant plow the main.
They, quick embarking, on the benches sat
Well ranged, and thresh'd with oars the foamy flood;

But

But distant now such length as a loud voice 660
May reach, I hail'd with taunts the Cyclop's ear.

Cyclops! when thou devouredst in thy cave
With brutal force my followers, thou devour'dst
The followers of no timid Chief, or base.
Vengeance was sure to recompense that deed 665
Atrocious. Monster! who wast not afraid
To eat the guest shelter'd beneath thy roof!
Therefore the Gods have well requited thee.

I ended; he, exasp'rate, rag'd the more,
And rending from its hold a mountain-top, 670
Hurl'd it toward us; at our vessel's stern
Down came the mass, high sweeping in its fall
The rudder's head. The ocean at the plunge
Of that huge rock, high on its reflux flood
Heav'd, irresistible, the ship to land. 675

I seizing, quick, our longest pole on board,
Back thrust her from the coast, and by a nod
In silence given, bade my companions ply
Strenuous their oars, that so we might escape.
* Procumbent, each obey'd, and when, the flood 680
Cleaving, † we twice that distance had obtain'd,
Again I hail'd the Cyclops; but my friends
Earnest dissuaded me on ev'ry side.

* προκύνει.

————— Olli certamine summo.

Procumbunt.

VIRGIL.

† The seeming incongruity of this line with line 660, is reconciled by supposing that Ulysses exerted his voice, naturally loud, in an extraordinary manner on this second occasion.

See Clarke.

Ah,

Ah, rash Ulysses! why with taunts provoke
The savage more, who hath this moment hurl'd 685
A weapon, such as heav'd the ship again
To land, where death seem'd certain to us all?
For had he heard a cry, or but the voice
Of one man speaking, he had all our heads
With some sharp rock, and all our timbers crush'd 690
Together, such vast force is in his arm.

So they, but my courageous heart remain'd
Unmoved, and thus again, incensed, I spake.

Cyclops! should any mortal man inquire
To whom thy shameful loss of fight thou ow'st, 695
Say, to Ulysses, city-waster Chief,
Laertes' son, native of Ithaca.

I ceas'd, and with a groan thus he replied.
Ah me! an antient oracle I feel
Accomplish'd. Here abode a prophet erst, 700
A man of noblest form, and in his art
Unrival'd, Telemus Eurymedes.
He, prophesying to the Cyclops-race,
Grew old among us, and presaged my loss
Of fight, in future, by Ulysses' hand. 705
I therefore watch'd for the arrival here,
Always, of some great Chief, for stature, bulk
And beauty prais'd, and cloath'd with wond'rous might.
But now—a dwarf, a thing impalpable,
A shadow, overcame me first by wine, 710
Then

Then quench'd my fight. Come hither, O my guest!
Return, Ulysses! hospitable cheer
Awaits thee, and my pray'rs I will prefer
To glorious Neptune for thy prosperous course;
For I am Neptune's offspring, and the God 715
Is proud to be my Sire; he, if he please,
And he alone can heal me; none beside
Of Pow'rs Immortal, or of men below.

He spake, to whom I answer thus return'd.
I would that of thy life and soul amerced, 720
I could as sure dismiss thee down to Hell,
As none shall heal thine eye—not even He.

So I; then pray'd the Cyclops to his Sire
With hands uprais'd toward the starry heav'n.

Hear, Earth encircler Neptune, azure-hair'd! 725
If I indeed am thine, and if thou boast
Thyself my father, grant that never more
Ulysses, leveller of hostile tow'rs,
Laertes' son, of Ithaca the fair,
Behold his native home! but if his fate 730
Decree him yet to see his friends, his house,
His native country, let him deep distress'd
Return and late, all his companions lost,
Indebted for a ship to foreign aid,
And let affliction meet him at his door. 735

He spake, and Ocean's sov'reign heard his pray'r.
Then lifting from the shore a stone of size

Far

Far more enormous, o'er his head he whirl'd
 The rock, and his immeasurable force
 Exerting all, dismiss'd it. Close behind 740
 The ship, nor distant from the rudder's head,
 Down came the mass. The ocean at the plunge
 Of such a weight, high on its reflux flood
 Tumultuous, heaved the bark well-nigh to land.

But when we reached the isle where we had left 745
 Our num'rous barks, and where my people sat
 Watching with ceaseless sorrow our return,
 We thrust our vessel to the sandy shore,
 Then disembark'd, and of the Cyclop's sheep
 Gave equal share to all. To me alone 750
 My fellow-voyagers the ram consign'd
 In distribution, my peculiar meed.

Him, therefore, to cloud-girt Saturnian Jove
 I offer'd on the shore, burning his thighs
 In sacrifice; but Jove my hallow'd rites 755
 Reck'd not, destruction purposing to all
 My barks, and all my followers o'er the Deep.
 Thus, feasting largely, on the shore we sat
 Till even-tide, and quaffing gen'rous wine;
 But when day fail'd, and night o'ershadow'd all, 760
 Then, on the shore we slept; and when again
 Aurora, rosy daughter of the Dawn,
 Look'd forth, my people, anxious, I enjoin'd
 To climb their barks, and cast the hawfers loose.

They,

They, all obedient, took their seats on board
Well-ranged, and thresh'd with oars the foamy flood. 765
Thus, 'scaping narrowly, we roam'd the Deep
With aching hearts and with diminish'd crews.

A R G U M E N T
O F T H E
T E N T H B O O K.

Ulysses, in pursuit of his narrative, relates his arrival at the island of Æolus, his departure thence, and the unhappy occasion of his return thither. The monarch of the winds dismisses him at last with much asperity. He next tells of his arrival among the Læstrygonians, by whom his whole fleet, together with their crews, are destroyed, his own ship and crew excepted. Thence he is driven to the island of Circe. By her the half of his people are transformed into swine. Assisted by Mercury, he resists her enchantments himself, and prevails with the Goddess to recover them to their former shape. In consequence of Circe's instructions, after having spent a complete year in her palace, he prepares for a voyage to the infernal regions.

B O O K X.

WE came to the Æolian isle; there dwells
Æolus, son of Hippotas, below'd
By the Immortals, in an isle afloat.
A brazen wall impregnable on all sides
Girds it, and smooth its rocky coast ascends.
His children, in his own fair palace born,
Are twelve; six daughters, and six blooming sons.

5

He

He gave his daughters to his sons to wife;
They with their father hold perpetual feast
And with their royal mother, still supplied 10
With dainties numberless; the sounding dome
Is fill'd with fav'ry odours all the day,
And with their consorts chaste at night they sleep
On stateliest couches with rich arras spread.
Their city and their splendid courts we reach'd. 15
A month complete he, friendly, at his board
Regaled me, and enquiry made minute
Of Ilium's fall, of the Achaian fleet,
And of our voyage thence. I told him all.
But now, desirous to embark again, 20
I ask'd dismissal home, which he approved,
And well provided for my prosperous course.
He gave me, furnish'd by a bullock slay'd
In his ninth year, a bag; ev'ry rude blast
Which from its bottom turns the Deep, that bag 25
Imprison'd held; for him Saturnian Jove
Hath officed arbiter of all the winds,
To rouse their force, or calm them, at his will.
He gave me them on board my bark, so bound
With silver twine that not a breath escaped, 30
Then order'd gentle Zephyrus to fill
Our sails propitious. Order vain, alas!
So fatal proved the folly of my friends.
Nine days continual, night and day we sail'd,
And on the tenth my native land appear'd. 35

Not far remote my Ithacans I saw
Fires kindling on the coast; but me with toil
Worn, and with watching, gentle sleep subdued;
For constant I had ruled the helm, nor giv'n
That charge to any, fearful of delay. 40
Then, in close conference combined, my crew
Each other thus bespake—He carries home
Silver and gold from Æolus received,
Offspring of Hippotas, illustrious Chief—
And thus a mariner the rest harangued. 45

Ye Gods! what city or what land soe'er
Ulysses visits, how is he belov'd
By all, and honour'd! many precious spoils
He homeward bears from Troy; but we return,
(We who the self-same voyage have perform'd) 50
With empty hands. Now also he hath gain'd
This pledge of friendship from the King of winds.
But come—be quick—search we the bag, and learn
What stores of gold and silver it contains.

So he, whose mischievous advice prevailed. 55
They loos'd the bag; forth issued all the winds,
And, caught by tempests o'er the billowy waste,
Weeping they flew, far, far from Ithaca.
I then, awaking, in my noble mind
Stood doubtful, whether from my vessel's side 60
Immersed to perish in the flood, or calm
To endure my sorrows, and consent to live.
I calm endured them; but around my head

Winding

Winding my mantle, lay'd me down below,
While adverse blasts bore all my fleet again
To the Æolian isle; then groan'd my people.

We disembark'd and drew fresh water there,
And my companions, at their galley's sides
All seated, took repast; short meal we made,
When, with an herald and a chosen friend,
I fought once more the hall of Æolus.

Him banquetting with all his sons we found,
And with his spouse; we, ent'ring, on the floor
Of his wide portal sat, whom they amazed
Beheld, and of our coming thus enquired.

Return'd? Ulysses! by what adverse Pow'r
Repuls'd hast thou arrived? we sent thee hence
Well-fitted forth to reach thy native isle,
Thy palace, or what place soe'er thou would'st.

So they—to whom, heart-broken, I replied.
My worthless crew have wrong'd me, nor alone
My worthless crew, but sleep ill-timed, as much.
Yet heal, O friends, my hurt; the pow'r is yours!

So I their favour woo'd. Mute sat the sons,
But thus their father answer'd. Hence—be gone—
Leave this our isle, thou most obnoxious wretch
Of all mankind. I should, myself, transgress,
Receiving here, and giving conduct hence
To one detested by the Gods as thou.
Away—for hated by the Gods thou com'st.

So

So saying, he sent me from his palace forth,
 Groaning profound; thence, therefore, o'er the Deep
 We still proceeded sorrowful, our force
 Exhausting ceaseless at the toilsome oar,
 And, through our own imprudence, hopeless now 95
 Of other furth'rance to our native isle.
 Six days we navigated, day and night,
 The briny flood, and on the seventh reach'd
 The city erst by Lamus built sublime,
 Proud Læstrigonia, with the distant gates. 100
 * The herdsman, there, driving his cattle home,
 Summons the shepherd with his flocks abroad.
 The sleepless there might double wages earn,
 Attending, now, the herds, now, tending sheep,
 For the night-pastures, and the pastures grazed 105
 By day, close border, both, the city-walls.
 To that illustrious port we came, by rocks
 Uninterrupted flank'd on either side
 Of tow'ring height, while prominent the shores
 And bold, converging at the haven's mouth 110
 Leave narrow pass. We push'd our galleys in,
 Then moor'd them side by side; for never surge
 There lifts its head, or great or small, but clear
 We found, and motionless, the shelter'd flood.

* It is supposed by Eustathius that the pastures being infested by gad-flies and other noxious insects in the day-time, they drove their sheep a-field in the morning, which by their wool were defended from them, and their cattle in the evening, when the insects had withdrawn. It is one of the few passages in Homer that must lie at the mercy of conjecture.

Myself alone, staying my bark without, 115
Secured her well with hawfers to a rock
At the land's point, then climb'd the rugged steep,
And spying stood the country. Labours none
Of men or oxen in the land appear'd,
Nor aught beside saw we, but from the earth 120
Smoke rising; therefore of my friends I sent
Before me two, adding an herald third,
To learn what race of men that country fed.
Departing, they an even track pursued
Made by the waggons bringing timber down 125
From the high mountains to the town below.
Before the town a virgin bearing forth
Her ew'r they met, daughter of him who ruled
The Læstrygonian race; Antiphatas.
Descending from the gate, she sought the fount 130
Artacia; for their custom was to draw
From that pure fountain for the city's use.
Approaching they accosted her, and ask'd
What King reign'd there, and over whom he reign'd.
She gave them soon to know where stood sublime 135
The palace of her Sire; no sooner they
The palace enter'd, than within they found,
In size resembling an huge mountain-top,
A woman, whom they shudder'd to behold.
She forth from council summon'd quick her spouse 140
Antiphatas, who teeming came with thoughts
Of carnage, and, arriving, seized at once

A Grecian,

A Grecian, whom, next moment, he devoured.
 With headlong terrour the surviving two
 Fled to the ships. Then sent Antiphatas 145
 His voice through all the town, and on all sides,
 Hearing that cry, the Læstrygonians flock'd
 Numberless, and in size resembling more
 The giants than mankind. They from the rocks
 Cast down into our fleet enormous stones; 150
 A strong man's burthen each; dire din arose
 Of shattered galleys and of dying men,
 Whom spear'd like fishes to their home they bore,
 A loathsome prey. While them within the port
 They slaughter'd, I, (the faulchion at my side 155
 Drawn forth) cut loose the hawser of my ship,
 And all my crew enjoin'd with bosoms laid
 Prone on their oars, to fly the threaten'd woe.
 They, dreading instant death, tugg'd resupine
 Together, and the galley from beneath 160
 Those * beetling rocks into the open sea
 Shot gladly; but the rest all perish'd there.

Proceeding thence, we sigh'd, and roam'd the waves,
 Glad that we lived, but forrowing for the slain.
 We came to the Ææan isle; there dwelt 165
 The awful Circe, Goddess amber-hair'd,
 Deep-skill'd in magic song, sister by birth
 Of the all-wise Æætes; them the Sun,

* The word has the authority of Shakspear, and signifies overhanging.

Bright luminary of the world, begat
On Perse, daughter of Oceanus. 170
Our vessel there, noiseless, we push'd to land
Within a spacious haven, thither led
By some celestial Pow'r. We disembark'd,
And on the coast two days and nights entire
Extended lay, worn with long toil, and each 175
The victim of his heart-devouring woes.
Then, with my spear and with my faulchion arm'd,
I left the ship to climb with hasty steps
An airy height, thence, hoping to espie
Some works of man, or hear, perchance, a voice. 180
Exalted on a rough rock's craggy point
I stood, and on the distant plain, beheld
Smoke which from Circe's palace through the gloom
Of trees and thickets rose. That smoke discern'd,
I ponder'd next if thither I should haste, 185
Seeking intelligence. Long time I mused,
But chose at last, as my discreter course,
To seek the sea-beach and my bark again,
And, when my crew had eaten, to dispatch
Before me, others, who should first enquire. 190
But, ere I yet had reach'd my gallant bark,
Some God with pity viewing me alone
In that untrodden solitude, sent forth
An antler'd stag full-sized into my path.
His woodland pastures left, he sought the stream, 195
For he was thirsty, and already parch'd

By the sun's heat. Him issuing from his haunt,
Sheer through the back beneath his middle spine
I wounded, and the lance sprang forth beyond.
Moaning he fell, and in the dust expired. 200

Then, treading on his breathless trunk, I pluck'd
My weapon forth, which leaving there reclined,
I tore away the osiers with my hands
And fallows green, and to a fathom's length
Twisting the gather'd twigs into a band, 205

Bound fast the feet of my enormous prey,
And, flinging him athwart my neck, repair'd
Toward my sable bark, propp'd on my lance,
Which now to carry shoulder'd as before
Surpass'd my pow'r, so bulky was the load. 210

Arriving at the ship, there I let fall
My burthen, and with pleasant speech and kind,
Man after man addressing, cheer'd my crew.

My friends! we suffer much, but shall not seek
The shades, ere yet our destined hour arrive. 215
Behold a feast! and we have wine on board—
Pine not with needless famine; rise and eat.

I spake; they readily obey'd, and each
Issuing at my word abroad, beside
The galley stood, admiring, as he lay, 220
The stag, for of no common bulk was he.
At length, their eyes gratified to the full
With that glad spectacle, they lav'd their hands,
And preparation made of noble cheer.

That

That day complete, 'till set of sun, we spent 225
Feasting deliciously without restraint,
And quaffing gen'rous wine; but when the sun
Went down, and darkness overshadow'd all,
Extended, then, on Ocean's bank we lay;
And when Aurora, daughter of the dawn, 230
Look'd rosy forth, convening all my crew
To council, I arose, and thus began.

My fellow-voyagers, however worn
With num'rous hardships, hear! for neither West
Know we, nor East, where rises, or where sets 235
The all-enlight'ning sun. But let us think,
If thought perchance may profit us, of which
Small hope I see; for when I lately climb'd
Yon craggy rock, plainly I could discern
The land encompass'd by the boundless Deep. 240
The isle is flat, and in the midst I saw
Dun smoke ascending from an oaken bow'r.

So I, whom hearing, they all courage lost,
And at remembrance of Antiphatas
The Læstrygonian, and the Cyclop's deeds, 245
Ferocious feeder on the flesh of man,
Mourn'd loud and wept, but tears could nought avail.
Then, numb'ring man by man, I parted them
In equal portions, and assign'd a Chief
To either band, myself to these, to those 250
Godlike Eurylochus. This done, we cast
The lots into the helmet, and at once

Forth sprang the lot of bold Eurylochus.
He went, and with him of my people march'd
Twenty and two, all weeping; nor ourselves 255
Wept less, at separation from our friends.
Low in a vale, but on an open spot,
They found the splendid house of Circe, built
With hewn and polish'd stones; compass'd she dwelt
By lions on all sides and mountain-wolves 260
Tamed by herself with drugs of noxious pow'rs.
Nor were they, mischievous, but as my friends
Approach'd, arising on their hinder feet,
Paw'd them in blandishment, and wagg'd the tail.
As, when from feast he rises, dogs around 265
Their master fawn, accusom'd to receive
The sop conciliatory from his hand,
Around my people, so, those talon'd wolves
And lions fawn'd. They, terrified, that troop
Of savage monsters horrible beheld. 270
And now, before the Goddess' gates arrived,
They heard the voice of Circe finging sweet
Within, while, busied at the loom, she wove
An ample web immortal, such a work
Transparent, graceful, and of bright design 275
As hands of Goddesses alone produce.
Thus then Polites, Prince of men, the friend
Highest in my esteem, the rest bespake.
Ye hear the voice, comrades, of one who weaves
An ample web within, and at her task 280

So

So sweetly chaunts that all the marble floor
Re-echoes; human be she or divine
I doubt, but let us call, that we may learn.

He ceas'd; they call'd; soon issuing at the sound,
The Goddess open'd wide her splendid gates, 285
And bade them in; they, heedless, all complied,
All save Eurylochus, who fear'd a snare.
She, introducing them, conducted each
To a bright throne, then gave them Pramnian wine,
With grated cheese, pure meal, and honey new, 290
But medicated with her pois'nous drugs
Their food, that in oblivion they might lose
The wish of home. She gave them, and they drank,—
When, smiting each with her enchanting wand,
She shut them in her sties. In head, in voice, 295
In body, and in bristles they became
All swine, yet intellect'd as before,
And at her hand were dieted alone
With acorns, chestnuts, and the cornel-fruit,
Food grateful ever to the groveling swine. 300

Back flew Eurylochus toward the ship,
To tell the woeful tale; struggling to speak,
Yet speechless, there he stood, his heart transfixt
With anguish, and his eyes deluged with tears.
Me boding terrors occupied. At length, 305
When, gazing on him, all had oft enquired,
He thus rehears'd to us the dreadful change..

Renown'd

Renown'd Ulysses! as thou bad'st, we went
Through yonder oaks; there, bosom'd in a vale,
But built conspicuous on a swelling knoll 310
With polish'd rock, we found a stately dome.
Within, some Goddess or some woman wove
An ample web, carolling sweet the while.
They call'd aloud; she, issuing at the voice,
Unfolded, soon, her splendid portals wide, 315
And bade them in. Heedless they enter'd, all,
But I remain'd, suspicious of a snare.
Ere long the whole band vanish'd, none I saw
Thenceforth, though, seated there, long time I watch'd.

He ended; I my studded Faulchion huge 320
Athwart my shoulder cast, and seized my bow,
Then bade him lead me thither by the way
Himself had gone; but with both hands my knees
He clasp'd, and in wing'd accents sad exclaim'd.

My King! ah lead me not unwilling back, 325
But leave me here; for confident I judge
That neither thou wilt bring another thence,
Nor come thyself again. Haste—fly we swift
With these, for we, at least, may yet escape.

So he, to whom this answer I return'd. 330
Eurylochus! abiding here, eat thou
And drink thy fill beside the sable bark;
I go; necessity forbids my stay.

So saying, I left the galley and the shore.
But ere that awful vale entering, I reach'd 335
The

The palace of the forcerefs, a God
Met me, the bearer of the golden wand,
Hermes. He feem'd a ftripling in his prime,
His cheeks cloath'd only with their earlieft down,
For youth is then moft graceful; faft he lock'd 340
His hand in mine, and thus, familiar, fpake.

Unhappy! whither, wand'ring o'er the hills,
Stranger to all this region, and alone,
Go'ft thou? Thy people—they within the walls
Are fhut of Circe, where as fwine clofe-pent 345
She keeps them. Comeft thou to fet them free?
I tell thee, never wilt thou thence return
Thyself, but wilt be prifon'd with the reft.
Yet hearken—I will difappoint her wiles,
And will preferve thee. Take this precious drug; 350
Poffeffing this, enter the Goddeffs' houfe
Boldly, for it fhall fave thy life from harm.

Lo! I reveal to thee the cruel arts
Of Circe; learn them. She will mix for thee
A potion, and will alfo drug thy food 355
With noxious herbs; but fhe fhall not prevail
By all her pow'r to change thee; for the force
Superior of this noble plant, my gift,
Shall baffle her. Hear ftill what I advife.

When fhe fhall fmite thee with her flender rod, 360
With faulchion drawn and with death-threat'ning looks
Rufh on her; fhe will bid thee to her bed
Affrighted; then beware. Decline not thou

Her

Her love, that she may both release thy friends,
And may with kindness entertain thyself. 365

But force her swear the dreaded oath of heav'n
That she will other mischief none devise
Against thee, lest she strip thee of thy might,
And, quenching all thy virtue, make thee vile.

So spake the Argicide, and from the earth 370
That plant extracting, placed it in my hand,
Then taught me all its pow'rs. Black was the root,
Milk-white the blossom; Moly is its name
In heav'n; not easily by mortal man
Dug forth, but all is easy to the Gods. 375
Then, Hermes through the island-woods repair'd
To heav'n, and I to Circe's dread abode,

In gloomy musings busied as I went.
Within the vestibule arrived, where dwelt
The beauteous Goddess, staying there my steps, 380
I call'd aloud; she heard me, and at once
Issuing, threw her splendid portals wide,
And bade me in. I follow'd, heart-distress'd.

Leading me by the hand to a bright throne
With argent studs embellish'd, and beneath 385
Foot-stool'd magnificent, she made me sit.

Then mingling for me in a golden cup
My bev'rage, she infused a drug, intent
On mischief; but when I had drunk the draught
Unchanged, she smote me with her wand, and said. 390

Hence

Hence—seek the sty. There wallow with thy friends;
She spake; I drawing from beside my thigh
My faulchion keen, with death-denouncing looks
Rush'd on her; she, with a shrill scream of fear
Ran under my rais'd arm, seized fast my knees;
And in wing'd accents plaintive thus began.
Who? whence? thy city and thy birth declare.
Amazed I see thee with that potion drench'd,
Yet uninchanted; never man before
Once pass'd it through his lips, and liv'd the same; 400
But in thy breast a mind inhabits, proof
Against all charms. Come then—I know thee well.
Thou art Ulysses artifice-renown'd,
Of whose arrival here in his return
From Ilium, Hermes of the golden wand 405
Was ever wont to tell me. Sheath again
Thy sword, and let us, on my bed reclined,
Mutual embrace, that we may trust thenceforth
Each other, without jealousy or fear.

The Goddess spake, to whom I thus replied. 410
O Circe! canst thou bid me meek become
And gentle, who beneath thy roof detain't
My fellow-voyagers transform'd to swine?
And, fearing my escape, invit'st thou me
Into thy bed, with fraudulent pretext 415
Of love, that there, enfeebling by thy arts
My noble spirit, thou may'st make me vile?
No—trust me—never will I share thy bed

'Till first, oh Goddess, thou consent to swear
The dread all-binding oath, that other harm 420
Against myself thou wilt imagine none.

I spake. She swearing as I bade, renounced
All evil purpose, and (her solemn oath
Concluded) I ascended, next, her bed
Magnificent. Meantime, four graceful nymphs 425
Attended on the service of the house,

Her menials, from the fountains sprung and groves,
And from the sacred streams that seek the sea.
Of these, one cast fine linen on the thrones,
Which, next, with purple arras rich she spread; 430
Another placed before the gorgeous seats
Bright tables, and set on baskets of gold.

The third, an argent beaker fill'd with wine
Delicious, which in golden cups she served;
The fourth brought water, which she warm'd within 435
An ample vase, and when the fimm'ring flood
Sang in the tripod, led me to a bath,

And laved me with the pleasant stream profuse
Pour'd o'er my neck and body, 'till my limbs
Refresh'd, all sense of lassitude resign'd. 440

When she had bathed me, and with limpid oil
Anointed me, and clothed me in a vest
And mantle, next, she led me to a throne
Of royal state, with silver studs emboss'd,
And footstool'd soft beneath; then came a nymph. 445
With golden ewer charged and silver bowl,

Who

Who pour'd pure water on my hands, and placed
 The polish'd board before me, which with food
 Various, selected from her present stores,
 The cat'refs spread, then, courteous, bade me eat. 450
 But me it pleas'd not; with far other thoughts
 My spirit teem'd, on vengeance more intent.
 Soon, then, as Circe mark'd me on my seat
 Fast-rooted, fullen, nor with outstretch'd hands
 Deigning to touch the banquet, she approach'd, 455
 And in wing'd accents suasive thus began.

Why fits Ulysses like the Dumb, dark thoughts
 His only food? loaths he the touch of meat,
 And taste of wine? Thou fear'st, as I perceive,
 Some other snare, but idle is that fear, 460
 For I have sworn the inviolable oath.

She ceas'd, to whom this answer I return'd.
 How can I eat? what virtuous man and just
 O Circe! could endure the taste of wine
 Or food, 'till he should see his prison'd friends 465
 Once more at liberty? If then thy wish
 That I should eat and drink be true, produce
 My captive people; let us meet again.

So I; then Circe, bearing in her hand
 Her potent rod, went forth, and op'ning wide 470
 The door, drove out my people from the sty,
 In bulk resembling brawns of the ninth year.
 They stood before me; she through all the herd
 Proceeding, with an unctuous antidote

Anointed each, and at the wholesome touch 475
All shed the swinish bristles by the drug
Dread Circe's former magic gift, produced.
Restored at once to manhood, they appear'd
More vig'rous far, and fightlier than before.
They knew me, and with grasp affectionate 480
Hung on my hand. Tears follow'd, but of joy,
And with loud cries the vaulted palace rang.
Even the awful Goddess felt, herself,
Compassion, and, approaching me, began.

Laertes' noble son, for wiles renown'd ! 485
Hence to the shore, and to thy gallant bark ;
First, hale her safe aground, then, hiding all
Your arms and treasures in the taverns, come
Thyself again, and hither lead thy friends.

So spake the Goddess, and my gen'rous mind 490
Persuaded ; thence repairing to the beach,
I sought my ship ; arrived, I found my crew
Lamenting miserably, and their cheeks
With tears bedewing ceaseless at her side.
As when the calves within some village rear'd 495
Behold, at eve, the herd returning home
From fruitful meads where they have grazed their fill,
No longer in the stalls contain'd, they rush
With many a frisk abroad, and, blaring oft,
With one consent all dance their dams around, 500
So they, at sight of me, dissolved in tears
Of rapt'rous joy, and each his spirit felt

With

With like affections warm'd as he had reach'd
Just then his country, and his city seen,
Fair Ithaca, where he was born and rear'd.
Then in wing'd accents tender thus they spake.

505

Noble Ulysses! thy appearance fills
Our soul with transports, such as we should feel
Arrived in safety on our native shore.
Speak—say how perish'd our unhappy friends?

510

So they; to whom this answer mild I gave.
Hale we our vessel first ashore, and hide
In caverns all our treasures and our arms,
Then, hasting hence, follow me, and ere long
Ye shall behold your friends, beneath the roof
Of Circe banquetting and drinking wine
Abundant, for no dearth attends them there.

515

So I; whom all with readiness obey'd,
All save Eurylochus; he fought alone
To stay the rest, and, eager, interposed.

520

Ah, whither tend we, miserable men?
Why covet ye this evil, to go down
To Circe's palace? she will change us all
To lions, wolves or swine, that we may guard
Her palace, by necessity constrain'd.
So some were prisoners of the Cyclops erst,
When, led by rash Ulysses, our lost friends
Intruded needlessly into his cave,
And perish'd by the folly of their Chief.

525

He

He spake, whom hearing, occupied I stood 530
In self-debate, whether, my faulchion keen
Forth-drawing from beside my sturdy thigh,
To tumble his lopp'd head into the dust,
Although he were my kinsman in the bonds
Of close affinity; but all my friends 535
As with one voice, thus gently interposed.

Noble Ulysses! we will leave him here
Our vessel's guard, if such be thy command,
But us lead thou to Circe's dread abode.

So saying, they left the galley, and set forth 540
Climbing the coast; nor would Eurylochus
Beside the hollow bark remain, but join'd
His comrades, by my dreadful menace awed.
Meantime the Goddess, busily employ'd,
Bathed and refresh'd my friends with limpid oil, 545
And clothed them. We, arriving, found them all
Banqueting in the palace; there they met;
These ask'd, and those rehearsed the wond'rous tale,
And, the recital made, all wept aloud
'Till the wide dome refounded. Then approach'd 550
The graceful Goddess, and address'd me thus.

Laertes' noble son, for wiles renown'd!
Provoke ye not each other, now, to tears.
I am not ignorant, myself, how dread
Have been your woes, both on the fishy Deep, 555
And on the land by force of hostile pow'rs.
But come—Eat now, and drink ye wine, that so

Your

Your freshen'd spirit may revive, and ye
Courageous grow again, as when ye left
The rugged shores of Ithaca, your home. 560
For now, through recollection, day by day,
Of all your pains and toils, ye are become
Spiritless, strengthless, and the taste forget
Of pleasure, such have been your num'rous woes.

She spake, whose invitation kind prevail'd, 565
And won us to her will. There, then, we dwelt
The year complete, fed with delicious fare
Day after day, and quaffing gen'rous wine.
But when (the year fulfill'd) the circling hours
Their course resumed, and the successive months 570
With all their tedious days were spent, my friends,
Summoning me abroad, thus greeted me.

Sir! recollect thy country, if indeed
The fates ordain thee to revisit safe
That country, and thy own glorious abode. 575

So they; whose admonition I receiv'd
Well-pleas'd. Then, all the day, regaled we sat
At Circe's board with sav'ry viands rare,
And quaffing richest wine; but when, the fun
Declining, darkness overshadow'd all, 580
Then, each within the dusky palace took
Custom'd repose, and to the Goddess' bed
Magnificent ascending, there I urged
My earnest suit, which gracious she receiv'd,
And in wing'd accents earnest thus I spake. 585

O Circe!

O Circe! let us prove thy promise true;
Dismiss us hence. My own desires, at length,
Tend homeward vehement, and the desires
No less of all my friends, who with complaints
Unheard by thee, wear my sad heart away. 590

So I; to whom the Goddess in return.
Laertes' noble son, Ulysses famed
For deepest wisdom! dwell not longer here;
Thou and thy followers, in my abode
Reluctant; but your next must be a course 595
Far different; hence departing, ye must seek
The dreary house of Ades and of dread
Persephone; there to consult the Seer
Theban Tiresias, prophet blind, but blest
With faculties which death itself hath spared. 600
To him alone, of all the dead, Hell's Queen
Gives still to prophecy, while others flit
Mere forms, the shadows of what once they were.

She spake, and by her words dash'd from my soul
All courage; weeping on the bed I sat, 605
Reckless of life and of the light of day.
But when, with tears and rolling to and fro
Sate, I felt relief, thus I replied.

O Circe! with what guide shall I perform
This voyage, unperform'd by living man? 610

I spake, to whom the Goddess quick replied.
Brave Laertiades! let not the fear
To want a guide distress thee. Once on board,

Your

Your mast erected, and your canvas white
Unfurl'd, sit thou; the breathing North shall waft 615
Thy vessel on. But when ye shall have cross'd
The broad expanse of Ocean, and shall reach
The oozy shore, where grow the poplar groves
And fruitless willows wan of Proserpine,
Push thither through the gulphy Deep thy bark, 620
And, landing, haste to Pluto's murky abode.
There, into Acheron runs not alone
Dread Pyriphlegethon, but Cocytus loud,
From Styx derived; there also stands a rock,
At whose broad base the roaring rivers meet. 625
There, thrusting, as I bid, thy bark ashore,
O Hero! scoop the soil, op'ning a trench
Ell-broad on ev'ry side; then pour around
Libation consecrate to all the dead,
First, milk with honey mixt, then luscious wine, 630
Then water, sprinkling, last, meal over all.
Next, supplicate the unsubstantial forms
Fervently of the dead, vowing to slay,
(Return'd to Ithaca) in thy own house,
An heifer barren yet, fairest and best 635
Of all thy herds, and to enrich the pile
With delicacies such as please the shades;
But, in peculiar, to Tiresias vow
A fable ram, noblest of all thy flocks.
When thus thou hast propitiated with pray'r 640

All the illustrious nations of the dead,
Next, thou shalt sacrifice to them a ram
And fable ewe, turning the face of each
Right toward Erebus, and look thyself,
Meantime, askance toward the river's course. 645
Souls num'rous, soon, of the departed dead
Will thither flock; then, strenuous urge thy friends,
Playing the victims which thy ruthless steel
Hath slain, to burn them, and to sooth by pray'r
Illustrious Pluto and dread Proserpine. 650
While thus is done, thou seated at the fofs,
Faulchion in hand, chase thence the airy forms
Afar, nor suffer them to approach the blood,
'Till with Tiresias thou have first conferr'd.
Then, glorious Chief! the Prophet shall himself 655
Appear, who will instruct thee, and thy course
Delineate, measuring from place to place
Thy whole return athwart the fishy flood.

While thus she spake, the golden dawn arose,
When, putting on me my attire, the nymph 660
Next, cloath'd herself, and girding to her waist
With an embroider'd zone her snowy robe
Graceful, redundant, veil'd her beauteous head.
Then, ranging the wide palace, I aroused
My followers, standing at the side of each— 665

Up! sleep no longer! let us quick depart,
For thus the Goddess hath, herself, advis'd.

So

So I, whose early summons my brave friends
With readiness obey'd. Yet even thence
I brought not all my crew. There was a youth, 670
Youngest of all my train, Elpenor; one
Not much in estimation for desert
In arms, nor prompt in understanding more,
Who overcharged with wine, and covetous
Of cooler air, high on the palace-roof 675
Of Circe slept, apart from all the rest.
Awaken'd by the clamour of his friends
Newly arisen, he also sprang to rise,
And, in his haste, forgetful where to find
The deep-descending stairs, plunged through the roof.
With neck-bone broken from the vertebræ 681
Outstretch'd he lay; his spirit fought the shades.

Then, thus to my assembling friends I spake.
Ye think, I doubt not, of an homeward course,
But Circe points me to the drear abode 685
Of Proserpine and Pluto, to consult
The spirit of Tiresias, Theban seer.

I ended, and the hearts of all alike
Felt consternation; on the earth they sat
Disconsolate, and plucking each his hair, 690
Yet profit none of all their sorrow found.

But while we fought my galley on the beach
With tepid tears bedewing, as we went,
Our cheeks, meantime the Goddess to the shore

Descending, bound within the bark a ram

695

And fable ewe, passing us unperceived.

For who hath eyes that can discern a God

Going or coming, if he shun the view?

A R G U-

A R G U M E N T

OF THE

E L E V E N T H B O O K.

Ulysses relates to Alcinoüs his voyage to the infernal regions, his conference there with the prophet Tiresias concerning his return to Ithaca, and gives him an account of the heroes, heroines, and others whom he saw there.

B O O K XI.

ARRIVING on the shore, and launching, first,
Our bark into the sacred Deep, we set
Our mast and sails, and stow'd secure on board
The ram and ewe, then, weeping, and with hearts
Sad and disconsolate, embark'd ourselves. 5
And now, melodious Circe, nymph divine,
Sent after us a canvas-stretching breeze,
Pleasant companion of our course, and we
(The decks and benches clear'd) untailing fat,
While managed gales sped swift the bark along. 10
All day, with sails distended, o'er the Deep
She flew, and when the sun, at length, declined,
And twilight dim had shadow'd all the ways,
Approach'd the bourn of Ocean's vast profound.

The

The city, there, of the Cimmerians stands 15
With clouds and darkness veil'd, on whom the sun
Deigns not to look with his beam-darting eye,
Or when he climbs the starry arch, or when
Earthward he slopes again his * west'ring wheels,
But sad night canopies the woeful race. 20
We haled the bark aground, and, landing there
The ram and fable ewe, journey'd beside
The Deep; 'till we arrived where Circe bade.
Here, Perimedes' son Eurylochus
Held fast the destined sacrifice, while I 25
Scoop'd with my sword the soil, op'ning a trench
Ell-broad on ev'ry side, then pour'd around
Libation consecrate to all the dead,
First, milk with honey mixt, then luscious wine,
Then water, sprinkling, last, meal over all. 30
This done, adoring the unreal forms
And shadows of the dead, I vow'd to slay,
(Return'd to Ithaca) in my dw'n abode,
An heifer barren yet, fairest and best
Of all my herds, and to enrich the pile 35
With delicacies, such as please the shades.
But, in peculiar, to the Theban seer
I vow'd a fable ram, largest and best
Of all my flocks. When thus I had implored
With vows and pray'r, the nations of the dead, 40
Piercing the victims next, I turn'd them both

* Milton.

To bleed into the trench; then fwarming came
From Erebus the shades of the deceafed,
Brides, youths unwedded, feniors long with woe
Opprefs'd, and tender girls yet new to grief. 45
Came alfo many a warrior by the fpear
In battle pierced, with armour gore-diftain'd,
And all the multitude around the fofs
Stalk'd fhrieking dreadful; me pale horror feized.
I next, importunate, my people urged, 50
Playing the victims which myfelf had flain,
To burn them, and to fupplicate in pray'r
Illuftrious Pluto and dread Proferpine.
Then down I fat, and with drawn faulchion chafed
The ghofts, nor fuffer'd them to approach the blood, 55
'Till with Tirefias I fhould firft confer.

The fpirit, firft, of my companion came,
Elpenor; for no burial honours yet
Had he received, but we had left his corfe
In Circe's palace, tomblefs, undeplord, 60
Ourfelves by preffure urged of other cares.
Touch'd with compaffion feeing him, I wept,
And in wing'd accents brief him thus befpoke.

Elpenor! how cam'ft thou into the realms
Of darknefs? Haft thou, though on foot, fo far 65
Outftripp'd my fpeed, who in my bark arrived?

So I, to whom with tears he thus replied.
Laertes' noble fon, for wiles renown'd!
Fool'd by fome dæmon and the intemp'rate bowl,

I perifh'd.

I perish'd in the house of Circe; there 70
The deep-descending steps heedless I mis'd,
And fell precipitated from the roof.
With neck-bone broken from the vertebræ
Outstretch'd I lay; my spirit fought the shades.
But now, by those whom thou hast left at home, 75
By thy Penelope, and by thy fire,
The gentle nourisher of thy infant growth,
And by thy only son Telemachus
I make my suit to thee. For, sure, I know
That from the house of Pluto safe return'd, 80
Thou shalt ere long thy gallant vessel moor
At the *Ææan* isle. Ah! there arrived
Remember me. Leave me not undeplord
Nor uninhumed, left, for my sake, the Gods
In vengeance visit thee; but with my arms 85
(What arms foc'er I left) burn me, and raise
A kind memorial of me on the coast,
Heap'd high with earth; that an unhappy man
May yet enjoy an unforgotten name.
Thus do at my request, and on my hill 90
Funereal, plant the oar with which I row'd,
While yet I lived a mariner of thine.

He spake, to whom thus answer I return'd.
Poor youth! I will perform thy whole desire.

Thus we, there sitting, doleful converse held, 95
With outstretch'd faulchion, I, guarding the blood,
And my companion's shadowy semblance sad

Meantime

Meantime discoursing me on various themes.

The soul of my departed mother, next,

Of Anticleia came, daughter of brave 100

Autolycus; whom, when I fought the shores

Of Ilium, I had living left at home.

Seeing her, with compassion touch'd, I wept,

Yet even her, (although it pain'd my soul)

Forbad, relentless, to approach the blood, 105

'Till with Tiresias I should first confer.

Then came the spirit of the Theban seer

Himself, his golden sceptre in his hand,

Who knew me, and, enquiring, thus began.

Why, hapless Chief! leaving the cheerful day, 110

Arriv'st thou to behold the dead, and this

Unpleasant land? but, from the trench awhile

Receding, turn thy falchion keen away,

That I may drink the blood, and tell thee truth.

He spake; I thence receding, deep infix'd 115

My sword bright-studded in the sheath again.

The noble prophet then, approaching, drank

The blood, and, satisfied, address'd me thus.

Thou seek'st a pleasant voyage home again,

Renown'd Ulysses! but a God will make 120

That voyage difficult; for, as I judge,

Thou wilt not pass by Neptune unperceiv'd,

Whose anger follows thee, for that thou hast

Deprived his son the Cyclops of his eye.

At length, however, after num'rous woes 125

Endur'd, thou may'st attain thy native isle,
If thy own appetite thou wilt controul
And theirs who follow thee, what time thy bark
Well-built, shall at * Thrinacia's shore arrive,
Escaped from perils of the gloomy Deep. 130
There shall ye find grazing the flocks and herds
Of the all-seeing and all-hearing Sun,
Which, if attentive to thy safe return,
Thou leave unharm'd, though after num'rous woes,
Ye may at length arrive in Ithaca. 135
But if thou violate them, I denounce
Destruction on thy ship and all thy band,
And though thyself escape, late shalt thou reach
Thy home and † hard-bested, in a strange bark,
All thy companions lost; trouble beside 140
Awaits thee there, for thou shalt find within
Proud suitors of thy noble wife, who waste
Thy substance, and with promis'd spousal gifts
Ceaseless solicit her to wed; yet well
Shalt thou avenge all their injurious deeds. 145
That once perform'd, and ev'ry suitor slain
Either by stratagem, or face to face,
In thy own palace, bearing, as thou go'st,
A shapely oar, journey, 'till thou hast found
A people who the sea know not, nor eat 150

* The shore of Sicily, commonly called Trinacria, but *Euphoniè* by Homer, Thrinacia.

† The expression is used by Milton, and signifies—Beset with many difficulties.

Food falted ; they trim galley crimfon-prow'd
 Have ne'er beheld, nor yet fmooth-fhaven oar,
 With which the veffel wing'd fcuds o'er the waves.
 Well thou fhalt know them ; this fhall be the fign—
 When thou fhalt meet a trav'ler, who fhall name 155
 The oar on thy broad fhoulder borne, a * van,
 There, deep infixing it within the foil,
 Worfhip the King of Ocean with a bull,
 A ram, and a lascivious boar, then feek
 Thy home again, and facrifice at home 160
 An hecatomb to the Immortal Gods,
 Adoring each duly, and in his courfe.
 So fhalt thou die in peace a gentle death,
 Remote from Ocean ; it fhall find thee late,
 In foft ferenity of age, the Chief 165
 Of a bleft people.—I have told thee truth.

He fpake, to whom I answer thus return'd.
 Tirefias ! thou, I doubt not, haft reveal'd
 The ordinance of heav'n. But tell me, Seer !
 And truly. I behold my mother's fhade ; 170
 Silent ſhe fits befide the blood, nor word
 Nor even look vouchsafes to her own fon.
 How fhall ſhe learn, prophet ! that I am her's ?

So I, to whom Tirefias quick replied.
 The courfe is eafy. Learn it, taught by me. 175
 What fhade foe'er, by leave from thee obtain'd,

* Miftaking the oar for a corn-van. A fure indication of his ignorance of maritime concerns.

Shall taste the blood, that shade will tell thee truth;
The rest, prohibited, will all retire.

When thus the spirit of the royal Seer
Had his prophetic mind reveal'd, again 180
He enter'd Pluto's gates; but I unmoved
Still waited 'till my mother's shade approach'd;
She drank the blood, then knew me, and in words
Wing'd with affection, plaintive, thus began.

My son! how hast thou enter'd, still alive, 185
This darksome region? Difficult it is
For living man to view the realms of death.
Broad rivers roll, and awful floods between,
But chief, the Ocean, which to pass on foot,
Or without ship, impossible is found. 190
Hast thou, long-wand'ring in thy voyage home
From Ilium, with thy ship and crew arrived,
Ithaca and thy consort yet unseen?

She spake, to whom this answer I return'd.
My mother! me necessity constrain'd 195
To Pluto's dwelling, anxious to consult
Theban Tiresias; for I have not yet
Approach'd Achaia, nor have touch'd the shore
Of Ithaca, but suffering ceaseless woe
Have roam'd, since first in Agamemnon's train 200
I went to combat with the sons of Troy.
But speak, my mother, and the truth alone;
What stroke of fate slew *thee*? Fell'st thou a prey
To some slow malady? or by the shafts

Of gentle Dian suddenly subdued? 205

Speak to me also of my antient Sire,

And of Telemachus, whom I left at home;

Possess I still unalienate and safe

My property, or hath some happier Chief

Admittance free into my fortunes gain'd, 210

No hope subsisting more of my return?

The mind and purpose of my wedded wife

Declare thou also. Dwells she with our son

Faithful to my domestic interests,

Or is she wedded to some Chief of Greece? 215

I ceas'd, when thus the venerable shade.

Not so; she faithful still and patient dwells

Thy roof beneath; but all her days and nights

Devoting sad to anguish and to tears.

Thy fortunes still are thine; Telemachus 220

Cultivates, undisturb'd, thy land, and sits

At many a noble banquet, such as well

Beseems the splendour of his princely state,

For all invite him; at his farm retired

Thy father dwells, nor to the city comes 225

For aught; nor bed, nor furniture of bed,

Furr'd cloaks or splendid arras he enjoys,

But, with his servile hinds all winter sleeps

In ashes and in dust at the hearth-side,

Coarsely attired; again, when summer comes, 230

Or genial autumn, on the fallen leaves

In any nook, not curious where, he finds

An humble couch among his fruitful vines.
There, stretch'd forlorn, nourishing grief, he weeps
Thy lot, enfeebled now by num'rous years. 235
So perish'd I; such fate I also found;
Me, neither the right-aiming arch'refs struck,
Diana, with her gentle shafts, nor me
Distemper flew, my limbs by slow degrees
But sure, bereaving of their little life, 240
But long regret, tender sollicitude,
And recollection of thy kindness past,
These, my Ulysses! fatal proved to me.

She said; I, ardent wish'd to clasp the shade
Of my departed mother; thrice I sprang 245
Toward her, by desire impetuous urged,
And thrice she flitted from between my arms,
Light as a passing shadow or a dream.
Then, pierced by keener grief, in accents wing'd
With filial earnestness I thus replied. 250

My mother, why elud'st thou my attempt
To clasp thee, that ev'n here, in Pluto's realm,
We might to full satiety indulge
Our grief, enfolded in each other's arms?
Hath Proserpine, alas! only dispatch'd 255
A shadow to me, to augment my woe?

Then, instant, thus the venerable form.
Ah, son! thou most afflicted of mankind!
On thee, Jove's daughter, Proserpine, obtrudes
No airy semblance vain; but such the state 260
And

And nature is of mortals once deceased.
For they nor muscle have, nor flesh, nor bone;
All those (the spirit from the body once
Divorced) the violence of fire consumes,
And, like a dream, the soul flies swift away. 265
But haste thou back to light, and, taught thyself
These sacred truths, hereafter teach thy spouse.

Thus mutual we conferr'd. Then, thither came,
Encouraged forth by royal Proserpine,
Shades female num'rous, all who consorts, erst, 270
Or daughters were of mighty Chiefs renown'd.
About the fable blood frequent they swarm'd.
But I, confid'ring fat, how I might each
Interrogate, and thus resolv'd. My sword
Forth drawing from beside my sturdy thigh, 275
Firm I prohibited the ghosts to drink
The blood together; they successive came;
Each told her own distress; I question'd all.

There, first, the high-born Tyro I beheld;
She claim'd Salmoneus as her sire, and wife 280
Was once of Cretheus, son of Æolus.
Enamour'd of Enipeus, stream divine,
Loveliest of all that water earth, beside
His limpid current she was wont to stray,
When Ocean's God, (Enipeus' form assumed) 285
Within the eddy-whirling river's mouth
Embraced her; there, while the o'er-arching flood,
Uplifted mountainous, conceal'd the God

And

And his fair human bride, her virgin zone
He loos'd, and o'er her eyes sweet sleep diffus'd. 290
His am'rous purpose satisfied, he grasp'd
Her hand, affectionate, and thus he said.

Rejoice in this my love, and when the year
Shall tend to consummation of its course,
Thou shalt produce illustrious twins, for love 295
Immortal never is unfruitful love.
Rear them with all a mother's care; meantime,
Hence to thy home. Be silent. Name it not.
For I am Neptune, Shaker of the shores.

So saying, he plunged into the billowy Deep. 300
She, pregnant grown, Pelias and Neleus bore,
Both, valiant ministers of mighty Jove.
In wide-spread Iolchus Pelias dwelt,
Of num'rous flocks possess'd; but his abode
Amid the sands of Pylus Neleus chose. 305
To Cretheus wedded next, the lovely nymph
Yet other sons, Æson and Pheres bore,
And Amythaon of equestrian fame.

I, next, the daughter of Asopus saw,
Antiope; she gloried to have known 310
Th' embrace of Jove himself, to whom she brought
A double progeny, Amphion named
And Zethus; they the seven-gated Thebes
Founded and girded with strong tow'rs, because,
Though puissant Heroes both, in spacious Thebes 315
Unfenced by tow'rs, they could not dwell secure.

Alcmena,

Alcmena, next, wife of Amphitryon
 I saw; she in the arms of sov'reign Jove
 The lion-hearted Hercules conceiv'd,
 And, after, bore to Creon brave in fight 320
 His daughter Megara, by the noble son
 Unconquer'd of Amphitryon espoused.

The beautiful *Epicafe saw I then,
 Mother of Oedipus, who guilt incurr'd
 Prodigious, wedded, unintentional, 325
 To her own son; his father first he slew,
 Then wedded her, which soon the Gods divulged.
 He, under vengeance of offended heav'n,
 In pleasant Thebes dwelt miserable, King
 Of the Cadmean race; she to the gates 330
 Of Ades brazen-barr'd despairing went,
 Self-strangled by a cord fasten'd aloft
 To her own palace-roof, and woes bequeath'd
 (Such as the Fury sisters execute
 Innumerable) to her guilty son. 335

There also saw I Chloris, loveliest fair,
 Whom Neleus woo'd and won with spousal gifts
 Inestimable, by her beauty charm'd.
 She youngest daughter was of Iafus' son,
 Amphion, in old time a sov'reign prince 340
 In Minuëian Orchomenus,
 And King of Pylus. Three illustrious sons
 She bore to Neleus, Nestor, Chromius,

* By the Tragedians called—Jocasta.

And Periclymenus the wide-renown'd,
 And, last, produced a wonder of the earth, 345
 Pero, by ev'ry neighbour prince around
 In marriage fought; but Neleus her on none
 Deign'd to bestow, save only on the Chief
 Who should from Phylace drive off the beeves
 (Broad-fronted, and with jealous care secured) 350
 Of valiant Iphicles. One undertook
 That task alone, a prophet high in fame,
 Melampus; but the Fates fast bound him there
 In rig'rous bonds by rustic hands imposed.
 At length (the year, with all its months and days 355
 Concluded, and the new-born year begun)
 Illustrious Iphicles releas'd the feer,
 * Grateful for all the oracles resolved,
 'Till then obscure. So stood the will of Jove.
 Next, Leda, wife of Tyndarus I saw, 360
 Who bore to Tyndarus a noble pair,
 Castor the bold, and Pollux cestus-famed.
 They pris'ners in the fertile womb of earth,
 Though living, dwell, and even there from Jove
 High privilege gain; alternate they revive 365
 And die, and dignity partake divine.
 The confort of Aloëus, next, I view'd,
 Iphimedeia; she th' embrace profess'd

* Iphicles had been informed by the Oracles, that he should have no children 'till
 instructed by a prophet how to obtain them; a service which Melampus had the
 good fortune to render him.

Of Neptune to have shared, to whom she bore
Two sons; short-lived they were, but godlike both, 370
Otus and Ephialtes far-renown'd.

Orion sole except, all-bounteous Earth
Ne'er nourish'd forms for beauty or for size
To be admired as theirs; in his ninth year
Each measur'd, broad, nine cubits, and the height 375
Was found nine ells of each. Against the Gods
Themselves they threaten'd war, and to excite
The din of battle in the realms above.

To the Olympian summit they essay'd
To heave up Offa, and to Offa's crown 380
Branch-waving Pelion; so to climb the heav'ns.
Nor had they failed, maturer grown in might,
To accomplish that emprize, but them the * son
Of radiant-hair'd Latona and of Jove
Slew both, ere yet the down of blooming youth 385
Thick-sprung, their cheeks or chins had tufted o'er.

Phædra I also there, and Procris saw,
And Ariadne for her beauty praised,
Whose fire was all-wise Minos. Theseus her
From Crete toward the fruitful region bore 390
Of sacred Athens, but enjoy'd not there,
For, first, she perish'd by Diana's shafts
In Dia, Bacchus † witnessing her crime.

* Apollo. † Bacchus accused her to Diana of having lain with Theseus
in his temple, and the Goddess punished her with death.

Mæra and Clymene I saw beside,
And odious Eriphyle, who received 395
The price in gold of her own husband's life.

But all the wives of Heroes whom I saw,
And all their daughters can I not relate;
Night, first, would fail; and even now the hour
Calls me to rest either on board my bark, 400
Or here; meantime, I in yourselves confide,
And in the Gods to shape my conduct home.

He ceased; the whole assembly silent sat,
Charm'd into ecstasy by his discourse
Throughout the twilight hall, 'till, at the last, 405
Areta iv'ry-arm'd them thus bespake.

Phæacians! how appears he in your eyes
This stranger, graceful as he is in port,
In stature noble, and in mind discrete?
My guest he is, but ye all share with me 410
That honour; him dismiss not, therefore, hence
With haste, nor from such indigence withhold
Supplies gratuitous; for ye are rich,
And by kind heav'n with rare possessions blest.

The Hero, next, Echeneus spake, a Chief 415
Now antient, eldest of Phæacia's sons.

Your prudent Queen, my friends, speaks not beside
Her proper scope, but as beseems her well.
Her voice obey; yet the effect of all
Must on Alcinoüs himself depend. 420
To

To whom Alcinoüs, thus, the King, replied.

I ratify the word. So shall be done,
As surely as myself shall live supreme
O'er all Phæacia's maritime domain.

Then let the guest, though anxious to depart, 425
Wait 'till the morrow, that I may complete
The whole donation. His safe conduct home
Shall be the gen'ral care, but mine in chief,
To whom dominion o'er the rest belongs.

Him answer'd, then, Ulysses ever-wise. 430
Alcinoüs! Prince! exalted high o'er all
Phæacia's sons! should ye solicit, kind,
My stay throughout the year, preparing still
My conduct home, and with illustrious gifts
Enriching me the while, ev'n that request 435
Should please me well; the wealthier I return'd,
The happier my condition; welcome more
And more respectable I should appear
In ev'ry eye, to Ithaca restored.

To whom Alcinoüs answer thus return'd. 440
Ulysses! viewing thee, no fears we feel
Left thou, at length, some false pretender prove,
Or subtle hypocrite, of whom no few
Diffeminated o'er its face the earth
Sustains, adepts in fiction, and who frame 445
Fables, where fables could be least surmised.
Thy phrase well turn'd, and thy ingenuous mind
Proclaim *thee* different far, who hast in strains

Musical as a poet's voice, the woes
 Rehears'd of all thy Greccians, and thy own. 450
 But say, and tell me true. Beheld'st thou there
 None of thy followers to the walls of Troy
 Slain in that warfare? Lo! the night is long—
 A night of utmost length; nor yet the hour
 Invites to sleep. Tell me thy wond'rous deeds, 455
 For I could watch 'till sacred dawn, could'st thou
 So long endure to tell me of thy toils.

Then thus Ulysses, ever-wise, replied.
 Alcinoüs! high exalted over all
 Phæacia's sons! the time suffices yet 460
 For converse both and sleep, and if thou wish
 To hear still more, I shall not spare to unfold
 More pitiable woes than these, sustain'd
 By my companions, in the end destroy'd;
 Who, saved from perils of disastrous war 465
 At Ilium, perish'd yet in their return,
 Victims of a pernicious * woman's crime.

Now, when chaste Proserpine had wide dispers'd
 Those female shades, the spirit sore distress'd
 Of Agamemnon, Atreus' son, appear'd; 470
 Encircled by a throng, he came; by all
 Who with himself beneath Ægisthus' roof
 Their fate fulfill'd, perishing by the sword.
 He drank the blood, and knew me; shrill he wail'd
 And querulous; tears trickling bathed his cheeks, 475

* Probably meaning Helen.

And

And with spread palms, through ardour of desire,
He fought to enfold me fast, but vigour none,
Or force, as erst, his agile limbs inform'd.
I, pity-moved, wept at the sight, and him,
In accents wing'd by friendship, thus address'd. 480

Ah glorious son of Atreus, King of men !
What hand inflicted the all-numbing stroke
Of death on thee ? Say, didst thou perish sunk
By howling tempests irresistible
Which Neptune raised, or on dry land by force 485
Of hostile multitudes, while cutting off
Beeves from the herd, or driving flocks away,
Or fighting for Achaia's daughters, shut
Within some city's bulwarks close besieged ?

I ceased, when Agamemnon thus replied. 490
Ulysses, noble Chief, Laertes' son
For wisdom famed ! I neither perish'd sunk
By howling tempests irresistible
Which Neptune raised, nor on dry land received
From hostile multitudes the fatal blow, 495
But me Ægisthus slew ; my woeful death
Confed'rate with my own pernicious wife
He plotted, with a show of love sincere
Bidding me to his board, where as the ox
Is slaughter'd at his crib, he slaughter'd *me*. 500
Such was my dreadful death ; carnage ensued
Continual of my friends slain all around,
Num'rous as boars bright-tusk'd at nuptial feast,

Or

Or feast convivial of some wealthy Chief.
 Thou hast already witness'd many a field 505
 With warriors overspread, slain one by one,
 But that dire scene had most thy pity moved,
 For we, with brimming beakers at our side,
 And underneath full tables, bleeding lay.
 Blood floated all the pavement. Then the cries 510
 Of Priam's daughter founded in my ears
 Most pitiable of all, Cassandra's cries,
 Whom Clytemnestra close beside me flew.
 Expiring as I lay, I yet essay'd
 To grasp my faulchion, but the trait'refs quick 515
 Withdrew herself, nor would vouchsafe to close
 My languid eyes, or prop my drooping chin
 Ev'n in the moment when I fought the shades.
 So that the thing breathes not, ruthless and fell
 As woman once resolv'd on such a deed 520
 Detestable, as my base wife contrived,
 The murder of the husband of her youth.
 I thought to have return'd welcome to all,
 To my own children and domestic train;
 But she, past measure profligate, hath poured 525
 Shame on herself, on women yet unborn,
 And even on the virtuous of her sex.
 He ceas'd, to whom, thus, answer I return'd.
 Gods! how severely hath the Thund'rer plagued
 The house of Atreus, even from the first, 530
 By female counsels! we for Helen's sake

Have

Have num'rous died, and Clytemnestra framed
While thou wast far remote, this snare for thee!

So I, to whom Atrides thus replied.

Thou, therefore, be not pliant overmuch 535

To woman; trust her not with all thy mind,

But half disclose to her, and half conceal.

Yet, from thy consort's hand no bloody death,

My friend, hast thou to fear; for passing wife

Icarius' daughter is, far other thoughts, 540

Intelligent, and other plans, to frame.

Her, going to the wars we left a bride

New-wedded, and thy boy hung at her breast,

Who, man himself, comforts ere now with men

A prosp'rous youth; his father, safe restored 545

To his own Ithaca, shall see him soon,

And *he* shall clasp his father in his arms

As nature bids; but me, my cruel one

Indulged not with the dear delight to gaze

On my Orestes, for she slew me first. 550

* But listen; treasure what I now impart.

Steer secret to thy native isle; avoid

Notice; for woman merits trust no more.

Now tell me truth. Hear ye in whose abode

My son resides? dwells he in Pylus, say, 555

* This is, surely, one of the most natural strokes to be found in any poet. Convinced, for a moment, by the virtues of Penelope, he mentions her with respect; but, recollecting himself suddenly, involves even her in his general ill opinion of the sex, begotten in him by the crimes of Clytemnestra.

Or in Orchomenos, or else beneath
My brother's roof in Sparta's wide domain?
For my Orestes is not yet a shade.

So he, to whom I answer thus return'd.
Atrides, ask not me. Whether he live, 560
Or have already died, I nothing know;
Mere words are vanity, and better spared.

Thus we discoursing mutual stood, and tears
Shedding disconsolate. The shade, meantime,
Came of Achilles, Peleus' mighty son; 565
Patroclus also, and Antilochus
Appear'd, with Ajax, for proportion just
And stature tall, (Pelides sole except)
Distinguish'd above all Achaia's sons.
The soul of swift Æacides at once 570
Knew me, and in wing'd accents thus began.

Brave Laertiades, for wiles renown'd!
What mightier enterprize than all the past
Hath made thee here a guest? rash as thou art!
How hast thou dared to penetrate the gloom 575
Of Ades, dwelling of the shadowy dead,
Semblances only of what once they were?

He spake, to whom I, answer'ing, thus replied.
O Peleus' son! Achilles! bravest far
Of all Achaia's race? I here arrived 580
Seeking Tiresias, from his lips to learn,
Perchance, how I might safe regain the coast
Of craggy Ithaca; for tempest-toss'd

Perpetual,

Perpetual, I have neither yet approach'd
Achaia's shore, or landed on my own. 585

But as for thee, Achilles! never man
Hath known felicity like thine, or shall,
Whom living we all honour'd as a God,
And who maintain't here, resident, supreme
Controul among the dead; indulge not then, 590
Achilles, causeless grief that thou hast died.

I ceased, and answer thus instant received.
Renown'd Ulysses! think not death a theme
Of consolation; I had rather live
The servile hind for hire, and eat the bread 595

Of some man scantily himself sustain'd,
Than sov'reign empire hold o'er all the shades.
But come—speak to me of my noble boy;
Proceeds he, as he promis'd, brave in arms,
Or shuns he war? Say also, hast thou heard 600

Of royal Peleus? shares he still respect
Among his num'rous Myrmidons, or scorn
In Hellas and in Phthia, for that age
Predominates in his enfeebled limbs?
For help is none in me; the glorious fun 605

No longer sees me such, as when in aid
Of the Achaians I o'erspread the field
Of spacious Troy with all their bravest slain.

* Oh might I, vigorous as then, repair

For

* Another most beautiful stroke of nature. Ere yet Ulysses has had opportunity to answer, the very thought that Peleus may possibly be insulted, fires him, and he takes

For one short moment to my father's house, 610
They all should tremble; I would shew an arm,
Such as should daunt the fiercest who presumes
To injure *him*, or to despise his age.

Achilles spake, to whom I thus replied.
Of noble Peleus have I nothing heard; 615
But I will tell thee, as thou bidd'st, the truth
Unfeign'd of Neoptolemus thy son;
For him, myself, on board my hollow bark
From Scyros to Achaia's host convey'd.
Oft as in council under Ilium's walls 620
We met, he ever foremost was in speech,
Nor spake erroneous; Nestor and myself
Except, no Grecian could with him compare.
Oft, too, as we with battle hemm'd around
Troy's bulwarks, from among the mingled crowd 625
Thy son sprang foremost into martial act,
Inferior in heroic worth to none.
Beneath him num'rous fell the sons of Troy
In dreadful fight, nor have I pow'r to name
Distinctly all, who by his glorious arm 630
Exerted in the cause of Greece, expired.
Yet will I name Eurypylus, the son
Of Telephus, an Hero whom his sword
Of life bereaved, and all around him strew'd
The plain with his Cetean warriors, won 635

takes the whole for granted. Thus is the impetuous character of Achilles sustained to the last moment!

To

To Ilium's side by bribes * to women giv'n.
 Save noble Memnon only, I beheld
 No Chief at Ilium beautiful as he.
 Again, when we within the horse of wood
 Framed by Epeüs fat, an ambush chos'n 640
 Of all the bravest Greeks, and I in trust
 Was placed to open or to keep fast-closed
 The hollow fraud; then, ev'ry Chieftain there
 And Senator of Greece wiped from his cheeks
 The tears, and tremors felt in ev'ry limb; 645
 But never saw I changed to terror's hue
His ruddy cheek, no tears wiped *he* away,
 But oft he press'd me to go forth, his suit
 With pray'rs enforcing, griping hard his hilt
 And his brags-burthen'd spear, and dire revenge 650
 Denouncing, ardent, on the race of Troy.
 At length, when we had sack'd the lofty town
 Of Priam, laden with abundant spoils
 He safe embark'd, neither by spear or shaft
 Aught hurt, or in close fight by faulchion's edge, 655
 As oft in war befalls, where wounds are dealt
 Promiscuous, at the will of fiery Mars.
 So I; then striding large, the spirit thence
 Withdrew of swift Æacides, along

* Γυναιῶν εἰνεκεν δούρων—Priam is said to have influenced by gifts the wife and mother of Eurypylus, to persuade him to the assistance of Troy, he being himself unwilling to engage. The passage through defect of history has long been dark, and commentators have adapted different senses to it, all conjectural. The Ceteans are said to have been a people of Mysia, of which Eurypylus was King.

The * hoary mead pacing, with joy elate 660
That I had blazon'd bright his son's renown.

The other souls of men by death dismiss'd
Stood mournful by, sad uttering each his woes ;

The soul alone I saw standing remote
Of Telamonian Ajax, ' still incensed 665

That in our public contest for the arms
Worn by Achilles, and by Thetis thrown

Into dispute, my claim had strongest proved,
Troy and Minerva judges of the cause.

Disastrous victory ! which I could wish 670
Not to have won, since for that armour's sake

The earth hath cover'd Ajax, in his form
And martial deeds superior far to all

The Grecians, Peleus' matchless son except.
I, seeking to appease him, thus began. 675

O Ajax, son of glorious Telamon !
Canst thou remember, even after death,

Thy wrath against me, kindled for the sake
Of those pernicious arms ? arms which the Gods

Ordain'd of such dire consequence to Greece, 680
Which caused thy death, our bulwark ! Thee we mourn

With grief perpetual, nor the death lament
Of Peleus' son, Achilles, more than thine.

Yet none is blameable ; Jove evermore

* Κατ' ασφοδελον λειμωνα—Asphodel was planted on the graves, and around the tombs of the deceased, and hence the supposition, that the Stygian plain was clothed with asphodel. F.

With bitt'rest hate pursued Achaia's host, 685
And he ordain'd thy death. Hero! approach,
That thou may'st hear the words with which I seek
To sooth thee; let thy long displeasure cease!
Quell all resentment in thy gen'rous breast!

I spake; nought answer'd he, but fullen join'd 690
His fellow ghosts; yet, angry as he was,
I had prevail'd even on him to speak,
Or had, at least, accosted him again,
But that my bosom teem'd with strong desire
Urgent, to see yet others of the dead. 695

There saw I Minos, offspring famed of Jove;
His golden sceptre in his hand, he sat
Judge of the dead; they, pleading each in turn
His cause, some stood, some sat, filling the house
Whose spacious folding-gates are never closed. 700

Orion next, huge ghost, engaged my view,
Droves urging o'er the grassy mead, of beasts
Which he had slain, himself, on the wild hills,
With strong club arm'd of ever-during brass.

There also Tityus on the ground I saw 705
Extended, offspring of the glorious earth;
Nine acres he o'erspread, and, at his side
Station'd, two vultures on his liver prey'd,
Scooping his entrails; nor sufficed his hands
To fray them thence; for he had fought to force 710
Latona, illustrious concubine of Jove,
What time the Goddess journey'd o'er the rocks.

Of

Of Pytho into pleafant Panopeus.

Next, fuff'ring grievous torments, I beheld
 Tantalus ; in a pool he flood, his chin 715
 Wafh'd by the wave ; thirft-parch'd he feem'd, but found
 Nought to affuage his thirft ; for when he bow'd
 His hoary head, ardent to quaff, the flood
 Vanifh'd abforb'd, and, at his feet, aduft
 The foil appear'd, dried, instant, by the Gods. 720
 Tall trees, fruit-laden, with inflected heads
 Stoop'd to him, pears, pomegranates, apples bright,
 The lufcious fig, and unctuous olive fmooth ;
 Which when with fudden grasp he would have feized,
 Winds whirl'd them high into the dusky clouds. 725

There, too, the hard-task'd Sifyphus I faw,
 * Thrufing before him, ftrenuous, a vaft rock.
 With hands and feet ftruggling, he fhoved the ftone
 Up to a hill-top ; but the fteep well-nigh
 Vanquifh'd, by † fome great force repulfed, the mafs
 Rufh'd again, obftinate, down to the plain. 731
 Again, fretch'd prone, fevere he toil'd, the fweat
 Bathed all his weary limbs, and his head reek'd.

The might of Hercules I, next, furvey'd ;
 His femblance ; for himfelf their banquet fhares 735

* Βαζαζεστα muft have this fenfe interpreted by what follows. To attempt to make the Englifh numbers expreffive as the Greek, is a labour like that of Sifyphus. The Tranflator has done what he could.

† It is now, perhaps, impoffible to afcertain with precision what Homer meant by the word κραταίῃς, which he uſes only here, and in the next book, where it is the name of Scylla's dam.—Αναιδής—is alfo of very doubtful explication.

With

With the Immortal Gods, and in his arms
Enfolds neat-footed Hebe, daughter fair
Of Jove, and of his golden-sandal'd spouse.
Around him, clamorous as birds, the dead
Swarm'd turbulent; he, gloomy-brow'd as night, 740
With uncased bow and arrow on the string
Peer'd terrible from side to side, as one
Ever in act to shoot; a dreadful belt
He bore athwart his bosom, thong'd with gold.
There, broider'd shone many a stupendous form, 745
Bears, wild-boars, lions with fire-flashing eyes,
Fierce combats, battles, bloodshed, homicide.
The artist, author of that belt, none such
Before, produced, or after. Me his eye
No sooner mark'd, than knowing me, in words 750
By sorrow quick suggested, he began.

Laertes' noble son, for wiles renown'd!
Ah, hapless Hero! thou art, doubtless, charged,
Thou also, with some arduous labour, such
As in the realms of day I once endured. 755
Son was I of Saturnian Jove, yet woes
Immense sustain'd, subjected to a King
Inferior far to me, whose harsh commands
Enjoin'd me many a terrible exploit.
He even bade me on a time lead hence 760
The dog, that task believing above all
Impracticable; yet from Ades him
I dragg'd reluctant into light, by aid

Of Hermes, and of Pallas azure-eyed.

So saying, he penetrated deep again 765
 The abode of Pluto; but I still unmoved
 There stood expecting, curious, other shades
 To see of Heroes in old time deceased.
 And now, more ancient worthies still, and whom
 I wish'd, I had beheld, Pirithoüs 770
 And Theseus, glorious progeny of Gods,
 But nations, first, numberless of the dead
 Came shrieking hideous; me pale horror seized,
 Left awful Proserpine should thither send
 The Gorgon-head from Ades, sight abhorr'd! 775
 I, therefore, hasting to the vessel, bade
 My crew embark, and cast the hawfers loose.
 They, quick embarking, on the benches sat.
 Down the *Oceanus the current bore
 My galley, winning, at the first, her way 780
 With oars, then, wafted by propitious gales.

* The two first lines of the following book seem to ascertain the true meaning of the conclusion of this, and to prove sufficiently that by *Ωκεανός*, here, Homer could not possibly intend any other than a river. In those lines he tells us in the plainest terms, that *the ship left the stream of the river Oceanus, and arrived in the open sea*. Diodorus Siculus informs us, that *Ωκεανός* had been a name^e anciently given to the Nile. See Clarke.

A R G U M E N T

OF THE

T W E L F T H B O O K.

Ulysses; pursuing his narrative, relates his return from the shades to Circe's island, the precautions given him by that Goddess, his escape from the Sirens, and from Scylla and Charybdis; his arrival in Sicily, where his companions, having slain and eaten the oxen of the Sun, are afterward shipwreck'd and lost; and concludes the whole with an account of his arrival, alone, on the mast of his vessel, at the island of Calypso.

B O O K XII.

AND now, borne seaward from the river-stream
 Of the Oceanus, we plow'd again
 The spacious Deep, and reach'd th' Ææan isle,
 Where, daughter of the dawn, Aurora takes
 Her choral sports, and whence the sun ascends. 5
 We, there arriving, thrust our bark aground
 On the smooth beach, then landed, and on shore
 Reposed, expectant of the sacred dawn.
 But soon as day-spring's daughter rosy-palm'd
 Look'd forth again, sending my friends before, 10
 I bade them bring Elpenor's body down

From the abode of Circe to the beach.
Then, on the utmost headland of the coast
We timber fell'd, and, forrowing o'er the dead,
His fun'ral rites water'd with tears profuse. 15
The dead consumed, and with the dead his arms,
We heap'd his tomb, and the sepulchral post
Erecting, fix'd his shapely oar aloft.

Thus, punctual, we perform'd ; nor our return
From Ades knew not Circe, but attired 20
In haste, ere long arrived, with whom appear'd
Her female train with plenteous viands charged,
And bright wine rosy-red. Amidst us all
Standing, the beauteous Goddeſs thus began.

Ah miserable ! who have fought the ſhades 25
Alive ! while others of the human race
Die only once, appointed twice to die !
Come—take ye food ; drink wine ; and on the ſhore
All day regale, for ye ſhall hence again
At day-ſpring o'er the Deep ; but I will mark 30
Myſelf your future courſe, nor uninform'd
Leave you in aught, left, through ſome dire miſtake,
By ſea or land new miſ'ries ye incur.

The Goddeſs ſpake, whoſe invitation kind
We glad accepted ; thus we feaſting fat 35
Till ſet of ſun, and quaffing richeſt wine ;
But when the ſun went down and darkneſs fell,
My crew beſide the hawfers ſlept, while me
The Goddeſs by the hand leading apart,

Firſt

First bade me sit, then, seated opposite,
Enquired, minute, of all that I had seen,
And I, from first to last, recounted all.

40

Then, thus the awful Goddess in return.

Thus far thy toils are finish'd. Now attend!
Mark well my words, of which the Gods will sure
Themselves remind thee in the needful hour.

45

First shalt thou reach the Sirens; they the hearts
Enchant of all who on their coast arrive.

The wretch, who unforewarn'd approaching, hears

The Sirens' voice, his wife and little-ones

50

Ne'er fly to gratulate his glad return,

But the Sirens sitting in the meads
Charm with mellifluous song, while all around

The bones accumulated lie of men

Now putrid, and the skins mould'ring away.

55

But, pass them thou, and, lest thy people hear

Those warblings, ere thou yet approach, fill all

Their ears with wax moulded between thy palms;

But as for thee—thou hear them if thou wilt.

Yet let thy people bind thee to the mast

60

Erect, encompassing thy feet and arms

With cordage well-secured to the mast-foot,

So shalt thou, raptur'd, hear the Sirens' song.

But if thou supplicate to be released,

Or give such order, then, with added cords

65

Let thy companions bind thee still the more.

When thus thy people shall have safely pass'd

The

The Sirens by, think not from me to learn
What course thou next shalt steer; two will occur;
Delib'rate chuse; I shall describe them both. 70
Here vaulted rocks impend, dash'd by the waves
Immense of Amphitrite azure-eyed;
The blessed Gods those rocks, Erratic, call.
Birds cannot pass them safe; no, not the doves
Which his ambrosia bear to Father Jove, 75
But even of those doves the slipp'ry rock
Proves fatal still to one, for which the God
Supplies another, lest the number fail.
No ship, what ship soever there arrives,
Escapes them, but both mariners and planks 80
By fiery tempests, sudden disappear.
Those rocks the billow-cleaving bark alone
The Argo, further'd by the vows of all,
Pass'd safely, sailing from Ætæa's isle; 85
Nor she had pass'd, but surely dash'd had been
On those huge rocks, but that, propitious still
To Jason, Juno sped her safe along.
These rocks are two; one lifts his summit sharp
High as the spacious heav'ns, wrapt in dun clouds 90
Perpetual, which nor autumn sees dispers'd
Nor summer, for the sun shines never there;
No mortal man might climb it or descend,
Though twice ten hands and twice ten feet he own'd,
For it is levigated as by art. 95

Down

Down scoop'd to Erebus, a cavern drear
Yawns in the centre of its western side ;
Pass it, renown'd Ulysses ! but aloof
So far, that a keen arrow smartly sent
Forth from thy bark should fail to reach the cave. 100
There Scylla dwells, and thence her howl is heard
Tremendous ; shrill her voice is as the note
Of hound new-whelp'd, but hideous her aspect,
Such as no mortal man, nor ev'n a God
Encount'ring her, should with delight survey. 105
Her feet are twelve, all fore-feet ; six her necks
Of hideous length, each clubb'd into a head
Terrific, and each head with fangs is arm'd
In triple row, thick-planted, stored with death.
Plunged to her middle in the hollow den 110
She lurks, protruding from the black abyss
Her heads, with which the rav'ning monster dives
In quest of dolphins, dog-fish, or of prey
More bulky, such as in the roaring gulphs
Of Amphitrite without end abounds. 115
It is no seaman's boast that e'er he slipp'd
Her cavern by, unharm'd. In ev'ry mouth
She bears upcaught a mariner away.
The other rock, Ulysses, thou shalt find
Humbler, a bow-shot only from the first ; 120
On this a wild fig grows broad-leav'd, and here
Charybdis dire ingulphs the fable flood.
Each day she thrice disgorges, and each day

Thrice

Thrice swallows it. Ah! well-forewarn'd, beware
What time she swallows, that thou come not nigh, 125
For not himself, Neptune, could snatch thee thence.
Close passing Scylla's rock, shoot swift thy bark
Beyond it, since the loss of six alone
Is better far than shipwreck made of all.

So Circe spake, to whom I thus replied. 130
Tell me, O Goddess, next, and tell me true!
If, chance, from fell Charybdis I escape,
May I not also save from Scylla's force
My people, should the monster threaten them?

I said, and quick the Goddess in return. 135
Unhappy! can exploits and toils of war
Still please thee? yield'st not to the Gods themselves?
She is no mortal, but a deathless pest,
Impracticable, savage, battle-proof.
Defence is vain; flight is thy sole resource. 140
For should'st thou linger putting on thy arms
Beside the rock, beware, lest darting forth
Her num'rous heads, she seize with ev'ry mouth
A Grecian, and with others, even thee.
Pass therefore swift, and passing, loud invoke 145
Cratais, mother of this plague of man,
Who will forbid her to assail thee more.
Thou, next, shall reach Thrinacia; there, the bees
And fatted flocks graze num'rous of the Sun;
Sev'n herds; as many flocks of snowy fleece; 150
Fifty in each; they breed not, neither die,

Nor

Nor are they kept by less than Goddesſes,
Lampetia fair, and Phæthufa, both
By nymph Næera to Hyperion borne.
Them, ſoon as ſhe had train'd them to an age 155
Proportion'd to that charge, their mother ſent
Into Thrinacia, there to dwell and keep
Inviolate their father's flocks and herds.
If, anxious for a ſafe return, thou ſpare
Thoſe herds and flocks, though after much endured, 160
Ye may at laſt your Ithaca regain;
But ſhould'ſt thou violate them, I foretell
Deſtruction of thy ſhip and of thy crew,
And though thyſelf eſcape, thou ſhalt return
Late, in ill plight, and all thy friends deſtroy'd. 165
She ended, and the golden morning dawn'd.
Then, all-divine, her graceful ſteps ſhe turn'd
Back through the iſle, and, at the beach arrived,
I ſummon'd all my followers to aſcend
The bark again, and caſt the hawfers looſe. 170
They, at my voice, embarking, fill'd in ranks
The ſeats, and rowing, thruſh'd the hoary flood.
And now, melodious Circe, nymph divine,
Sent after us a canvas-ſtretching breeze,
Pleasant companion of our courſe, and we 175
(The decks and benches clear'd) untoiling fat,
While managed gales ſped ſwift the bark along.
Then, with dejected heart, thus I began.

Oh friends! (for it is needful that not one
Or two alone the admonition hear 180
Of Circe, beauteous prophets divine)
To all I speak, that whether we escape
Or perish, all may be, at least, forewarn'd.
She bids us, first, avoid the dang'rous song
Of the sweet Sirens and their flow'ry meads. 185
Me only she permits those strains to hear;
But ye shall bind me with coercion strong
Of cordage well-secured to the mast-foot,
And by no struggles to be loos'd of mine.
But should I supplicate to be released 190
Or give such order, then, with added cords
Be it your part to bind me still the more.

Thus with distinct precaution I prepared
My people; rapid in her course, meantime,
My gallant bark approach'd the Siren's isle, 195
For brisk and favourable blew the wind.
Then fell the wind suddenly, and serene
A breathless calm ensued, while all around
The billows slumber'd, lull'd by pow'r divine.
Up-sprang my people, and the folded sails 200
Bestowing in the hold, sat to their oars,
Which with their polish'd blades whiten'd the Deep.
I, then, with edge of steel sev'ring minute
A waxen cake, chafed it and moulded it
Between my palms; ere long the ductile mass 205
Grew warm, obedient to that ceaseless force,

And

And to Hyperion's all-pervading beams.
With that soft liniment I fill'd the ears
Of my companions, man by man, and they
My feet and arms with strong coercion bound 210
Of cordage to the mast-foot well secured.

Then down they sat, and, rowing, thresh'd the brine.
But when with rapid course we had arrived
Within such distance as a voice may reach,
Not unperceived by them the gliding bark 215
Approach'd, and, thus, harmonious they began.

Ulysses, Chief by ev'ry tongue extoll'd,
Achaia's boast, oh hither steer thy bark !
Here stay thy course, and listen to our lay !
These shores none passes in his fable ship 220
'Till, first, the warblings of our voice he hear,
Then, happier hence and wiser he departs.
All that the Greeks endured, and all the ills
Inflicted by the Gods on Troy, we know,
Know all that passes on the boundless earth. 225

So they with voices sweet their music poured
Melodious on my ear, winning with ease
My heart's desire to listen, and by signs
I bade my people, instant, set me free.
But they incumbent row'd, and from their seats 230
Eurylochus and Perimedes sprang
With added cords to bind me still the more.
This danger past, and when the Siren's voice,
Now left remote, had lost its pow'r to charm,

Then, my companions freeing from the wax 235
Their ears, deliver'd me from my restraint.
The island left afar, soon I discern'd
Huge waves, and smoke, and horrid thund'rings heard.
All sat aghast ; forth flew at once the oars
From ev'ry hand, and with a clash the waves 240
Smote all together ; check'd, the galley stood,
By billow-sweeping oars no longer urged,
And I, throughout the bark, man after man
Encouraged all, addressing thus my crew.

We meet not, now, my friends, our first distress. 245
This evil is not greater than we found
When the huge Cyclops in his hollow den
Imprison'd us, yet even thence we 'scaped,
My intrepidity and fertile thought
Opening the way ; and we shall recollect 250
These dangers also, in due time, with joy.
Come, then—pursue my counsel. Ye your feats
Still occupying, smite the furrow'd flood
With well-timed strokes, that by the will of Jove
We may escape, perchance, this death, secure. 255
To thee the pilot thus I speak, (my words
Mark thou, for at thy touch the rudder moves)
This smoke, and these tumultuous waves avoid ;
Steer wide of both ; yet with an eye intent
On yonder rock, lest unaware thou hold 260
Too near a course, and plunge us into harm.

So I; with whose advice all, quick, complied.
But Scylla I as yet named not, (that woe
Without a cure) left, terrified, my crew
Should all renounce their oars, and crowd below. 265
Just then, forgetful of the strict command
Of Circe not to arm, I cloath'd me all
In radiant armour, grasp'd two quiv'ring spears,
And to the deck ascended at the prow,
Expecting earliest notice there, what time 270
The rock-bred Scylla should annoy my friends.
But I discern'd her not, nor could, although
To weariness of fight the dusky rock
I vigilant explored. Thus, many a groan
Heaving, we navigated sad the freight, 275
For here stood Scylla, while Charybdis there
With hoarse throat deep absorb'd the briny flood.
Oft as she vomited the deluge forth,
Like water cauldron'd o'er a furious fire
The whirling Deep all murmur'd, and the spray 280
On both those rocky summits fell in show'rs.
But when she suck'd the salt wave down again,
Then, all the pool appear'd wheeling about
Within, the rock rebellow'd, and the sea
Drawn off into that gulph disclosed to view 285
The oozy bottom. Us pale horror seized.
Thus, dreading death, with fast-set eyes we watch'd
Charybdis; meantime, Scylla from the bark
Caught fix away, the bravest of my friends.

With

With eyes; that moment, on my ship and crew 290
 Retorted, I beheld the legs and arms
 Of those whom she uplifted in the air;
 On me they call'd, my name, the last, last time
 Pronouncing then, in agony of heart.
 As when from some bold point among the rocks 295
 The angler, with his taper rod in hand,
 Casts forth his bait to snare the smaller fry,
 He swings away remote * his guarded line,
 Then jerks his gasping prey forth from the Deep,
 So Scylla them raised gasping to the rock, 300
 And at her cavern's mouth devour'd them loud-
 Shrieking, and stretching forth to me their arms
 In sign of hopeless mis'ry. Ne'er beheld
 These eyes in all the seas that I have roam'd,
 A sight so piteous, nor in all my toils. 305
 From Scylla and Charybdis dire escaped,
 We reach'd the noble island of the Sun
 Ere long, where bright Hyperion's beauteous herds
 Broad-fronted grazed, and his well-batten'd flocks.
 I, in the bark and on the sea, the voice 310
 Of oxen bellowing in hovels heard,
 And of loud bleating sheep; then dropp'd the word
 Into my memory of the sightless Seer,
 Theban Tiresias, and the caution strict
 Of Circe, my Ææan monitress, 315

* They passed the line through a pipe of horn, to secure it against the fishes' bite.

Who with such force had caution'd me to avoid

The island of the Sun, joy of mankind.

Thus then to my companions, sad, I spake.

Hear ye, my friends! although long time distress'd,
The words prophetic of the Theban seer 320

And of Ææan Circe, whose advice

Was oft repeated to me to avoid

This island of the Sun, joy of mankind.

There, said the Goddess, dread your heaviest woes,

Pass the isle, therefore, scudding swift away. 325

I ceased; they me with consternation heard,

And harshly thus Eurylochus replied.

Ulysses, ruthless Chief! no toils impair
Thy strength, of senseless iron thou art form'd,

Who thy companions weary and o'erwatch'd 330

Forbidd'st to disembark on this fair isle,

Where now, at last, we might with ease regale.

Thou, rash, command'st us, leaving it afar,

To roam all night the Ocean's dreary waste;

But winds to ships injurious spring by night, 335

And how shall we escape a dreadful death

If, chance, a sudden gust from South arise

Or stormy West, that dash in pieces oft

The vessel, even in the Gods despight?

Prepare we rather now, as night enjoins, 340

Our evening fare beside the sable bark,

In which at peep of day we may again

Launch forth secure into the boundless flood.

He

He ceas'd, whom all applauded. Then I knew
That sorrow by the will of adverse heav'n 345
Approach'd, and in wing'd accents thus replied.

I suffer force, Eurylochus! and yield
O'er-ruled by numbers. Come, then, swear ye all
A solemn oath, that should we find an herd
Or num'rous flock, none here shall either sheep 350
Or bullock slay, by appetite profane
Seduced, but shall the viands eat content
Which from immortal Circe we received.

I spake; they readily a solemn oath
Swore all, and when their oath was fully sworn, 355
Within a creek where a fresh fountain rose
They moor'd the bark, and, issuing, began
Brisk preparation of their evening cheer.
But when nor hunger now nor thirst remain'd
Unsated, recollecting, then, their friends 360
By Scylla seized and at her cave devour'd,
They mourn'd, nor ceased to mourn them, 'till they slept.
The night's third portion come, when now the stars
Had travers'd the mid sky, cloud-gath'rer Jove
Call'd forth a vehement wind with tempest charged, 365
Menacing earth and sea with pitchy clouds
Tremendous, and the night fell dark from heav'n.
But when Aurora, daughter of the day,
Look'd rosy forth, we haled, drawn inland more,
Our bark into a grot, where nymphs were wont 370
Graceful to tread the dance, or to repose.

Convening

Convening there my friends, I thus began.

My friends! food fails us not, but bread is yet
And wine on board. Abstain we from the herds,
Left harm ensue; for ye behold the flocks
And herds of a most potent God, the Sun!
Whose eye and watchful ear none may elude.

375

So saying, I sway'd the gen'rous minds of all.
A month complete the South wind ceaseless blew,
Nor other wind blew next, save East and South
Yet they, while neither food nor rosy wine
Fail'd them, the herds harm'd not, through fear to die.

380

But, our provisions failing, they employ'd
Whole days in search of food, snaring with hooks
Birds, fishes, of what kind foe'er they might,
By famine urged. I solitary roam'd
Meantime the isle, seeking by pray'r to move
Some God to shew us a deliv'rance thence.

385

When, roving thus the isle, I had at length
Left all my crew remote, laving my hands
Where shelter warm I found from the rude blast,
I supplicated ev'ry Pow'r above;

390

But they my pray'rs answer'd with slumbers soft
Shed o'er my eyes, and with pernicious art
Eurylochus, the while, my friends harangued.

395

My friends! afflicted as ye are, yet hear
A fellow-suff'rer. Death, however caused,
Abhorrence moves in miserable man,
But death by famine is a fate of all

Most to be fear'd. Come—let us hither drive 400
And sacrifice to the Immortal Pow'rs
The best of all the oxen of the Sun,
Resolving thus—that soon as we shall reach
Our native Ithaca, we will erect
To bright Hyperion an illustrious fane, 405
Which with magnificent and num'rous gifts
We will enrich. But should he chuse to sink
Our vessel, for his stately beeves incens'd,
And should, with him, all heav'n conspire our death,
I rather had with open mouth, at once, 410
Meeting the billows, perish, than by flow
And pining waste here in this desert isle.

So spake Eurylochus, whom all approved.
Then, driving all the fattest of the herd
Few paces only, (for the sacred beeves 415
Grazed rarely distant from the bark) they stood
Compassing them around, and, grasping each
Green foliage newly pluck'd from saplings tall,
(For barley none in all our bark remain'd)
Worshipp'd the Gods in pray'r. Pray'r made, they slew
And slay'd them, and the thighs with double fat 421
Investing, spread them o'er with slices crude.
No wine had they with which to consecrate
The blazing rites, but with libation poor
Of water hallow'd the interior parts. 425
Now, when the thighs were burnt, and each had shared
His portion of the maw, and when the rest

All

All flash'd and scored hung roasting at the fire,
Sleep, in that moment, suddenly my eyes
Forfaking, to the shore I bent my way. 430
But ere the station of our bark I reach'd,
The sav'ry steam greeted me. At the scent
I wept aloud, and to the Gods exclaim'd.

Oh Jupiter, and all ye Pow'rs above!
With cruel sleep and fatal ye have lull'd 435
My cares to rest, such horrible offence
Meantime my rash companions have devised.

Then, flew long-stoled Lampetia to the Sun
At once with tidings of his slaughter'd beeves,
And he, incensed, the Immortals thus address'd. 440

Jove, and ye everlasting Pow'rs divine!
Avenge me instant on the crew profane
Of Laertiades; Ulysses' friends
Have dared to slay my beeves, which I with joy
Beheld, both when I climb'd the starry heav'ns, 445
And when to earth I sloped my "westring wheels,"
But if they yield me not amercement due
And honourable for my loss, to Hell
I will descend, and give the ghosts my beams.

Then, thus the cloud-assembler God replied. 450
Sun! shine thou still on the Immortal pow'rs,
And on the teeming earth, frail man's abode.
My candent bolts can in a moment reach
And split their flying bark in the mid-sea.

These things Calypso told me, taught, herself, 455
By herald Hermes, as she oft affirm'd.

But when, descending to the shore, I reach'd
At length my bark, with aspect stern and tone
I reprimanded them, yet no redress
Could frame, or remedy—the bees were dead. 460
Soon follow'd signs portentous sent from heav'n.
The skins all crept, and on the spits the flesh
Both roast and raw bellow'd, as with the voice
Of living bees. Thus my devoted friends
Driving the fattest oxen of the Sun, 465
Feasted six days entire; but when the seventh
By mandate of Saturnian Jove appeared,
The storm then ceased to rage, and we, again
Embarking, launch'd our galley, reared the mast,
And gave our unfurl'd canvas to the wind. 470

The island left afar, and other land
Appearing none, but sky alone and sea,
Right o'er the hollow bark Saturnian Jove
Hung a cærulean cloud, dark'ning the Deep.
Not long my vessel ran, for, blowing wild, 475
Now came shrill Zephyrus; a stormy gust
Snapp'd sheer the shrouds on both sides; backward fell
The mast, and with loose tackle strew'd the hold;
Striking the pilot in the stern, it crush'd
His skull together; he a diver's plunge 480
Made downward, and his noble spirit fled.
Meantime, Jove thund'ring, hurl'd into the ship

His

His bolts; she, smitten by the fires of Jove,
Quaked all her length; with sulphur fill'd she reek'd,
And o'er her sides headlong my people plunged 485
Like sea-mews, interdicted by that stroke
Of wrath divine to hope their country more.
But I, the vessel still paced to and fro,
'Till, sever'd by the boist'rous waves, her sides
Forsook the keel now left to float alone. 490
Snapp'd where it join'd the keel the mast had fall'n,
But fell encircled with a leathern brace,
Which it retain'd; binding with this the mast
And keel together, on them both I sat,
Borne helpless onward by the dreadful gale. 495
And now the West subsided, and the South
Arose instead, with mis'ry charged for me,
That I might measure back my course again
To dire Charybdis. All night long I drove,
And when the sun arose, at Scylla's rock 500
Once more, and at Charybdis' gulph arrived.
It was the time when she absorb'd profound
The briny flood, but by a wave upborne
I seized the branches fast of the wild-fig*.
To which, bat-like, I clung; yet where to fix 505
My foot secure found not, or where to ascend,
For distant lay the roots, and distant shot
The largest arms erect into the air,

* See line 120.

O'ershadowing all Charybdis; therefore hard
I clench'd the boughs, 'till she disgorg'd again 510
Both keel and mast. Not undesired by me
They came, though late; for at what hour the judge,
After decision made of num'rous strifes*
Between young candidates for honour, leaves
The forum for refreshment' sake at home, 515
Then was it that the mast and keel emerged.
Deliver'd to a voluntary fall,
Fast by those beams I dash'd into the flood,
And seated on them both, with oary palms.
Impell'd them; nor the Sire of Gods and men 520
Permitted Scylla to discern me more,
Else had I perish'd by her fangs at last.
Nine days I floated thence, and, on the tenth
Dark night, the Gods convey'd me to the isle
Ogygia, habitation of divine 525
Calypso, by whose hospitable aid
And assiduity, my strength revived.
But wherefore this? ye have already learn'd
That hist'ry, thou and thy illustrious spouse;
I told it yesterday, and hate a tale 530
Once amply told, then, needless, traced again.

* He had therefore held by the fig-tree from sun-rise 'till afternoon.

A R G U M E N T

O F T H E

T H I R T E E N T H B O O K.

Ulysses, having finished his narrative, and received additional presents from the Phæacians, embarks; he is conveyed in his sleep to Ithaca, and in his sleep is landed on that island. The ship that carried him is in her return transformed by Neptune to a rock.

Minerva meets him on the shore, enables him to recollect his country, which, 'till enlightened by her, he believed to be a country strange to him, and they concert together the means of destroying the suitors. The Goddess then repairs to Sparta to call thence Telemachus, and Ulysses, by her aid disguised like a beggar, proceeds toward the cottage of Eumæus.

B O O K XIII.

HE ceas'd; the whole assembly silent sat,
Charm'd into ecstasy with his discourse
Throughout the twilight hall. Then, thus the King.

Ulysses, since beneath my brazen dome
Sublime thou hast arrived, like woes, I trust,
Thou shalt not in thy voyage hence sustain
By tempests tost, though much to woe inured.
To you, who daily in my palace quaff
Your princely meed of gen'rous wine and hear

5

The

The sacred bard, my pleasure thus I speak. 10
 The robes, wrought gold, and all the other gifts
 To this our guest, by the Phæacian Chiefs
 Brought hither in the sumptuous coffer lie.
 But come—present ye to the stranger, each,
 An ample tripod also, with a vase 15
 Of smaller size, for which we will be paid
 By public impost; for the charge of all
 Excessive were by one alone defray'd.

So spake Alcinoüs, and his counsel pleased;
 Then, all retiring, sought repose at home. 20
 But when Aurora, daughter of the dawn,
 Look'd rosy forth, each hasted to the bark
 With his illustrious present, which the might
 Of King Alcinoüs, who himself her sides
 Ascended, safe beneath the seats bestowed, 25
 Left it should harm or hinder, while he toil'd
 In rowing, some Phæacian of the crew.
 The palace of Alcinoüs seeking next,
 Together, they prepared a new regale.

For them, in sacrifice, the * sacred might 30
 Of King Alcinoüs slew an ox to Jove
 Saturnian, cloud-girt governor of all.
 The thighs with fire prepared, all glad partook
 The noble feast; meantime, the bard divine
 Sang, sweet Demodocus, the people's joy. 35

* ἱερὸν μένος Ἀλκίνοιο.

But oft Ulysses to the radiant sun
 Turn'd wistful eyes, anxious for his decline,
 Nor longer, now, patient of dull delay.
 As when some hungry swain whose fable beeves
 Have through the fallow dragg'd his pond'rous plow 40
 All day, the setting sun views with delight
 For supper' sake, which with tir'd feet he seeks,
 So welcome to Ulysses' eyes appear'd
 The sun-set of that eye; directing, then,
 His speech to maritime Phæacia's sons, 45
 But to Alcinoüs chiefly, thus he said.

Alcinoüs, o'er Phæacia's realm supreme!
 Libation made, dismiss ye me in peace,
 And farewell all! for what I wish'd, I have,
 Conductors hence, and honourable gifts 50
 With which heav'n prosper me! and may the Gods
 Vouchsafe to me, at my return, to find
 All safe, my spotless consort and my friends!
 May ye, whom here I leave, gladden your wives
 And see your children blest, and may the pow'rs 55
 Immortal with all good enrich you all,
 And from calamity preserve the land!

He ended, they unanimous, his speech
 Applauded loud, and bade dismiss the guest
 Who had so wisely spoken and so well. 60
 Then thus Alcinoüs to his herald spake.

Pontonoüs! charging high the beaker, bear
 To ev'ry guest beneath our roof the wine,

That, pray'r preferr'd to the eternal Sire,
We may dismiss our inmate to his home. 65

Then, bore Pontonous to ev'ry guest
The brimming cup; they, where they sat, perform'd
Libation due; but the illustrious Chief
Ulysses, from his seat arising, placed
A massy goblet in Areta's hand, 70
To whom in accents wing'd, grateful, he said.

Farewell, O Queen, a long farewell, 'till age
Arrive, and death, the appointed lot of all!
I go; but be this people, and the King
Alcinoüs, and thy progeny, thy joy 75
Yet many a year beneath this glorious roof!

So saying, the Hero through the palace-gate
Issued, whom, by Alcinoüs' command,
The royal herald to his vessel led.
Three maidens also of Areta's train 80
His steps attended; one, the robe well-bleach'd
And tunic bore; the corded coffer, one;
And food the third, with wine of crimson hue.
Arriving where the galley rode, each gave
Her charge to some brave mariner on board, 85
And all was safely stow'd. Meantime were spread
Linen and arras on the deck astern,
For his secure repose. And now the Chief
Himself embarking, silent lay'd him down.
Then, ev'ry rower to his bench repair'd; 90
They drew the loosen'd cable from its hold

In

In the drill'd rock, and, resupine, at once
With lusty strokes upturn'd the flashing waves.
His eye-lids, soon, sleep, falling as a dew,
Closed fast, death's simular, in fight the same. 95
She, as four harness'd stallions o'er the plain
Shooting together at the scourge's stroke,
Toss high their manes, and rapid scour along,
So mounted she the waves, while dark the flood
Roll'd after her of the resounding Deep. 100
Steady she ran and safe, passing in speed
The falcon, swiftest of the fowls of heav'n;
With such rapidity she cut the waves,
An Hero bearing like the Gods above
In wisdom, one familiar long with woe 105
In fight sustain'd, and on the perilous flood,
Though sleeping now serenely, and resign'd
To sweet oblivion of all sorrow past.
The brightest star of heav'n, precursor chief
Of day-spring, now arose, when at the isle 110
(Her voyage soon perform'd) the bark arrived.

There is a port sacred in Ithaca
To Phorcys, hoary antient of the Deep,
Form'd by converging shores, prominent both
And both abrupt, which from the spacious bay 115
Exclude all boist'rous winds; within it, ships
(The port once gain'd) uncabled ride secure.
An olive, at the haven's head, expands
Her branches wide, near to a pleasant cave

Umbrageous, to the nymphs devoted named 120
The Naiads. In that cave beakers of stone
And jars are seen; bees lodge their honey there;
And there, on slender spindles of the rock
The nymphs of rivers weave their wond'rous robes.
Perennial springs water it, and it flows 125
A twofold entrance; ingress one affords
To mortal man, which Northward looks direct,
But holier is the Southern far; by that
No mortal enters, but the Gods alone.
Familiar with that port before, they push'd 130
The vessel in; she, rapid, plow'd the sands
With half her keel, such rowers urged her on.
Descending from the well-bench'd bark ashore,
They lifted forth Ulysses first, with all
His splendid couch complete, then, lay'd him down 135
Still wrapt in balmy slumber on the sands.
His treasures, next, by the Phæacian Chiefs
At his departure given him as the meed
Due to his wisdom, at the olive's foot
They heap'd, without the road, left, while he slept, 140
Some passing traveller should rifle them.
Then homeward thence they sped. Nor Ocean's God
His threats forgot denounced against divine
Ulysses, but with Jove thus first advis'd.
Eternal Sire! I shall no longer share 145
Respect and reverence among the Gods,
Since, now, Phæacia's mortal race have ceas'd

To

To honour me, though from myself derived.
It was my purpose, that by many an ill
Harrafs'd, Ulysses should have reach'd his home, 150
Although to intercept him, whose return
Thyself had promis'd, ne'er was my intent.
But him fast-sleeping swiftly o'er the waves
They have conducted, and have set him down
In Ithaca, with countless gifts enrich'd, 155
With brass, and tissued raiment, and with gold;
Much treasure! more than he had home convey'd
Even had he arrived with all his share
Allotted to him of the spoils of Troy.

To whom the cloud-assembler God replied. 160
What hast thou spoken, Shaker of the shores,
Wide-ruling Neptune? Fear not; thee the Gods
Will ne'er despise; dangerous were the deed.
To cast dishonour on a God by birth
More antient, and more potent far than they. 165
But if, profanely rash, a mortal man
Should dare to slight thee, to avenge the wrong
Some future day is ever in thy pow'r.
Accomplish all thy pleasure, thou art free.

Him answer'd, then, the Shaker of the shores. 170
Jove cloud-enthroned! that pleasure I would soon
Perform, as thou hast said, but that I watch
Thy mind continual, fearful to offend.
My purpose is, now to destroy amid
The dreary Deep yon fair Phæacian bark, 175

Return'd.

Return'd from safe conveyance of her freight;
So shall they wait such wand'ers home no more,
And she shall hide their city, to a rock
Transform'd of mountainous o'ershadowing size.

Him, then, Jove answer'd, gath'rer of the clouds. 180
Perform it, O my brother, and the deed
Thus done, shall best be done—What time the people
Shall from the city her approach descry,
Fix her to stone transform'd, but still in shape
A gallant bark, near to the coast, that all 185
May wonder, seeing her transform'd to stone
Of size to hide their city from the view.

These words once heard, the Shaker of the shores
Instant to Scheria, maritime abode
Of the Phæacians, went. Arrived, he watch'd. 190
And now the flying bark full near approach'd,
When Neptune, meeting her, with out-spread palm
Depress'd her at a stroke, and she became
Deep-rooted stone. Then Neptune went his way.
Phæacia's ship-ennobled sons meantime 195
Conferring flood, and thus, in accents wing'd,
Th' amazed spectator to his fellow spake.

Ah! who hath sudden check'd the vessel's course
Homeward? This moment she was all in view.

Thus they, unconscious of the cause, to whom 200
Alcinoüs, instructing them, replied.

Ye Gods! a prophecy now strikes my mind
With force, my father's. He was wont to say—

Neptune

Neptune resents it, that we safe conduct
Natives of ev'ry region to their home. 205

He also spake, prophetic, of a day
When a Phæacian gallant bark, return'd
After conveyance of a stranger hence,
Should perish in the dreary Deep, and changed
To a huge mountain, cover all the town. 210

So spake my father, all whose words we see
This day fulfill'd. Thus, therefore, act we all
Unanimous; henceforth no longer bear
The stranger home, when such shall here arrive;
And we will sacrifice, without delay, 215
Twelve chosen bulls to Neptune, if, perchance,
He will commiserate us, and forbear
To hide our town behind a mountain's height.

He spake, they, terrified, the bulls prepared.
Thus all Phæacia's Senators and Chiefs 220
His altar compassing, in pray'r adored
The Ocean's God. Meantime, Ulysses woke,
Unconscious where; stretch'd on his native soil
He lay, and knew it not, long-time exiled.
For Pallas, progeny of Jove, a cloud 225
Drew dense around him, that, ere yet agnized
By others, he might wisdom learn from her,
Neither to citizens, nor yet to friends
Reveal'd, nor even to his own espoused,
'Till, first, he should avenge complete his wrongs 230
Domestic from those suitors proud sustained.

All

All objects, therefore, in the Hero's eyes
Seem'd alien, foot-paths long, commodious ports,
Heav'n-climbing rocks, and trees of amplest growth.
Arising, fixt he stood, his native soil 235
Contemplating, 'till with expanded palms
Both thighs he smote, and, plaintive, thus began.

Ah me! what mortal race inhabits here?
Rude are they, contumacious and unjust,
Or hospitable, and who fear the Gods? 240
Where now shall I secrete these num'rous stores?
Where wander I, myself? I would that still
Phæacians own'd them, and I had arrived
In the dominions of some other King
Magnanimous, who would have entertain'd 245
And sent me to my native home secure!
Now, neither know I where to place my wealth,
Nor can I leave it here, lest it become
Another's prey. Alas! Phæacia's Chiefs
Not altogether wise I deem or just, 250
Who have misplaced me in another land,
Promis'd to bear me to the pleasant shores
Of Ithaca, but have not so perform'd.
Jove, guardian of the suppliant's rights, who all
Transgressors marks, and punishes all wrong, 255
Avenge me on the treach'rous race!—but hold—
I will revise my stores, so shall I know
If they have left me here of aught despoiled.

So

So saying, he number'd carefully the gold,
The vases, tripods bright, and tiffued robes, 260
But nothing mis'd of all. Then he bewail'd
His native isle, with pensive steps and slow
Pacing the border of the billowy flood,
Forlorn; but while he wept, Pallas approach'd,
In form a shepherd stripling, girlish fair 265
In feature, such as are the sons of Kings;
A sumptuous mantle o'er his shoulders hung
Twice-folded, sandals his nice feet upbore,
And a smooth javelin glitter'd in his hand.
Ulysses, joyful at the sight, his steps 270
Turn'd brisk toward her, whom he thus address'd.

Sweet youth! since thee, of all mankind, I first
Encounter in this land unknown, all hail!
Come not with purposes of harm to me!
These save, and save me also. I prefer 275
To thee, as to some God, my pray'r, and clasp
Thy knees a suppliant. Say, and tell me true,
What land? what people? who inhabit here?
Is this some isle delightful, or a shore
Of fruitful main-land sloping to the sea? 280

Then Pallas, thus, Goddess cærulean-eyed.
Stranger! thou sure art simple, or hast dwelt
Far distant hence, if of this land thou ask.
It is not, trust me, of so little note,
But known to many, both to those who dwell 285
Toward the sun-rise, and to others placed

Behind it, distant in the dusky West.
 Rugged it is, not yielding level course
 To the swift steed, and yet no barren spot,
 However small, but rich in wheat and wine ; 290
 Nor wants it rain or fertilizing dew,
 But pasture green to goats and bees affords,
 Trees of all kinds, and fountains never dry.
 Ithaca therefore, stranger, is a name
 Known ev'n at Troy, a city, by report, 295
 At no small distance from Achaia's shore.

The Goddess ceased ; then, toil-enduring Chief
 Ulysses, happy in his native land,
 (So taught by Pallas, progeny of Jove)
 In accents wing'd her answer, utter'd prompt 300
 Not truth, but figments to truth opposite,
 For guile, in him, stood never at a pause.

O'er yonder flood, even in *spacious Crete
 I heard of Ithaca, where now, it seems,
 I have, myself, with these my stores arrived ; 305
 Not richer stores than, flying thence, I left
 To my own children ; for from Crete I fled
 For slaughter of Orilochus the swift,
 Son of Idomeneus, whom none in speed
 Could equal throughout all that spacious isle. 310
 His purpose was to plunder me of all

* Homer dates all the fictions of Ulysses from Crete, as if he meant to pass a similar censure on the Cretans to that quoted by St. Paul—*Κρητες αει ψευσαι*.

My Trojan spoils, which to obtain, much woe
I had in battle and by storms endured,
For that I would not gratify his Sire,
Fighting beside him in the fields of Troy, 315
But led a diff'rent band. Him from the field
Returning homeward, with my brazen spear
I smote, in ambush waiting his return
At the road-side, with a confed'rate friend.
Unwonted darkness over all the heav'ns 320
That night prevailed, nor any eye of man
Observed us, but, unseen, I slew the youth.
No sooner, then, with my sharp spear of life
I had bereft him, than I fought a ship
Mann'd by renown'd Phæacians, whom with gifts 325
Part of my spoils, and by requests, I won.
I bade them land me on the Pylian shore,
Or in fair Elis by th' Epeans ruled,
But they, reluctant, were by violent winds
Driv'n devious thence, for fraud they purposed none. 330
Thus through constraint we here arriv'd by night,
And with much difficulty push'd the ship
Into safe harbour, nor was mention made
Of food by any, though all needed food,
But, disembark'd in haste, on shore we lay. 335
I, weary, slept profound, and they my goods
Forth heaving from the bark, beside me placed
The treasures on the sea-beach where I slept,
Then, reimbarking, to the populous coast

Steer'd of Sidonia, and me left forlorn. 340

He ceas'd; then smil'd Minerva azure-eyed
And stroak'd his cheek, in form a woman now,
Beauteous, majestic, in all elegant arts
Accomplish'd, and with accents wing'd replied.

Who passes thee in artifice well-framed 345
And in imposture various, need shall find
Of all his policy, although a God.

Canst thou not cease, inventive as thou art
And subtle, from the wiles which thou hast lov'd
Since thou wast infant, and from tricks of speech 350
Delusive, even in thy native land?

But come, dismiss we these ingenious shifts
From our discourse, in which we both excel;
For thou of all men in expedients most
Abound'st and eloquence, and I, throughout 355
All heav'n have praise for wisdom and for art.

And know'st thou not thine Athenæan aid,
Pallas, Jove's daughter, who in all thy toils
Assist thee and defend? I gave thee pow'r
T'engage the hearts of all Phæacia's sons, 360

And here arrive ev'n now, counsels to frame
Discrete with thee, and to conceal the stores
Giv'n to thee by the rich Phæacian Chiefs
On my suggestion, at thy going thence.

I will inform thee also what distress 365
And hardship under thy own palace-roof
Thou must endure; which, since constraint enjoins,

Bear

Bear patiently, and neither man apprise
Nor woman that thou hast arrived forlorn
And vagabond, but silent undergo 370
What wrongs soever from the hands of men.

To whom Ulysses, ever wise, replied.
O Goddess! thou art able to elude,
Wherever met, the keenest eye of man,
For thou all shapes assum'st; yet this I know 375
Certainly, that I ever found thee kind,
Long as Achaia's Heroes fought at Troy;
But when (the lofty tow'rs of Priam laid
In dust) we re-embark'd, and by the will
Of heav'n Achaia's fleet was scatter'd wide, 380
Thenceforth, O daughter wife of Jove, I thee
Saw not, nor thy appearance in my ship
Once mark'd, to rid me of my num'rous woes,
But always bearing in my breast a heart
With anguish riv'n, I roam'd, 'till by the Gods 385
Relieved at length, and 'till with gracious words
Thyself didst in Phæacia's opulent land
Confirm my courage, and becam'st my guide.
But I adjure thee in thy father's name—
O tell me truly, (for I cannot hope 390
That I have reach'd fair Ithaca; I tread
Some other soil, and thou affirm'st it mine
To mock me merely, and deceive) oh say—
Am I in Ithaca? in truth, at home?

Thus

Thus then Minerva the cærulean-eyed. 395
Such caution ever in thy breast prevails
Distrustful; but I know thee eloquent,
With wisdom and with ready thought endued,
And cannot leave thee, therefore, thus distress'd.
For what man, save Ulysses, new-return'd 400
After long wand'rings, would not pant to see
At once his home, his children, and his wife?
But thou prefer'st neither to know nor ask
Concerning them, 'till some experience first
Thou make of her whose wasted youth is spent 405
In barren solitude, and who in tears
Ceaseless her nights and woeful days consumes.
I ne'er was ignorant, but well foreknew
That not 'till after loss of all thy friends
Thou should'st return; but loth I was to oppose 410
Neptune, my father's brother, sore incensed
For his son's sake deprived of fight by thee.
But, I will give thee proof—come now—survey
These marks of Ithaca, and be convinced.

This is the port of Phorcys, sea-born sage; 415
That, the huge olive at the haven's head;
Fast by it, thou behold'st the pleasant cove
Umbrageous, to the nymphs devoted named
The Naiads; this the broad-arch'd cavern is
Where thou wast wont to offer to the nymphs 420
Many a whole hecatomb; and yonder stands
The mountain Neritus with forests cloath'd.

So saying, the Goddess scatter'd from before
His eyes all darkness, and he knew the land.
Then felt Ulysses, Hero toil-inured, 425
Transport unutterable, seeing plain
Once more his native isle. He kiss'd the glebe,
And with uplifted hands the nymphs ador'd.

Nymphs, naiads, Jove's own daughters ! I despair'd
To see you more, whom yet with happy vows 430
I now can hail again. Gifts, as of old,
We will hereafter at your shrines present,
If Jove-born Pallas, huntress of the spoils,
Grant life to me, and manhood to my son.

Then Pallas, blue-eyed progeny of Jove. 435
Take courage ; trouble not thy mind with thoughts
Now needful. Haste—delay not—far within
This hallow'd cave's recess place we at once
Thy precious stores, that they may thine remain,
Then muse together on thy wisest course. 440

So saying, the Goddess enter'd deep the cave
Caliginous, and its secret nooks explored
From side to side ; meantime, Ulysses brought
All his stores into it, the gold, the brass,
And robes magnificent, his gifts received 445
From the Phæacians ; safe he lodg'd them all,
And Pallas, daughter of Jove ægis-arm'd,
Closed fast, herself, the cavern with a stone.

Then, on the consecrated olive's root
Both seated, they in consultation plann'd 450
The

The deaths of those injurious suitors proud,
And Pallas, blue-eyed Goddess, thus began.

Laertes' noble son, Ulysses! think
By what means likeliest thou shalt assail
Those shameless suitors, who have now controuled 455
Three years thy family, thy matchless wife
With language amorous and with spousal gifts
Urging importunate; but she, with tears
Watching thy wish'd return, hope gives to all
By messages of promise sent to each, 460
Framing far other purposes the while.

Then answer thus Ulysses wife return'd.
Ah, Agamemnon's miserable fate
Had surely met me in my own abode,
But for thy gracious warning, pow'r divine! 465
Come then—Devise the means; teach me, thyself,
The way to vengeance, and my soul inspire
With daring fortitude, as when we loos'd
Her radiant frontlet from the brows of Troy.
Would'st thou with equal zeal, O Pallas! aid 470
Thy servant here, I would encounter thrice
An hundred enemies, let me but perceive
Thy dread divinity my prompt ally.

Him answer'd then Pallas cærulean-eyed.
And such I will be; not unmark'd by me, 475
(Let once our time of enterprize arrive)
Shalt thou assail them. Many, as I judge,
Of those proud suitors who devour thy wealth

Shall

Shall leave their brains, then, on thy palace-floor.
 But come. Behold! I will disguise thee so 480
 That none shall know thee; I will parch the skin
 On thy fair body; I will cause thee shed
 Thy wavy locks; I will enfold thee round
 In such a kirtle as the eyes of all
 Shall loath to look on; and I will deform 485
 With blurring rheums thy eyes, so vivid erst;
 So shall the suitors deem thee, and thy wife,
 And thy own son whom thou didst leave at home,
 Some fordid wretch obscure. But seek thou first
 Thy swine-herd's mansion; he, alike, intends 490
 Thy good, and loves, affectionate, thy son
 And thy Penelope; thou shalt find the swain
 Tending his herd; they feed beneath the rock
 Corax, at side of Arethusa's fount,
 On acorns dieted, nutritious food 495
 To them, and drinking of the limpid stream.
 There waiting, question him of thy concerns,
 While I from Sparta praised for women fair
 Call home thy son Telemachus, a guest
 With Menelaus now, whom to consult 500
 In spacious Lacedæmon he is gone,
 Anxious to learn if yet his father lives.
 To whom Ulysses, ever-wise, replied.
 And why, alas! all-knowing as thou art,
 Him left'st thou ignorant? was it that he, 505
 He also, wand'ring wide the barren Deep,

Might suffer woe, while these devour his wealth?

Him answer'd then Pallas ærulean-eyed.

Grieve thou not much for him. I sent him forth
Myself, that there arrived, he might acquire 510

Honour and fame. No suff'rings finds he there,
But in Atrides' palace safe resides,

Enjoying all abundance. Him, in truth,
The suitors watch close ambush'd on the Deep,
Intent to slay him ere he reach his home, 515

But shall not as I judge, 'till of themselves
The earth hide some who make thee, now, a prey.

So saying, the Goddess touch'd him with a wand.

At once o'er all his agile limbs she parch'd
The polish'd skin; she wither'd to the root 520

His wavy locks, and cloath'd him with the hide
Deform'd of wrinkled age; she charged with rheums
His eyes before so vivid, and a cloak

And kirtle gave him, tatter'd, both, and foul,
And smutch'd with smock; then, casting over all 525

An huge old deer-skin bald, with a long staff
She furnish'd him, and with a wallet patch'd
On all sides, dangling by a twisted thong.

Thus all their plan adjusted, diff'rent ways
They took, and she, seeking Ulysses' son, 530
To Lacedæmon's spacious realm repair'd.

A R G U M E N T

OF THE

F O U R T E E N T H B O O K.

Ulysses arriving at the house of Eumæus, is hospitably entertained, and spends the night there.

B O O K XIV.

LEAVING the haven-side, he turn'd his steps
 Into a rugged path, which over hills
 Mantled with trees led him to the abode
 By Pallas mention'd of his * noble friend
 The swine-herd, who of all Ulysses' train 5
 Watch'd with most diligence his rural stores.
 Him sitting in the vestibule he found
 Of his own airy lodge commodious, built
 Amidst a level lawn. That structure neat
 Eumæus, in the absence of his Lord, 10
 Had raised, himself, with stones from quarries hewn,
 Unaided by Laertes or the Queen.
 With tangled thorns he fenced it safe around,

* Δῖος ὑποφῶτος.—The swineherds was therefore in those days, and in that country, an occupation honourable as well as useful. Barnes deems the epithet Δῖος significant of his noble birth. Vide Clarke in loco.

And with contiguous stakes riv'n from the trunks
Of solid oak black-grain'd hemm'd it without. 15
Twelve pennis he made within, all side by side,
Lairs for his swine, and fast-immured in each
Lay fifty pregnant females on the floor.
The males all slept without, less num'rous far,
Thinn'd by the princely wooers at their feasts 20
Continual, for to them he ever sent
The fattest of his faginated charge.
Three hundred, still, and sixty brawns remained.
Four mastiffs in adjoining kennels lay,
Resembling wild-beasts, nourish'd at the board 25
Of the illustrious steward of the styes.
Himself sat fitting sandals to his feet,
Carved from a stain'd ox-hide. Four hinds he kept,
Now busied here and there; three in the pennis
Were occupied; meantime, the fourth had fought 30
The city, whither, for the suitors use,
With no good will, but by constraint, he drove
A boar, that, sacrificing to the Gods,
Th' imperious guests might on his flesh regale.
Soon as those clamorous watch-dogs the approach 35
Saw of Ulysses, baying loud, they ran
Toward him; he, as ever, well-advised,
Squatted, and let his staff fall from his hand.
Yet foul indignity he had endured
Ev'n there, at his own farm, but that the swain, 40
Following his dogs in haste, sprang through the porch
To

To his assistance, letting fall the hide.

With chiding voice and vollied stones he soon

Drove them apart, and thus his Lord bespake.

Old man! one moment more, and these my dogs 45

Had, past doubt, worried thee, who should'st have proved,

So slain, a source of obloquy to me.

But other pangs the Gods, and other woes

To me have giv'n, who here lamenting fit

My godlike master, and his fatted swine 50

Nourish for others' use, while he, perchance,

A wand'rer in some foreign city, seeks

Fit sustenance, and none obtains, if still

Indeed he live, and view the light of day.

But, old friend! follow me into the house, 55

That thou, at least, with plenteous food refresh'd,

And cheer'd with wine sufficient, may'st disclose

Both who thou art, and all that thou hast borne.

So saying, the gen'rous swine-herd introduced

Ulysses, and thick bundles spread of twigs 60

Beneath him, cover'd with the shaggy skin

Of a wild goat, of which he made his couch

Easy and large; the Hero, so received,

Rejoiced, and thus his gratitude express'd.

Jove grant thee and the Gods above, my host, 65

For such beneficence thy chief desire!

To whom, Eumæus, thou didst thus reply.

My guest! I should offend, treating with scorn

The stranger, though a poorer should arrive

Than

Than ev'n thyself; for all the poor that are, 70
And all the strangers are the care of Jove.
Little, and with good will, is all that lies
Within my scope; no man can much expect
From servants living in continual fear
Under young masters; for the Gods, no doubt, 75
Have intercepted my own Lord's return,
From whom great kindness I had, else, received,
With such a recompense as servants gain
From gen'rous masters, house and competence,
And lovely wife from many a wooer won, 80
Whose industry should have requited well
His goodness, with such blessing from the Gods
As now attends me in my present charge.
Much had I, therefore, prosper'd, had my Lord
Grown old at home; but he hath died—I would 85
That the whole house of Helen, one and all,
Might perish too, for she hath many slain
Who, like my master, went glory to win
For Agamemnon in the fields of Troy.
So saying, he girdled, quick, his tunic close, 90
And, issuing, fought the styes; thence bringing two
Of the imprison'd herd, he slaughter'd both,
Singed them, and slash'd and spitted them, and placed
The whole well-roasted banquet, spits and all,
Reeking before Ulysses; last, with flour 95
He sprinkled them, and filling with rich wine
His ivy-goblet, to his master sat

Opposite,

Opposite, whom inviting thus he said.

Now, eat, my guest ! such as a servant may
I set before thee, neither large of growth 100
Nor fat ; the fatted—those the suitors eat,
Fearless of heav'n, and pitiless of man.
Yet deeds unjust as theirs the blessed Gods
Love not ; they honour equity and right.
Even an hostile band when they invade 105
A foreign shore, which by consent of Jove
They plunder, and with laden ships depart,
Even they with terrors quake of wrath divine.
But these are wiser ; these must sure have learn'd
From some true oracle my master's death, 110
Who neither deign with decency to woo,
Nor yet to seek their homes, but boldly waste
His substance, shameless, now ; and sparing nought.
Jove ne'er hath giv'n us yet the night or day
When with a single victim, or with two 115
They would content them, and his empty jars
Witness how fast the squand'ers use his wine.
Time was, when he was rich indeed ; such wealth
No Hero own'd on yonder continent,
Nor yet in Ithaca ; no twenty Chiefs 120
Could match with all their treasures his alone ;
I tell thee their amount. Twelve herds of his
The * mainland graze ; as many flocks of sheep ;

* It may be proper to suggest that Ulysses was lord of part of the continent opposite to Ithaca—viz.—of the peninsula Nericus or Leuca, which afterward became an island, and is now called Santa Maura. F.

As many droves of swine; and hirelings there
And servants of his own feed for his use, 125
As many num'rous flocks of goats; his goats,
(Not fewer than eleven num'rous flocks)
Here also graze the margin of his fields
Under the eye of servants well-approved,
And ev'ry servant, ev'ry day, brings home 130
The goat, of all his flock largest and best.
But as for me, I have these swine in charge,
Of which, selected with exactest care
From all the herd, I send the prime to them.

He ceas'd, meantime Ulysses ate and drank 135
Voracious, meditating, mute, the death
Of those proud suitors. His repast, at length,
Concluded, and his appetite sufficed,
Eumæus gave him, charged with wine, the cup
From which he drank himself; he, glad, received 140
The boon, and in wing'd accents thus began.

My friend, and who was he, wealthy and brave
As thou describ'it the Chief, who purchased thee?
Thou say'st he perish'd for the glory-sake
Of Agamemnon. Name him; I, perchance, 145
May have beheld the Hero. None can say
But Jove and the inhabitants of heav'n
That I ne'er saw him, and may not impart
News of him; I have roam'd through many a clime.

To whom the noble swineherd thus replied. 150
Alas, old man! no traveller's tale of him

Will

Will gain his comfort's credence, or his son's;
For wand'ers, wanting entertainment, forge
Falsehoods for bread, and wilfully deceive.
No wand'rer lands in Ithaca, but he seeks 155
With feign'd intelligence my mistress' ear;
She welcomes all, and while she questions each
Minutely, from her lids lets fall the tear
Affectionate, as well beseems a wife
Whose mate hath perish'd in a distant land. 160
Thou could'st thyself, no doubt, my hoary friend!
(Would any furnish thee with decent vest
And mantle) fabricate a tale with ease;
Yet sure it is that dogs and fowls, long since,
His skin have stript, or fishes of the Deep 165
Have eaten him, and on some distant shore
Whelm'd in deep sands his mould'ring bones are laid.
So hath he perish'd; whence, to all his friends,
But chiefly to myself, sorrow of heart;
For such another Lord, gentle as he, 170
Wherever fought, I have no hope to find,
Though I should wander even to the house
Of my own father. Neither yearns my heart
So feelingly (though that desiring too)
To see once more my parents and my home, 175
As to behold Ulysses yet again.
Ah stranger; absent as he is, his name
Fills me with rev'rence, for he lov'd me much,
Cared for me much, and, though we meet no more,

Holds still an elder brother's part in me. 180

Him answer'd, then, the Hero toil-inured.
My friend! since his return, in thy account,
Is an event impossible, and thy mind
Always incredulous that hope rejects,
I shall not slightly speak, but with an oath— 185
Ulysses comes again; and I demand
No more, than that the boon such news deserves,
Be giv'n me soon as he shall reach his home.
Then give me vest and mantle fit for wear,
Which, ere that hour, much as I need them both, 190
I neither ask, nor will accept from thee.

For him whom poverty can force aside
From truth—I hate him as the gates of hell.
Be Jove, of all in heav'n, my witness first,
Then, this thy hospitable board, and, last, 195
The household Gods of the illustrious Chief
Himself, Ulysses, to whose gates I go,
That all my words shall surely be fulfill'd.
In this same year Ulysses shall arrive,
Ere, this month closed, another month succeed, 200
He shall return, and punish all who dare
Insult his comfort and his noble son.

To whom Eumæus, thou didst thus reply.
Old friend! that boon thou ne'er wilt earn from me;
Ulysses comes no more. But thou thy wine 205
Drink quietly, and let us find, at length,
Some other theme; recall not this again

To

To my remembrance, for my soul is grieved
Oft as reminded of my honour'd Lord.
Let the oath rest, and let Ulysses come 210
Ev'n as myself, and as Penelope,
And as his antient father, and his son
Godlike Telemachus, all wish he may.
Ay—there I feel again—nor cease to mourn
His son Telemachus; who, when the Gods 215
Had giv'n him growth like a young plant, and I
Well hoped that nought inferior he should prove
In person or in mind to his own fire,
Hath lost, through influence human or divine,
I know not how, his sober intellect, 220
And after tidings of his fire is gone
To far-famed Pylus; his return, meantime,
In ambush hidden the proud suitors wait,
That the whole house may perish of renown'd
Arcefias, named in Ithaca no more. 225
But whether he have fall'n or scaped, let him
Rest also, whom Saturnian Jove protect!
But come, my antient guest! now let me learn
Thy own afflictions; answer me in truth.
Who, and whence art thou? in what city born? 230
Where dwell thy parents? in what kind of ship
Cam'st thou? the mariners, why brought they thee
To Ithaca? and of what land are they?
For, that on foot thou found'st us not, is sure.

Him answer'd, then, Ulysses ever-wise. 235
I will with truth resolve thee ; and if here
Within thy cottage fitting, we had wine
And food for many a day, and business none
But to regale at ease while others toiled,
I could exhaust the year complete, my woes 240
Rehearsing, nor, at last, rehearse entire
My sorrows by the will of heav'n sustained.

I boast me sprung from ancestry renown'd
In spacious Crete ; son of a wealthy sire,
Who other sons train'd numerous in his house, 245
Born of his wedded wife ; but he begat
Me on his purchas'd concubine, whom yet
Dear as his other sons in wedlock born
Castor Hylacides esteem'd and lov'd,
For him I boast my father. Him in Crete, 250
While yet he liv'd, all reverenc'd as a God,
So rich, so prosperous, and so blest was he
With sons of highest praise. But death, the doom
Of all, him bore to Pluto's drear abode,
And his illustrious sons among themselves 255
Portion'd his goods by lot ; to me, indeed,
They gave a dwelling, and but little more,
Yet, for my virtuous qualities, I won
A wealthy bride, for I was neither vain
Nor base, forlorn as thou perceiv'st me now. 260
But thou canst guess, I judge, viewing the straw
What once was in the ear. Ah ! I have borne

Much

Much tribulation; heap'd and heavy woes.
Courage and phalanx-breaking might had I
From Mars and Pallas; at what time I drew, 265
(Planning some dread exploit) an ambush forth
Of our most valiant Chiefs, no boding fears
Of death feiz'd *me*, but foremost far of all
I sprang to fight, and pierced the flying foe.
Such was I once in arms. But household toils 270
Sustain'd for children's sake, and carking cares
T' enrich a family, were not for me.
My pleasures were the gallant bark, the din
Of battle, the smooth spear and glittering shaft,
Objects of dread to others, but which me 275
The Gods dispos'd to love and to enjoy.
Thus different minds are differently amus'd;
For ere Achaia's fleet had fail'd to Troy,
Nine times was I commander of an host
Embark'd against a foreign foe, and found 280
In all those enterprizes great success.
From the whole booty, first, what pleas'd me most
Choosing, and sharing also much by lot
I rapidly grew rich, and had thenceforth
Among the Cretans reverence and respect. 285
But when loud-thund'ring Jove that voyage dire
Ordain'd, which loos'd the knees of many a Greek,
Then, to Idomeneus and me they gave
The charge of all their fleet, which how to avoid
We found not, so importunate the cry 290

Of

Of the whole host impell'd us to the task.
There fought we nine long years, and in the tenth
(Priam's proud city pillag'd) steer'd again
Our galleys homeward, which the Gods disperfed.
Then was it that deep-planning Jove devis'd 295
For me much evil. One short month, no more,
I gave to joys domestic, in my wife
Happy, and in my babes, and in my wealth,
When the desire seiz'd me with sev'ral ships
Well-rigg'd, and furnish'd all with gallant crews, 300
To sail for Ægypt; nine I fitted forth,
To which stout mariners assembled fast.
Six days the chosen partners of my voyage
Feasted, to whom I num'rous victims gave
For sacrifice, and for their own regale. 305
Embarking on the sev'nth from spacious Crete,
Before a clear breeze prosp'rous from the North
We glided easily along, as down
A river's stream; nor one of all my ships
Damage incurr'd, but healthy and at ease 310
We sat, while gales well-managed urged us on.
The fifth day thence, smooth-flowing Nile we reach'd,
And safe I moor'd in the Ægyptian stream.
Then, charging all my mariners to keep
Strict watch for preservation of the ships, 315
I order'd spies into the hill-tops; but they
Under the impulse of a spirit rash
And hot for quarrel, the well cultur'd fields

Pillaged

Pillaged of the Ægyptians, captive led
Their wives and little ones, and slew the men. 320
Soon was the city alarm'd, and at the cry
Down came the citizens, by dawn of day,
With horse and foot and with the gleam of arms
Filling the plain. Then Jove with panic dread
Struck all my people; none found courage more 325
To stand, for mischiefs swarm'd on ev'ry side.
There, num'rous by the glitt'ring spear we fell
Slaughter'd, while others they conducted thence
Alive to servitude. But Jove himself
My bosom with this thought inspired, (I would 330
That, dying, I had first fulfill'd my fate
In Ægypt, for new woes were yet to come!)
Loosing my brazen casque, and slipping off
My buckler, there I left them on the field,
Then cast my spear away, and seeking, next, 335
The chariot of the sov'reign, clasp'd his knees,
And kiss'd them. He, by my submission moved,
Deliver'd me, and to his chariot-feat
Raising, convey'd me weeping to his home.
With many an ashen spear his warriors fought 340
To slay me, (for they now grew fiery-wroth)
But he, through fear of hospitable Jove,
Chief punisher of wrong, saved me alive.
Sev'n years I there abode, and much amass'd
Among the Ægyptians, gifted by them all; 345
But, in the eighth revolving year, arrived

A shrewd

A shrew'd Phœnician, in all fraud adept,
 Hungry, and who had num'rous harm'd before,
 By whom I also was cajoled, and lured
 T' attend him to Phœnicia, where his house 350
 And his possessions lay; there I abode
 A year complete his inmate; but (the days
 And months accomplish'd of the rolling year,
 And the new seasons entering on their course)
 To Lybia then, on board his bark, by wiles 355
 He won me with him, partner of the freight
 Profess'd, but destin'd secretly to sale,
 That he might profit largely by my price.
 Not unsuspicious, yet constrain'd to go,
 With this man I embark'd. A cloudless gale 360
 Propitious blowing from the North, our ship
 Ran right before it thro' the middle sea,
 In the offing over Crete; but adverse Jove
 Destruction plann'd for them and death the while.
 For, Crete now left afar, and other land 365
 Appearing none, but sky alone and sea,
 Right o'er the hollow bark Saturnian Jove
 A cloud cærulean hung, dark'ning the Deep.
 Then, thund'ring oft, he hurl'd into the bark
 His bolts; she smitten by the fires of Jove, 370
 Quaked all her length; with sulphur fill'd she reek'd,
 And, o'er her sides precipitated, plunged
 Like gulls the crew, forbidden by that stroke
 Of wrath divine to hope their country more.

But

But Jove himself, when I had cast away 375
All hope of life, conducted to my arms
The strong tall mast, that I might yet escape.
Around that beam I clung, driving before
The stormy blast. Nine days complete I drove,
And, on the tenth dark night, the rolling flood 380
Immense convey'd me to Thesprotia's shore.
There me the Hero Phidon, gen'rous King
Of the Thesprotians, freely entertained;
For his own son discov'ring me with toil
Exhausted and with cold, raised me, and thence 385
Led me humanely to his father's house,
Who cherish'd me, and gave me fresh attire.
There heard I of Ulysses, whom himself
Had entertain'd, he said, on his return
To his own land; he shew'd me also gold, 390
Brafts, and bright steel elab'rate, whatsoe'er
Ulysses had amass'd, a store to feed
A less illustrious family than his
To the tenth generation, so immense
His treasures in the royal palace lay. 395
Himself, he said, was to Dodona gone,
There, from the tow'ring oaks of Jove to ask
Counsel divine, if openly to land
(After long absence) in his opulent realm
Of Ithaca, be best, or in disguise. 400
To me the monarch swore, in his own hall
Pouring libation, that the ship was launch'd,

And the crew ready for his conduct home.
But me he first dismiss'd, for, as it chanced,
A ship lay there of the Thesprotians, bound 405
To green Dulichium's isle. He bade the crew
Bear me to King Acastus with all speed;
But them far other thoughts pleas'd more, and thoughts
Of harm to me, that I might yet be plunged
In deeper gulphs of woe than I had known. 410
For, when the billow-cleaving bark had left
The land remote, framing, combined, a plot
Against my liberty, they stripp'd my vest
And mantle, and this tatter'd raiment foul
Gave me instead, which thy own eyes behold. 415
At even-tide reaching the cultur'd coast
Of Ithaca, they left me bound on board
With tackle of the bark, and quitting ship
Themselves, made hasty supper on the shore.
But me, meantime, the Gods easily loos'd 420
By their own pow'r, when, with this wrapper vile
Around my brows, sliding into the sea
At the ship's stern, I lay'd me on the flood.
With both hands oaring thence my course, I swam
'Till past all ken of theirs; then landing where 425
Thick covert of luxuriant trees I mark'd,
Close couchant down I lay; they, muttering loud,
Paced to and fro, but deeming farther search
Unprofitable, soon embark'd again.
Thus, baffling all their search with ease, the Gods 430
Conceal'd,

Conceal'd and led me thence to the abode
Of a wife man, dooming me still to live.

To whom Eumæus thou didst thus reply.

Alas, my most compassionate guest!

Thou hast much moved me by this tale minute 445

Of thy sad wand'rings and thy num'rous woes.

But, speaking of Ulysses, thou hast pass'd

All credence; I at least can give thee none.

Why, noble as thou art, should'st thou invent

Palpable falsehoods? as for the return 440

Of my regretted Lord, myself I know

That had he not been hated by the Gods

Unanimous, he had in battle died

At Troy, or (that long doubtful war, at last,

Concluded,) in his people's arms at home. 445

Then universal Greece had raised his tomb,

And he had even for his son achiev'd

Immortal glory; but alas! by beaks

Of harpies torn, unseemly fight, he lies.

Here is my home the while; I never seek 450

The city, unless summon'd by discrete

Penelope to listen to the news

Brought by some stranger, whencesoever arrived.

Then, all, alike inquisitive, attend,

Both who regret the absence of our King, 455

And who rejoice gratuitous to gorge

His property; but as for me, no joy

Find I in list'ning after such reports,

Since an Ætolian cozen'd me, who found
(After long wand'ring over various lands 460
A fugitive for blood) my lone retreat.

Him warm I welcom'd, and with open arms
Receiv'd, who bold affirm'd that he had seen
My master with Idomeneus in Crete
His ships refitting shatter'd by a storm, 465

And that in summer with his godlike band
He would return, bringing great riches home,
Or else in autumn. And thou antient guest
Forlorn! since thee the Gods have hither led,
Seek not to gratify me with untruths 470

And to deceive me, since for no such cause
I shall respect or love thee, but alone
By pity influenced, and the fear of Jove.

To whom Ulysses, ever wise, replied.
Thou hast, in truth, a most incredulous mind, 475
Whom even with an oath I have not moved,
Or aught persuaded. Come then—let us make

In terms express a cov'nant, and the Gods
Who hold Olympus, witness to us both!
If thy own Lord at this thy house arrive, 480
Thou shalt dismiss me decently attired
In vest and mantle, that I may repair
Hence to Dulichium, whither I would go.

But, if thy Lord come not, then, gath'ring all
Thy servants, headlong hurl me from a rock, 485
That other mendicants may fear to lie.

To

To whom the generous swine-herd in return.
Yes, stranger ! doubtless I should high renown
Obtain for virtue among men, both now
And in all future times, if, having first 490
Invited thee, and at my board regaled,
I, next, should slay thee ; then my pray'rs would mount,
Past question, swiftly to Saturnian Jove.
But the hour calls to supper, and, ere long,
The partners of my toils will come prepared 495
To spread the board with no unfav'ry cheer.

Thus they conferr'd. And now the swains arrived,
Driving their charge, which fast they soon enclosed
Within their customary pennis, and loud
The hubbub was of swine prison'd within. 500
Then call'd the master to his rustic train.
Bring ye the best, that we may set him forth
Before my friend from foreign climes arrived,
With whom ourselves will also feast, who find
The bright-tusk'd multitude a painful charge, 505
While others, at no cost of theirs, consume
Day after day, the profit of our toils.

So saying, his wood for fuel he prepared,
And, dragging thither a well fatted brawn
Of the fifth year his servants held him fast 510
At the hearth-side. Nor failed the master swain
T' adore the Gods, (for wise and good was he)
But consecration of the victim, first,
Himself performing, cast into the fire

The

The forehead bristles of the tusky boar, 515
Then pray'd to all above, that, safe, at length,
Ulysses might regain his native home.
Then lifting an huge shive that lay beside
The fire, he smote the boar, and dead he fell.
Next, piercing him, and scorching close his hair, 520
They carv'd him quickly, and Eumæus spread
Thin slices crude taken from ev'ry limb
O'er all his fat, then other slices cast,
Sprinkling them first with meal, into the fire.
The rest they slash'd and scored, and roasted well, 525
And placed it, heap'd together, on the board.
Then rose the good Eumæus to his task
Of distribution, for he understood
The hospitable entertainer's part.
Sev'n-fold partition of the banquet made, 530
He gave, with previous pray'r, to * Maia's son
And to the nymphs one portion of the whole,
Then served his present guests, honouring first
Ulysses with the boar's perpetual chine;
By that distinction just his master's heart 535
He gratified, and thus the Hero spake.

Eumæus! be thou as belov'd of Jove
As thou art dear to me, whom, though attired
So coarsely, thou hast served with such respect!

To whom, Eumæus, thou didst thus reply. 540
Eat, noble stranger! and refreshment take

* Mercury.

Such as thou may'st; * God gives, and God denies
At his own will, for He is Lord of all.

He said, and to the everlasting Gods
The firstlings sacrificed of all, then made 545
Libation, and the cup placed in the hands
Of city-spoiler Laertiades
Sitting beside his own allotted share.

Meantime, Mefaulius bread dispensed to all,
Whom, in the absence of his Lord, himself 550
Eumæus had from Taphian traders bought
With his own proper goods, at no expence
Either to old Laertes or the Queen,

And now, all stretch'd their hands toward the feast
Reeking before them, and when hunger none 555
Felt more or thirst, Mefaulius clear'd the board.

Then, fed to full satiety, in haste
Each sought his couch. Black came a moonless night,
And Jove all night descended fast in show'rs,
With howlings of the ever wat'ry West. 560

Ulysses, at that sound, for trial's sake
Of his good host, if putting off his cloak
He would accommodate him, or require
That service for him at some other hand,

* Θεός—without a relative, and consequently signifying God in the abstract, is not unfrequently found in Homer, though fearing to give offence to serious minds unacquainted with the original, I have not always given it that force in the translation. But here, the sentiment is such as fixes the sense intended by the author with a precision that leaves me no option. It is observable too, that—δυναται γαρ παντα—is an ascription of power such as the poet never makes to his Jupiter.

Addressing thus the family, began. 565

Hear now, Eumæus, and ye other swains
His fellow-lab'rrers ! I shall somewhat boast,
By wine befool'd, which forces ev'n the wife
To carol loud, to titter and to dance,
And words to utter, oft, better suppress'd. 570

But since I have begun, I shall proceed,
Prating my fill. Ah might those days return
With all the youth and strength that I enjoy'd,
When in close ambush, once, at Troy we lay !
Ulysses, Menelaus, and myself 575

Their chosen coadjutor, led the band.
Approaching to the city's lofty wall
Through the thick bushes and the reeds that gird
The bulwarks, down we lay flat in the marsh,
Under our arms. Then, Boreas blowing loud, 580

A rueful night came on, frosty and charged
With snow that blanch'd us thick as morning rime,
And ev'ry shield with ice was chrystall'd o'er.
The rest with cloaks and vests well cover'd, slept
Beneath their bucklers ; I alone my cloak, 585

Improvident, had left behind, no thought
Conceiving of a season so severe ;
Shield and belt, therefore, and nought else had I.
The night, at length, nigh spent, and all the stars
Declining in their course, with elbow thrust 590

Against Ulysses' side I roused the Chief,
And thus address'd him ever prompt to hear.

Laertes'

Laertes' noble son, for wiles renown'd !
 I freeze to death. Help me, or I am lost.
 No cloak have I; some evil dæmon, fure, 595
 Beguil'd me of all prudence, that I came
 Thus sparely clad; I shall, I must expire.

So I; he, ready as he was in arms
 And counsel both, the remedy at once
 Devis'd, and thus, low-whisp'ring, answer'd me. 600

Hush! lest perchance some other hear—He said,
 And leaning on his elbow, spake aloud.

My friends! all hear—a monitory dream
 Hath reach'd me, for we lie far from the ships.
 Haste, therefore, one of you, with my request 605
 To Agamemnon, Atreus' son, our Chief,
 That he would reinforce us from the camp.

He spake, and at the word, Andræmon's son
 Thoas arose, who, casting off his cloak,
 Ran thence toward the ships, and folded warm 610
 Within it, there lay I 'till dawn appear'd.
 Oh for the vigour of such youth again!
 Then, some good peasant here, either for love
 Or for respect, would cloak a man like me,
 Whom, now, thus sordid in attire ye scorn. 615

To whom, Eumæus, thou didst thus reply.
 My antient guest! I cannot but approve
 Thy narrative, nor hast thou utter'd aught
 Unseemly, or that needs excuse. No want

Of raiment, therefore, or of aught beside 620
Needful to solace penury like thine,
Shall harm thee here; yet, at the peep of dawn
Gird thy own tatters to thy loins again;
For *we* have no great store of cloaks to boast,
Or change of vests, but, singly, one for each. 625
But when Ulysses' son shall once arrive,
He will himself with vest and mantle both
Cloath thee, and send thee whither most thou would'st.

So saying, he rose, and nearer made his couch
To the hearth-side, spreading it thick with skins 630
Of sheep and goats; then lay the Hero down,
O'er whom a shaggy mantle large he threw,
Which oft-times served him with a change, when rough
The winter's blast and terrible arose.
So was Ulysses bedded, and the youths 635
Slept all beside him; but the master-swain
Chose not his place of rest so far remote
From his rude charge, but to the outer court
With his nocturnal furniture, repair'd,
Gladd'ning Ulysses' heart that one so true 640
In his own absence kept his rural stores.
Athwart his sturdy shoulders, first, he slung
His faulchion keen, then wrapp'd him in a cloak
Thick-woven, winter-proof; he lifted, next,
The skin of a well-thriven goat, in bulk 645
Surpassing others, and his javelin took

Sharp-

Sharp-pointed, with which dogs he drove and men.

Thus arm'd, he fought his wonted couch beneath

A hollow rock where the herd slept, secure

From the sharp current of the Northern blast.

650

A R G U M E N T

OF THE

F I F T E E N T H B O O K.

Telemachus, admonished by Minerva, takes leave of Menelaus, but ere he fails, is accosted by Theoclymenus, a prophet of Argos, whom at his earnest request he takes on board. In the meantime Eumæus relates to Ulysses the means by which he came to Ithaca. Telemachus arriving there, gives orders for the return of his bark to the city, and repairs himself to Eumæus.

B O O K XV.

MEANTIME to Lacedæmon's spacious vale
 Minerva went, that she might summon thence
 Ulysses' glorious son to his own home.
 Arrived, she found Telemachus reposed
 And Nestor's son beneath the vestibule 5
 Of Menelaus, mighty Chief; she saw
 Pisistratus in bands of gentle sleep
 Fast-bound, but not Telemachus; his mind
 No rest enjoy'd, by filial cares disturb'd
 Amid the silent night, when, drawing near 10
 To his couch' side, the Goddess thus began.

Thou

Thou canst no longer prudently remain
A wand'rer here, Telemachus! thy home
Abandon'd, and those haughty suitors left
Within thy walls; fear left, partition made 15
Of thy possessions, they devour the whole,
And in the end thy voyage bootless prove.
Delay not; from brave Menelaus ask
Dismission hence, that thou may'st find at home
Thy spotless mother, whom her brethren urge 20
And her own father even now to wed
Eurymachus, in gifts and in amount
Of proffer'd dow'r superior to them all.
Some treasure, else, shall haply from thy house
Be taken, such as thou wilt grudge to spare. 25
For well thou know'st how woman is disposed;
Her whole anxiety is to encrease
His substance whom she weds; no care hath she
Of her first children, or remembers more
The buried husband of her virgin choice. 30
Returning then, to her of all thy train
Whom thou shalt most approve, the charge commit
Of thy concerns domestic, 'till the Gods
Themselves shall guide thee to a noble wife.
Hear also this, and mark it. In the frith 35
Samos the rude, and Ithaca between,
The chief of all her suitors thy return
In vigilant ambush wait, with strong desire
To slay thee, ere thou reach thy native shore,

But

But shall not, as I judge, 'till the earth hide 40
Many a lewd reveller at thy expence.

Yet, steer thy galley from those isles afar,
And voyage make by night; some guardian God
Shall save thee, and shall send thee prosp'rous gales.
Then, soon as thou attain'st the nearest shore 45
Of Ithaca, dispatching to the town

Thy bark with all thy people, seek at once
The swine-herd; for Eumæus is thy friend.
There sleep, and send him forth into the town
With tidings to Penelope, that safe 50
Thou art restored from Pylus home again.

She said, and fought th' Olympian heights sublime.
Then, with his heel shaking him, he awoke
The son of Nestor, whom he thus address'd.

Rise, Nestor's son, Pisistratus! lead forth 55
The steeds, and yoke them. We must now depart.

To whom the son of Nestor thus replied.
Telemachus! what haste soe'er we feel,
We can by no means prudently attempt
To drive by night, and soon it will be dawn. 60

Stay, therefore, 'till the Hero, Atreus' son,
Spear-practis'd Menelaus shall his gifts
Place in the chariot, and with kind farewell
Dismiss thee; for the guest in mem'ry holds
Through life, the host who treats him as a friend. 65

Scarce had he spoken, when the golden dawn
Appearing, Menelaus, from the side

Of

Of beauteous Helen ris'n, their bed approach'd,
 Whose coming when Telemachus perceived,
 Cloathing himself hastily in his vest 70

Magnificent, and o'er his shoulders broad
 Casting his graceful mantle, at the door
 He met the Hero, whom he thus address'd.

Atrides, Menelaus, Chief renown'd!
 Dismiss me hence to Ithaca again, 75
 My native isle, for I desire to go.

Him answer'd Menelaus famed in arms.
 Telemachus! I will not long delay
 Thy wish'd return. I disapprove alike
 The host whose assiduity extreme 80

Distresses, and whose negligence offends;
 The middle course is best; alike we err,
 Him thrusting forth whose wish is to remain,
 And hind'ring the impatient to depart.
 This only is true kindness—To regale 85

The present guest, and speed him when he would.
 Yet stay, 'till thou shalt see my splendid gifts
 Placed in thy chariot, and 'till I command
 My women from our present stores to spread
 The table with a plentiful repast. 90

For both the honour of the guest demands,
 And his convenience also, that he eat
 Sufficient, ent'ring on a length of road.
 But if through Hellas thou wilt take thy way
 And traverse Argos, I will, then, myself 95

Attend

Attend thee; thou shalt journey with my steeds
Beneath thy yoke, and I will be thy guide
To many a city, whence we shall not go
Ungratified, but shall in each receive
Some gift at least, tripod, or charger bright, 100
Or golden chalice, or a pair of mules.

To whom Telemachus, discrete, replied.

Atrides, Menelaus, Chief renown'd!
I would at once depart, (for guardian none
Of my possessions have I left behind) 105
Left, while I seek my father, I be lost
Myself, or lose what I should grudge to spare.
Which when the valiant Menelaus heard,
He bade his spouse and maidens spread the board
At once with remnants of the last regale. 110
Then Eteoneus came, Boethus' son
Newly aris'n, for nigh at hand he dwelt,
Whom Menelaus bade kindle the fire
By which to dress their food, and he obey'd.
He, next, himself his fragrant chamber fought, 115
Not sole, but by his spouse and by his son
Attended, Megapenthes. There arrived
Where all his treasures lay, Atrides, first,
Took forth, himself, a goblet, then consign'd
To his son's hand an argent beaker bright. 120
Meantime, beside her coffers Helen stood
Where lay her variegated robes, fair works
Of her own hand. Producing one, in size

And

And in magnificence the chief, a star
For splendour, and the lowest placed of all, 125
Loveliest of her sex, she bore it thence.
Then, all proceeding through the house, they fought
Telemachus again, whom reaching, thus
The Hero of the golden locks began.

May Jove the Thunderer, dread Juno's mate, 130
Grant thee, Telemachus! such voyage home
As thy own heart desires! accept from all
My stores selected as the richest far
And noblest gift for finish'd beauty—This.
I give thee wrought elaborate a cup, 135
Itself all silver, bound with lip of gold.
It is the work of Vulcan, which to me
The Hero Phædimus imparted, King
Of the Sidonians, when, on my return,
Beneath his roof I lodg'd. I make it thine. 140

So saying, the Hero, Atreus' son, the cup
Placed in his hands, and Megapenthes set
Before him, next, the argent beaker bright;
But lovely Helen drawing nigh, the robe
Presented to him, whom she thus address'd. 145

I also give thee, oh my son, a gift,
Which seeing, thou shalt think on her whose hands
Wrought it; a present on thy nuptial day
For thy fair spouse; meantime, repose it safe
In thy own mother's keeping. Now, farewell! 150
Prosperous and happy be thy voyage home!

She ceas'd, and gave it to him, who the gift
Accepted glad, and in the chariot-chest
Pisistratus the Hero all disposed,
Admiring them the while. They, following, next, 155
The Hero Menelaus to his hall
Each on his couch or on his throne reposed.
A maiden, then, with golden ewer charged
And silver bowl, pour'd water on their hands,
And spread the polish'd table, which with food 160
Various, selected from her present stores,
The mistress of the household charge supplied.
Boetheus' son stood carver, and to each
His portion gave, while Megapenthes, son
Of glorious Menelaus, serv'd the cup. 165
Then, all with outstretch'd hands the feast assail'd,
And when nor hunger more nor thirst of wine
They felt, Telemachus and Nestor's son
Yoked the swift steeds, and, taking each his seat
In the resplendent chariot, drove at once 170
Right through the sounding portico abroad.
But Menelaus, Hero amber-hair'd,
A golden cup bearing with richest wine
Replete in his right hand, follow'd them forth,
That not without libation first perform'd 175
They might depart; he stood before the steeds,
And drinking first, thus, courteous, them bespake.

Health to you both, young friends! and from my lips
Like greeting bear to Nestor, royal Chief,

For

For he was ever as a father kind 180

To me, while the Achæians warr'd at Troy.

To whom Telemachus discrete replied.

And doubtless, so we will; at our return

We will report to him, illustrious Prince!

Thy ev'ry word. And oh, I would to heav'n 185

That reaching Ithaca, I might at home

Ulysses hail as sure, as I shall hence

Depart, with all benevolence by thee

Treated, and rich in many a noble gift.

While thus he spake, on his right hand appear'd 190

An eagle; in his talons pounced he bore

A white-plumed goose domestic, newly ta'en

From the house-court. Ran females all and males

Clamorous after him; but he the steeds

Approaching on the right, sprang into air. 195

That sight rejoicing and with hearts reviv'd

They view'd, and thus Pisistratus his speech

Amid them all to Menelaus turn'd.

Now, Menelaus, think, illustrious Chief!

If us, this omen, or thyself regard. 200

While warlike Menelaus musing stood

What answer fit to frame, Helen meantime,

His spouse long-stoed preventing him, began.

Hear me; for I will answer as the Gods

Teach me, and as I think shall come to pass. 205

As he, descending from his place of birth

The mountains, caught our pamper'd goose away,

So shall Ulysses, after many woes
And wand'rings to his home restored, avenge
His wrongs, or even now is at his home 210
For all those suitors sowing seeds of woe.

To whom Telemachus, discrete, replied.
Oh grant it Jove, Juno's high-thund'ring mate!
So will I, there arrived, with vow and pray'r
Thee worship, as thou wert, thyself, divine. 215

He said, and lash'd the coursers; fiery they
And fleet, sprang through the city to the plain.
All day the yoke on either side they shook,
Journeying swift; and now the setting sun
To gloomy evening had resign'd the roads, 220
When they to Pheræ came, and in the house
Of good Diocles slept, their lib'ral host,
Whose fire Orilochus from Alpheus sprang.
But when Aurora, daughter of the Dawn,
Look'd rosy from the East, yoking their steeds, 225
They in the sumptuous chariot sat again.

Forth through the vestibule they drove, and through
The founding portico, when Nestor's son
Plied brisk the scourge, and willing flew the steeds.
Thus whirl'd along, soon they approach'd the gates 230
Of Pylus, when Telemachus, his speech
Turning to his companion, thus began.

How, son of Nestor! shall I win from thee
Not promise only, but performance kind
Of my request? we are not bound alone 235

To

To friendship by the friendship of our fires,
But by equality of years, and this
Our journey shall unite us still the more.
Bear me not, I intreat thee, noble friend!
Beyond the ship, but drop me at her side, 240
Left antient Nestor, though against my will,
Detain me in his palace through desire
To feast me, for I dread the least delay.

He spake; then mus'd Pisistratus how best
He might effect the wishes of his friend, 245
And thus at length resolv'd; turning his steeds
With sudden deviation to the shore
He fought the bark, and placing in the stern
Both gold and raiment, the illustrious gifts
Of Menelaus, thus, in accents wing'd 250
With ardour, urged Telemachus away.

Dispatch, embark, summon thy crew on board,
Ere my arrival notice give of thine
To the old King; for vehement I know
His temper, neither will he let thee hence, 255
But, hasting hither, will himself enforce
Thy longer stay, that thou may'st not depart
Ungifted; nought will fire his anger more.

So saying, he to the Pylia city urged
His steeds bright-maned, and at the palace-gate 260
Arrived of Nestor speedily; meantime
Telemachus exhorted thus his crew.

My

My gallant friends ! fet all your tackle, climb
The fable bark, for I would now return.

He spake ; they heard him gladly, and at once 265
All fill'd the benches. While his voyage he
Thus expedited, and beside the stern
To Pallas sacrifice perform'd and pray'd,
A stranger, born remote, who had escaped
From Argos' fugitive for blood, a seer, 270
And of Melampus' progeny, approach'd.
Melampus, in old time, in Pylus dwelt,
Mother of flocks, alike for wealth renown'd
And the magnificence of his abode.
He, flying from the far-famed Pylian King, 275
The mighty Neleus, migrated at length
Into another land, whose wealth, the while,
Neleus by force possess'd a year complete.
Meantime, Melampus in the house endured
* Of Phylacus imprisonment and woe, 280
And burn'd with wrath for Neleus' daughter fake
By fell Erynnis kindled in his heart.
But, 'scaping death, he drove the lowing bees
From Phylace to Pylus, well avenged
His num'rous injuries at Neleus' hands 285

* Iphychus the son of Phylacus had seized and detained cattle belonging to Neleus ; Neleus ordered his nephew Melampus to recover them, and as security for his obedience seized on a considerable part of his possessions. Melampus attempted the service, failed, and was cast into prison ; but at length escaping, accomplished his errand, vanquished Neleus in battle, and carried off his daughter Pero, whom Neleus had promised to the brother of Melampus, but had afterward refused her.

Sustain'd,

Sustain'd, and gave into his brother's arms
King Neleus' daughter fair, the promis'd bride.
To Argos steed-renown'd he journey'd next,
There destin'd to inhabit and to rule
Multitudes of Achaïans. In that land 290
He married, built a palace, and became
Father of two brave sons, Antiphates
And Mantius; to Antiphates was born
The brave Oïcleus; from Oïcleus sprang
Amphiaræus, demagogue renown'd, 295
Whom with all tendernefs, and as a friend
Alike the Thund'rer and Apollo prized;
Yet reach'd he not the bounds of hoary age,
But by his mercenary* consort's arts
Persuaded, met his destiny at Thebes. 300
He 'gat Alcmaëon and Amphilochns.
Mantius was also father of two sons,
Clytus and Polyphides. Clytus pass'd
From earth to heav'n, and dwells among the Gods,
Stol'n by Aurora for his beauty's fake. 305
But (brave Amphiaræus once deceas'd)
Phœbus exalted Polyphides far
Above all others in the prophet's part.
He, anger'd by his father, roam'd away
To Hyperesia, where he dwelt renown'd 310
Throughout all lands, the oracle of all.

* His wife Eryphyle, bribed by Polynices, persuaded him, though aware that death awaited him at that city, to go to Thebes, where he fell accordingly.

His son, named Theoclymenus, was he
 Who now approach'd; he found Telemachus
 Libation off'ring in his bark, and pray'r,
 And in wing'd accents ardent him address'd. 315

Ah, friend! since sacrificing in this place
 I find thee, by these sacred rites and those
 Whom thou ador'st, and by thy own dear life,
 And by the lives of these thy mariners
 I beg true answer; hide not what I ask. 320
 Who art thou? whence? where born? and sprung from
 whom?

To whom Telemachus, discreté, replied.
 I will inform thee, stranger! and will solve
 Thy questions with much truth. I am by birth
 Ithacan, and Ulysses was my sire. 325
 But he hath perish'd by a woeful death,
 And I, believing it, with these have plow'd
 The Ocean hither, int'rested to learn
 A father's fate long absent from his home.
 Then answer'd godlike Theoclymenus. 330
 I also am a wand'rer, having slain
 A man of my own tribe; brethren and friends
 Num'rous had he in Argos steed-renown'd,
 And pow'ful are the Achaians dwelling there.
 From them, through terror of impending death, 335
 I fly, a banish'd man henceforth for ever.
 Ah save a suppliant fugitive! lest death
 O'ertake me, for I doubt not their pursuit.

Whom

Whom thus Telemachus answer'd discrete.
I shall not, be assured, since thou desir'st 340
To join me, chace thee from my bark away.
Follow me, therefore, and with us partake,
In Ithaca, what best the land affords.

So saying, he at the stranger's hand received
His spear, which on the deck he lay'd, then climb'd 345
Himself the bark, and, seated in the stern,
At his own side placed Theoclymenus.
They cast the hawfers loose; then with loud voice
Telemachus exhorted all to hand
The tackle, whom his sailors prompt obey'd. 350
The tall mast heaving, in its socket deep
They lodg'd it, and its cordage braced secure,
Then, straining at the halyards, hoised the sail.
Fair wind, and blowing fresh through æther pure
Minerva sent them, that the bark might run 355
Her nimblest course through all the briny way.
Now sank the sun, and dusky ev'ning dimm'd
The waves, when, driven by propitious Jove,
His bark stood right for Pheræ; thence she stretch'd
To sacred Elis where the Epeans rule, 360
And through the sharp Echinades he next
Steer'd her, uncertain whether fate ordain'd
His life or death, surprizal or escape.

Meantime Ulysses and the swineherd ate
Their cottage-meats, and the assistant swains 365
Theirs also; and when hunger now and thirst

Had ceased in all, Ulysses thus began,
Proving the swineherd, whether friendly still,
And anxious for his good, he would intreat
His stay, or thence hasten him to the town. 370

Eumæus, and all ye his servants, hear !
It is my purpose, lest I wear thee out,
Thee and thy friends, to seek at early dawn
The city, there to beg—But give me first
Needful instructions, and a trusty guide 375

Who may conduct me thither ; there my task
Must be to roam the streets ; some hand humane
Perchance shall give me a small pittance there,
A little bread, and a few drops to drink.
Ulysses' palace I shall also seek, 380

And to discrete Penelope report
My tidings ; neither shall I fail to mix
With those imperious suitors, who, themselves
Full-fed, may spare perhaps some boon to me.
Me shall they find, in whatsoe'er they wish 385
Their ready servitor, for (understand

And mark me well) the herald of the skies,
Hermes, from whom all actions of mankind
Their grace receive and polish, is my friend,
So that in menial offices I fear 390

No rival, whether I be call'd to heap
The hearth with fuel, or dry wood to cleave,
To roast, to carve, or to distribute wine,
As oft the poor are wont who serve the great.

To

To whom, Eumæus! at those words displeased, 395
Thou didst reply. Gods! how could such a thought
Possess thee, stranger? surely thy resolve
Is altogether fixt to perish there,
If thou indeed hast purpos'd with that throng
To mix, whose riot and outrageous acts 400
Of violence echo through the vault of heav'n.
None, such as thou, serve *them*; their servitors
Are youths well-cloak'd, well-vested; sleek their heads,
And smug their countenances; such alone
Are their attendants, and the polish'd boards 405
Groan overcharged with bread, with flesh, with wine.
Rest here content; for neither me nor these
Thou weariest aught, and when Ulysses' son
Shall come, he will with vest and mantle fair
Cloath thee, and send thee whither most thou would'st.

To whom, Ulysses, Hero toil-inured. 411
I wish thee, O Eumæus! dear to Jove
As thou art dear to me, for this reprieve
Vouchsafed me kind, from wand'ring and from woe!
No worse condition is of mortal man 415
Than his who wanders; for the poor man, driv'n
By woe and by misfortune homeless forth,
A thousand mis'ries, day by day, endures.
Since thou detain'st me, then, and bidd'st me wait
His coming, tell me if the father still 420
Of famed Ulysses live, whom, going hence,
He left so nearly on the verge of life?

And lives his mother? or have both deceased
Already, and descended to the shades?

To whom the master swineherd thus replied. 425
I will inform thee, and with strictest truth,
Of all that thou hast ask'd. Laertes lives,
But supplication off'ring to the Gods
Ceaseless, to free him from a weary life,
So deeply his long-absent son he mourns, 430
And the dear comfort of his early youth,
Whose death is his chief sorrow, and hath brought
Old age on him, or ere its date arrived.
She died of sorrow for her glorious son,
And died deplorably *; may never friend 435
Of mine, or benefactor die as she!
While yet she liv'd, dejected as she was,
I found it yet some solace to converse
With her, who rear'd me in my childish days,
Together with her lovely youngest-born 440
The Princess Ctímena; for side by side
We grew, and I, scarce honour'd less than she.
But soon as our delightful prime we both
Attain'd, to Samos her they sent, a bride,
And were requited with rich dow'r; but me 445
Cloath'd handsomely with tunic and with vest,
And with fair sandals furnish'd, to the field
She order'd forth, yet loved me still the more.

* She is said to have hanged herself.

I miss her kindness now ; but gracious heav'n
Prosper the work on which I here attend ; 450
Hence have I food, and hence I drink, and hence
Refresh, sometimes, a worthy guest like thee.
But kindness none experience I, or can,
From fair Penelope (my mistress now)
In word or action, so is the house curs'd 455
With that lewd throng. Glad would the servants be
Might they approach their mistress, and receive
Advice from her ; glad too to eat and drink,
And somewhat bear each to his rural home,
For perquisites are ev'ry servant's joy. 460

Then answer thus, Ulysses wife return'd.
Alas ! good swain, Eumæus, how remote
From friends and country wast thou forced to roam
Ev'n in thy infancy ! But tell me true.
The city where thy parents dwelt, did foes 465
Pillage it ? or did else some hostile band
Surprising thee alone, on herd or flock
Attendant, bear thee with them o'er the Deep,
And sell thee at this Hero's house, who pay'd
Doubtless for *thee* no fordid price or small ? 470

To whom the master swineherd in reply.
Stranger ! since thou art curious to be told
My story, silent listen, and thy wine
At leisure quaff. The nights are longest now,
And such as time for sleep afford, and time 475
For pleasant conference ; neither were it good

That

That thou should'st to thy couch before thy hour,
 Since even sleep is hurtful, in excess.
 Whoever here is weary, and desires
 Early repose, let him depart to rest, 480
 And, at the peep of day, when he hath fed
 Sufficiently, drive forth my master's herd;
 But we with wine and a well-furnish'd board
 Supplied, will solace mutually derive
 From recollection of our sufferings past; 485
 For who hath much endured, and wander'd far,
 Finds the recital ev'n of sorrow sweet.
 Now hear thy question satisfied; attend!
 There is an island (thou hast heard, perchance,
 Of such an isle) named * Syria; it is placed 490
 Above Ortygia, and a † dial owns
 True to the tropic changes of the year.
 No great extent she boasts, yet is she rich
 In cattle and in flocks, in wheat and wine.
 No famine knows that people, or disease 495
 Noisome, of all that elsewhere seize the race
 Of miserable man; but when old age
 Steals on the citizens, Apollo, arm'd

* Not improbably the isthmus of Syracuse, an island, perhaps, or peninsula at that period, or at least imagined to be such by Homer. The birth of Diana gave fame to Ortygia. F.

* "Ὀθὶ τροπὰς ἡελίου.—The Translator has rendered the passage according to that interpretation of it to which several of the best expositors incline. Nothing can be so absurd as to suppose, that Homer, so correct in his geography, could mean to place a Mediterranean island under the Tropic.

With

With silver bow and bright Diana come,
 Whose gentle shafts dismiss them soon to rest. 500
 Two cities share between them all the isle,
 And both were subject to my father's sway
 Ctesius Ormenides, a godlike Chief.
 It chanced that from Phœnicia, famed for skill
 In arts marine, a vessel thither came 505
 By sharpers mann'd, and laden deep with toys.
 Now, in my father's family abode
 A fair Phœnician, tall, full-sized, and skill'd
 In works of elegance, whom they beguiled.
 While she wash'd linen on the beach, beside 510
 The ship, a certain mariner of those
 Seduced her; for all women, ev'n the wife
 And sober, feeble prove by love assail'd.
 Who was she, he enquired, and whence? nor she
 Scrupled to tell at once her father's home. 515

I am of * Sidon, famous for her works
 In brass and steel; daughter of Arybas,
 Who rolls in affluence; Taphian pirates thence
 Stole me returning from the field, from whom
 This Chief procured me at no little cost. 520

Then answer thus her paramour return'd.
 Wilt thou not hence to Sidon in our ship,
 That thou may'st once more visit the abode
 Of thy own wealthy parents, and themselves?

* A principal city of Phœnicia.

For still they live, and still are wealthy deem'd. 525

To whom the woman. Even that might be,
Would ye, ye seamen, by a solemn oath
Assure me of a safe conveyance home.

Then swear the mariners as she required,
And, when their oath was ended, thus again 530
The woman of Phœnicia them bespake.

Now, silence! no man, henceforth, of you all
Accost me, though he meet me on the road,
Or at yon fountain; lest some tattler run
With tidings home to my old master's ear, 535
Who, with suspicion touch'd, may *me* confine
In cruel bonds, and death contrivè for *you*.

But be ye close; purchase your stores in haste;
And when your vessel shall be freighted full,
Quick send me notice; for I mean to bring 540
What gold soever opportune I find,

And will my passage cheerfully defray
With still another moveable. I nurse
The good man's son, an urchin shrewd, of age
To scamper at my side; him will I bring, 545
Whom at some foreign market ye shall prove
Saleable at what price soe'er ye will.

So saying, she to my father's house return'd.
They, there abiding the whole year, their ship
With purchased goods freighted of ev'ry kind, 550
And when, her lading now complete, she lay
For sea prepared, their messenger arrived

To

To summon down the woman to the shore.
A mariner of theirs, subtle and shrewd,
Then, entering at my father's gate, produced 555
A splendid collar, gold with amber strung.
My mother (then at home) with all her maids
Handling and gazing on it with delight,
Proposed to purchase it, and he the nod
Significant, gave unobserv'd, the while, 560
To the Phœnician woman, and return'd.
She, thus inform'd, leading me by the hand
Went forth, and finding in the vestibule
The cups and tables which my father's guests
Had used, (but they were to the forum gone 565
For converse with their friends assembled there)
Convey'd three cups into her bosom-folds,
And bore them off, whom I a thoughtless child
Accompanied, at the decline of day,
When dusky evening had embrown'd the shore. 570
We, stepping nimbly on, soon reach'd the port
Renown'd, where that Phœnician vessel lay.
They shipp'd us both, and all embarking cleav'd
Their liquid road, by favourable gales,
Jove's gift, impell'd. Six days we day and night 575
Continual sailed, but when Saturnian Jove
Now bade the sev'nth bright morn illumine the skies,
Then, shaft-arm'd Dian struck the woman dead.
At once she pitch'd headlong into the bilge
Like a sea-coot, whence heaving her again, 580

The seamen gave her to be fishes' food,
 And I survived to mourn her. But the winds
 And rolling billows them bore to the coast
 Of Ithaca, where with his proper goods
 Laertes bought me. By such means it chanced 585
 That ere I saw the isle in which I dwell.

To whom Ulysses, glorious Chief, replied.
 Eumæus! thou hast moved me much, thy woes
 Enumerating thus at large. But Jove 590
 Hath neighbour'd all thy evil with this good,
 That after num'rous sorrows thou hast reach'd
 The house of a kind master, at whose hands
 Thy sustenance is sure, and here thou lead'st
 A tranquil life; but I have late arrived,
 City after city of the world explored. 595

Thus mutual they conferr'd, nor leisure found
 Save for short sleep, by morning soon surprized.
 Meantime the comrades of Telemachus
 Approaching land, cast loose the sail, and lower'd
 Alert the mast, then oar'd the vessel in. 600
 The anchors heav'd* aground, and hawfers tied
 Secure, themselves, forth-issuing on the shore,
 Breakfast prepared, and charged their cups with wine.
 When neither hunger now, nor thirst remained
 Unsatisfied, Telemachus began. 605

Push ye the fable bark without delay
 Home to the city. I will to the field

* The anchors were lodged on the shore, not plunged as ours.

Among my shepherds, and, (my rural works
Survey'd,) at eve will to the town return.

To-morrow will I fet before you wine 610

And plenteous viands, wages of your toil.

To whom the godlike Theoclymenus.

Whither must I, my son? who, of the Chiefs
Of rugged Ithaca, shall harbour me?

Shall I to thine and to thy mother's house? 615

Then thus Telemachus, discrete, replied.

I would invite thee to proceed at once
To our abode, since nought should fail thee there

Of kind reception, but it were a course
Now not adviseable; for I must myself, 620

Be absent, neither would my mother's eyes

Behold thee, so unfrequent she appears

Before the suitors, shunning whom, she sits

Weaving continual at the palace-top.

But I will name to thee another Chief 625

Whom thou may'st seek, Eurymachus, the son

Renown'd of prudent Polybus, whom all

The people here reverence as a God.

Far noblest of them all is he, and seeks

More ardent than his rivals far, to wed 630

My mother, and to fill my father's throne.

But, He who dwells above, Jove only knows

If some disastrous day be not ordain'd

For them, or ere those nuptials shall arrive.

While thus he spake, at his right hand appear'd, 635
Meffenger of Apollo, on full wing,
A falcon; in his pounces clench'd he bore
A dove, which rending, down he pour'd her plumes
Between the galley and Telemachus.
Then, calling him apart, the prophet lock'd 640
His hand in his, and thus explain'd the sign.

Not undirected by the Gods his flight
On our right hand, Telemachus! this hawk
Hath wing'd propitious; soon as I perceived
I knew him ominous—In all the isle 645
No family of a more royal note
Than yours is found; and yours shall still prevail.

Whom thus Telemachus answer'd discrete.
Grant heav'n, my guest! that this good word of thine
Fail not, and soon thou shalt such bounty share 650
And friendship at my hands, that, at first sight,
Whoe'er shall meet thee shall pronounce thee blest.

Then, to Piræus thus, his friend approved.
Piræus, son of Clytius! (for of all
My followers to the shore of Pylus, none 655
More prompt than thou hath my desires perform'd)
Now also to thy own abode conduct
This stranger, whom with hospitable care
Cherish and honour 'till myself arrive.

To whom Piræus answer'd, spear-renown'd. 660
Telemachus! however long thy stay,
Punctual I will attend him, and no want

Of hospitality shall he find with me.

So faying, he climb'd the ship, then bade the crew
Embarking also, cast the hawfers loose, 665

And each, obedient, to his bench repair'd.

Meantime Telemachus his sandals bound,

And lifted from the deck his glitt'ring spear.

Then, as Telemachus had bidden them,

Son of divine Ulysses, casting loose 670

The hawfers, forth they push'd into the Deep

And fought the city, while with nimble pace

Proceeding thence, Telemachus attain'd

The cottage soon where good Eumæus slept,

The swine-herd, faithful to his num'rous charge. 675

A R G U M E N T
OF THE
S I X T E E N T H B O O K.

Telemachus dispatches Eumæus to the city to inform Penelope of his safe return from Pylus; during his absence, Ulysses makes himself known to his son. The suitors, having watched for Telemachus in vain, arrive again at Ithaca.

B O O K XVI.

IT was the hour of dawn, when in the cot
Kindling fresh fire, Ulysses and his friend
Noble Eumæus drefs'd their morning fare,
And sent the herdsmen with the swine abroad.
Seeing Telemachus, the watchful dogs 5
Bark'd not, but fawn'd around him. At that sight,
And at the sound of feet which now approach'd,
Ulysses in wing'd accents thus remark'd.

Eumæus! certain, either friend of thine
Is nigh at hand, or one whom well thou know'st; 10
Thy dogs bark not, but fawn on his approach
Obsequious, and the sound of feet I hear.

Scarce had he ceased, when his own son himself
Stood in the vestibule. Upsprang at once

Eumæus

Eumæus wonder-struck, and from his hand . 15
Let fall the cups with which he was employ'd
Mingling rich wine; to his young Lord he ran,
His forehead kifs'd, kifs'd his bright-beaming eyes
And both his hands, weeping profuse the while.
As when a father folds in his embrace 20
Arrived from foreign lands in the tenth year
His darling son, the offspring of his age,
His only one, for whom he long hath mourn'd,
So kifs'd the noble peasant o'er and o'er
Godlike Telemachus, as from death escaped, 25
And in wing'd accents plaintive thus began.

Light of my eyes, thou com'st; it is thyself,
Sweetest Telemachus! I had no hope
To see thee more, once told that o'er the Deep
Thou hadst departed for the Pylian coast. 30
Enter, my precious son; that I may sooth
My soul with sight of thee from far arrived,
For seldom thou thy feeders and thy farm
Visitest, in the city custom'd much
To make abode, that thou may'st witness there 35
The manners of those hungry suitors proud.
To whom Telemachus, discrete, replied.
It will be so. There is great need, my friend!
But here, for thy sake, have I now arrived,
That I may look on thee, and from thy lips 40
Learn if my mother still reside at home,
Or have become spouse of some other Chief,

Leaving

Leaving untenanted Ulysses' bed

To be by noisome spiders webb'd around.

To whom the master-swineherd in return. 45

Not so, she, patient still as ever, dwells

Beneath thy roof, but all her cheerless days

Despairing wastes, and all her nights in tears.

So saying, Eumæus at his hand received

His brazen lance, and o'er the step of stone 50

Enter'd Telemachus, to whom his fire

Relinquish'd, soon as he appear'd, his seat,

But him Telemachus forbidding, said—

Guest, keep thy seat; our cottage will afford

Some other, which Eumæus will provide. 55

He ceased, and he, returning at the word,

Reposed again; then good Eumæus spread

Green twigs beneath, which, cover'd with a fleece,

Supplied Ulysses' offspring with a seat.

He, next, disposed his dishes on the board 60

With reliëts charged of yesterday; with bread,

Alert, he heap'd the baskets; with rich wine

His ivy-cup replenish'd; and a seat

Took opposite to his illustrious Lord

Ulysses. They toward the plenteous feast 65

Stretch'd forth their hands, (and hunger now and thirst

Both satisfied) Telemachus, his speech

Addressing to their generous host, began.

Whence is this guest, my father? How convey'd

Came he to Ithaca? What country boast 70

The

The mariners with whom he here arrived?
For, that on foot he found us not, is sure.

To whom Eumæus, thou didst thus reply.

I will with truth answer thee, O my son!

He boasts him sprung from ancestry renown'd 75

In spacious Crete, and hath the cities seen

Of various lands, by fate ordain'd to roam.

Ev'n now, from a Thesprotian ship escaped,

He reach'd my cottage—but he is thy own;

I yield him to thee; treat him as thou wilt; 80

He is thy suppliant, and depends on thee.

Then thus, Telemachus, discrete, replied.

Thy words, Eumæus, pain my very soul.

For what security can I afford

To any in my house? myself am young, 85

Nor yet of strength sufficient to repel

An offer'd insult, and my mother's mind

In doubtful balance hangs, if, still with me

An inmate, she shall manage my concerns,

Attentive only to her absent Lord 90

And her own good report, or shall espouse

The noblest of her wooers, and the best

Entitled by the splendour of his gifts.

But I will give him, since I find him lodg'd

A guest beneath thy roof, tunic and cloak, 95

Sword double-edg'd, and sandals for his feet,

With convoy to the country of his choice.

Still, if it please thee, keep him here thy guest,

And I will fend him raiment, with supplies
Of all forts, lest he burthen thee and thine. 100
But where the suitors come, there shall not he
With my consent, nor stand exposed to pride
And petulance like theirs, lest by some sneer
They wound him, and through him, wound also me;
For little is it that the boldest can 105
Against so many; numbers will prevail.

Him answer'd then Ulysses toil-inured.
Oh amiable and good! since even I
Am free to answer thee, I will avow
My heart within me torn by what I hear 110
Of those injurious suitors, who the house
Infest of one noble as thou appear'st.
But say—submittest thou to their controul
Willingly, or because the people, sway'd
By some response oracular, incline 115
Against thee? Thou hast brothers, it may chance,
Slow to assist thee—for a brother's aid
Is of importance in whatever cause.
For oh that I had youth as I have wil',
Or that renown'd Ulysses were my fire, 120
Or that himself might wander home again,
Whereof hope yet remains! then might I lose
My head, that moment, by an alien's hand,
If I would fail, ent'ring Ulysses' gate,
To be the bane and mischief of them all. 125
But if alone to multitudes opposed

I should

I should perchance be foiled; nobler it were
With my own people, under my own roof
To perish, than to witness evermore
Their unexampled deeds, guests shoved aside, 130
Maidens dragg'd forcibly from room to room,
Casks emptied of their rich contents, and them
Indulging glutt'nous appetite day by day
Enormous, without measure, without end.

To whom, Telemachus, discrete, replied. 135
Stranger! thy questions shall from me receive
True answer. Enmity or hatred none
Subsists the people and myself between,
Nor have I brothers to accuse, whose aid
Is of importance in whatever cause, 140
For Jove hath from of old with single heirs
Our house supplied; Arceſias none begat
Except Laertes, and Laertes none
Except Ulyſſes, and Ulyſſes me
Left here his only one, and unenjoy'd. 145

Thence comes it that our palace swarms with foes;
For all the rulers of the neighbour isles,
Samos, Dulichium, and the forest-crown'd
Zacynthus, others also rulers here
In craggy Ithaca, my mother seek 150
In marriage, and my household stores consume.
But neither she those nuptial rites abhorr'd
Refuses absolute, nor yet consents
To end them; they my patrimony waste

Meantime, and will destroy me also soon, 155
As I expect, but heav'n disposes all.

Eumæus! haste, my father! bear with speed
News to Penelope that I am safe,
And have arrived from Pylus; I will wait
'Till thou return; and well beware that none 160
Hear thee beside, for I have many foes.

To whom Eumæus thou didst thus reply.
It is enough. I understand. Thou speak'st
To one intelligent. But say beside,
Shall I not also, as I go, inform 165
Distress'd Laertes? who while yet he mourn'd
Ulysses only, could o'ersee the works,
And dietted among his menials oft
As hunger prompted him; but now, they say,
Since thy departure to the Pylian shore, 170
He neither eats as he was wont, nor drinks,
Nor oversees his hinds, but fighting fits
And weeping, wasted even to the bone.

Him then Telemachus answer'd discrete.
Hard though it be, yet to his tears and sighs 175
Him leave we now. We cannot what we would.
For, were the ordering of all events
Referr'd to our own choice, our first desire
Should be to see my father's glad return.
But once thy tidings told, wander not thou 180
In quest of Him, but hither speed again.
Rather request my mother that she send

Her

Her household's governess without delay
Privately to him; she shall best inform
The ancient King that I have safe arrived. 185

He said, and urged him forth, who binding on
His sandals, to the city bent his way.
Nor went Eumæus from his home unmark'd
By Pallas, who, in semblance of a fair
Damsel, accomplish'd in domestic arts, 190
Approaching to the cottage' entrance, stood
Opposite, by Ulysses plain discern'd,
But to his son invisible; for the Gods
Appear not manifest alike to all.
The mastiffs saw her also, and with tone 195
Querulous hid themselves, yet bark'd they not.
She beckon'd him abroad. Ulysses saw
The sign, and, issuing through the outer court,
Approach'd her, whom the Goddess thus bespake.

Laertes' progeny, for wiles renown'd! 200
Disclose thyself to thy own son, that, death
Concerting and destruction to your foes,
Ye may the royal city seek, nor long
Shall ye my presence there desire in vain,
For I am ardent to begin the fight. 205

Minerva spake, and with her rod of gold
Touch'd him; his mantle, first, and vest she made
Pure as new-blanch'd; dilating, next, his form,
She gave dimensions ampler to his limbs;
Swarthy again his manly hue became, 210

Round

Round his full face, and black his bushy chin.
The change perform'd, Minerva disappear'd,
And the illustrious Hero turn'd again
Into the cottage; wonder at that sight
Seiz'd on Telemachus; askance he look'd, 215
Awe-struck, not unsuspicious of a God,
And in wing'd accents eager thus began.

Thou art no longer, whom I lately saw,
Nor are thy cloaths, nor is thy port the same.
Thou art a God, I know, and dwell'st in heav'n. 220
Oh, smile on us, that we may yield thee rites
Acceptable, and present thee golden gifts
Elaborate; ah spare us, Pow'r divine!

To whom Ulysses, Hero toil-inured.
I am no God. Why deem'st thou me divine? 225
I am thy father, for whose sake thou lead'st
A life of woe, by violence oppress'd.

So saying, he kiss'd his son, while from his cheeks
Tears trickled, tears till then, perforce restrained.
Telemachus, (for he believed him not 230
His father yet) thus, wond'ring, spake again.

My father, said'st thou? no. Thou art not He,
But some Divinity beguiles my soul
With mock'ries, to afflict me still the more;
For never mortal man could so have wrought 235
By his own pow'r; some interposing God
Alone could render thee both young and old,
For old thou wast of late, and foully clad,

But

But wear'st the semblance, now, of those in heav'n!

To whom Ulysses, ever wise, replied. 240

Telemachus! it is not well, my son!

That thou should'st greet thy father with a face
Of wild astonishment, and stand aghast.

Ulysses, save myself, none comes, be sure.

Such as thou seest, after ten thousand woes 245

Which I have borne, I visit once again

My native country in the twentieth year.

This wonder Athenæan Pallas wrought,

She cloath'd me even with what form she would,

For so she can. Now poor I seem and old, 250

Now young again, and clad in fresh attire.

The Gods who dwell in yonder heav'n, with ease

Dignify or debase a mortal man.

So saying, he sat. Then threw Telemachus

His arms around his father's neck, and wept. 255

Desire intense of lamentation seized

On both; soft murmurs utt'ring, each indulged

His grief, more frequent wailing than the bird,

(Eagle, or hook-nail'd vulture) from whose nest

Some swain hath stol'n her yet unfeather'd young. 260

So from their eyelids they big drops distill'd

Of tend'rest grief, nor had the setting sun

Cessation of their weeping seen, had not

Telemachus his father thus address'd.

What ship convey'd thee to thy native shore, 265

My father! and what country boast the crew?

For,

For, that on foot thou not arriv'dst, is sure.

Then thus divine Ulysses toil-inured.

My son ! I will explicit all relate.

Conducted by Phæacia's maritime sons 270

I came, a race accusom'd to convey

Strangers who visit them across the Deep.

Me, o'er the billows in a rapid bark

Borne sleeping, on the shores of Ithaca

They lay'd ; rich gifts they gave me also, brass, 275

Gold in full bags, and beautiful attire,

Which, warn'd from heav'n, I have in caves conceal'd.

By Pallas prompted, hither I repair'd

That we might plan the slaughter of our foes,

Whose numbers tell me now, that I may know 280

How pow'rful, certainly, and who they are,

And consultation with my dauntless heart

May hold, if we be able to contend

Ourselves with all, or must have aid beside.

Then, answer thus his son, discrete, return'd. 285

My father ! thy renown hath ever rung

In thy son's ears, and by report thy force

In arms, and wisdom I have oft been told.

But terribly thou speak'st ; amazement-fixt

I hear ; can two a multitude oppose, 290

And valiant warriors all ? for neither ten

Are they, nor twenty, but more num'rous far.

Learn, now, their numbers. Fifty youths and two

Came from Dulichium ; they are chosen men,

And

And six attendants follow in their train; 295

From Samos twenty youths and four arrive,
Zacynthus also of Achaia's sons

Sends twenty more, and our own island adds,
Herself, her twelve chief rulers; Medon, too,

Is there the herald, and the bard divine, 300

With other two, intendants of the board.

Should we within the palace, we alone,

Affail them all, I fear lest thy revenge

Unpleasant to thyself and deadly prove,

Frustrating thy return. But recollect— 305

Think, if thou canst, on whose confederate arm

Strenuous on our behalf we may rely.

To him replied his patient father bold.

I will inform thee. Mark. Weigh well my words.

Will Pallas and the everlasting Sire 310

Alone suffice? or need we other aids?

Then answer thus Telemachus return'd.

Good friends indeed are they whom thou hast named,

Though throned above the clouds; for their controul

Is universal both in earth and heav'n. 315

To whom Ulysses, toil-worn Chief renown'd.

Not long will they from battle stand aloof,

When once, within my palace, in the strength

Of Mars, to sharp decision we shall urge

The suitors. But thyself at early dawn 320

Our mansion seek, that thou may'st mingle there

With that imperious throng; me in due time

Eumæus to the city shall conduct,
In form a miserable beggar old.
But should they with dishonourable scorn 325
Insult me, thou unmov'd my wrongs endure,
And should they even drag me by the feet
Abroad, or smite me with the spear, thy wrath
Refraining, gently counsel them to cease
From such extravagance; but well I know 330
That cease they will not, for their hour is come.
And mark me well; treasure what now I say
Deep in thy soul. When Pallas shall, herself,
Suggest the measure, then, shaking my brows,
I will admonish thee; thou, at the sign, 335
Remove what arms soever in the hall
Remain, and in the upper palace safe
Dispose them; should the suitors, missing them,
Perchance interrogate thee, then reply
Gently—I have removed them from the smoke; 340
For they appear no more the arms which erst
Ulysses, going hence to Ilium, left,
But smirch'd and sullied by the breath of fire.
This weightier reason (thou shalt also say)
Jove taught me; lest, intoxicate with wine, 345
Ye should assault each other in your brawls,
Shaming both feast and courtship; for the view
Itself of arms incites to their abuse.
Yet leave two faulchions for ourselves alone,
Two spears, two bucklers, which with sudden force 350
Impetuous

Impetuous we will seize, and Jove all-wise
Their valour shall, and Pallas, steal away.
This word store also in remembrance deep—
If mine in truth thou art, and of my blood,
Then, of Ulysses to his home returned 355
Let none hear news from thee, no, not my fire
Laertes, nor Eumæus, nor of all
The menials any, or ev'n Penelope,
That thou and I, alone, may search the drift
Of our domestic women, and may prove 360
Our serving-men, who honours and reveres
And who contemns us both, but chiefly thee
So gracious, and so worthy to be loved.

Him then thus answer'd his illustrious son.
Trust me, my father! thou shalt soon be taught 365
That I am not of drowsy mind obtuse.
But this I think not likely to avail
Or thee or me; ponder it yet again;
For tedious were the task, farm after farm
To visit of those servants, proving each, 370
And the proud suitors merciless devour
Meantime thy substance, nor abstain from aught.
Learn, if thou wilt, (and I that course myself
Advise) who flights thee of the female train,
And who is guiltless; but I would not try 375
From house to house the men, far better proved
Hereafter, if in truth by signs from heav'n
Inform'd, thou hast been taught the will of Jove.

Thus they conferr'd. The gallant bark, meantime,
Reach'd Ithaca, which from the Pylian shore 380
Had brought Telemachus with all his band.
Within the many-fathom'd port arriv'd
His lusty followers haled her far aground,
Then carried thence their arms, but to the house
Of Clytius the illustrious gifts convey'd. 385
Next, to the royal mansion they dispatch'd
An herald, charged with tidings to the Queen,
That her Telemachus had reach'd the cot
Of good Eumæus; and the bark had sent
Home to the city; left the matchless dame 390
Should still deplore the absence of her son.
They, then, the herald and the swine-herd, each
Bearing like message to his mistress, met,
And at the palace of the godlike Chief
Arriving, compass'd by the female throng 395
Inquisitive, the herald thus began:

Thy son, O Queen! is safe; ev'n now return'd.
Then, drawing nigh to her, Eumæus told
His message also from her son received,
And, his commission punctually discharged, 400
Leaving the palace, sought his home again.

Grief seized and anguish, at those tidings, all
The suitors; issuing forth, on the outside
Of the high wall they sat, before the gate,
When Polybus' son, Eurymachus, began. 405
My

My friends ! his arduous task, this voyage, deem'd
By us impossible, in our despight
Telemachus hath atchieved. Haste ! launch we forth
A fable bark, our best, which let us man
With mariners expert, who, rowing forth 410
Swiftly, shall summon our companions home.

Scarce had he said, when turning where he sat,
Amphinomus beheld a bark arrived
Just then in port ; he saw them furling sail,
And seated with their oars in hand ; he laugh'd 415
Through pleasure at that sight, and thus he spake.

Our message may be spared. Lo ! they arrive.
Either some God inform'd them, or they saw,
Themselves, the vessel of Telemachus
Too swiftly passing to be reach'd by theirs. 420

He spake ; they, rising, hasted to the shore.
Alert they drew the fable bark aground,
And by his servant each his arms dispatch'd
To his own home. Then, all, to council close
Assembling, neither elder of the land 425
Nor youth allow'd to join them, and the rest
Eupithes' son, Antinoüs, thus bespake.

Ah ! how the Gods have rescued him ! all day
Perch'd on the airy mountain-top, our spies
Successive watch'd ; and, when the sun declined, 430
We never slept on shore, but all night long
'Till sacred dawn arose, plow'd the abyss,
Hoping Telemachus, that we might seize

And

And slay him, whom some Deity hath led,
In our despight, safe to his home again. 435
But frame we yet again means to destroy
Telemachus; ah—let not Him escape!
For end of this our task, while he survives,
None shall be found, such prudence he displays
And wisdom, neither are the people now 440
Unanimous our friends as heretofore.
Come, then—prevent him, ere he call the Greeks
To council; for he will not long delay,
But will be angry, doubtless, and will tell
Amid them all, how we in vain devised 445
His death, a deed which they will scarce applaud,
But will, perhaps, punish and drive us forth
From our own country to a distant land.—
Prevent him, therefore, quickly; in the field
Slay him, or on the road; so shall his wealth 450
And his possessions on ourselves devolve,
Which we will share equally, but his house
Shall be the Queen's, and his whom she shall wed.
Yet, if not so inclined, ye rather chuse
That he should live and occupy entire 455
His patrimony, then, no longer, here
Assembled, let us revel at his cost,
But let us all with spousal gifts produced
From our respective treasures, woo the Queen,
Leaving her in full freedom to espouse 460
Who proffers most, and whom the fates ordain.

He

He ceased; the assembly silent sat and mute.
Then rose Amphinomus amid them all,
Offspring renown'd of Nifus, son, himself,
Of King Aretias. He had thither led 465
The suitor train who from the pleasant isle
Corn-clad of green Dulichium had arrived,
And by his speech pleased far beyond them all
Penelope, for he was just and wise,
And thus, well-counselling the rest, began. 470

Not I, my friends! far be the thought from me
To slay Telemachus! it were a deed
Momentous, terrible, to slay a prince.
First, therefore, let us counsel ask of heav'n,
And if Jove's oracle that course approve, 475
I will encourage you, and will myself
Be active in his death; but if the Gods
Forbid it, then, by my advice, forbear.

So spake Amphinomus, whom all approved.
Arising then, into Ulysses' house 480
They went, where each his splendid feat resumed.

A novel purpose occupied, meantime,
Penelope; she purposed to appear
Before her suitors, whose design to slay
Telemachus she had from Medon learn'd, 485
The herald, for his ear had caught the sound.
Toward the hall with her attendant train
She moved, and when, most graceful of her sex,
Where sat the suitors she arrived, between

The

The columns standing of the stately dome, 490
 And cov'ring with her white veil's lucid folds
 Her features, to Antinoüs thus she spake.

Antinoüs, proud, contentious, evermore
 To mischief prone! the people deem thee wise
 Past thy compeers, and in all grace of speech 495
 Pre-eminent, but such wast never thou.
 Inhuman! why is it thy dark design
 To slay Telemachus? and why with scorn
 Rejectest thou the * suppliant's pray'r, which Jove
 Himself hath witness'd? Plots please not the Gods. 500
 Know'st not that thy own father refuge found
 Here, when he fled before the people's wrath
 Whom he had irritated by a wrong
 Which, with a band of Taphian robbers joined,
 He offer'd to the Thesprots, our allies? 505
 They would have torn his heart, and would have laid
 All his delights and his possessions waste,
 But my Ulysses flaked the furious heat
 Of their revenge, whom thou requitest now
 Wasting his goods, soliciting his wife, 510
 Slaying his son, and filling me with woe.
 But cease, I charge thee, and bid cease the rest.

To whom the son of Polybus replied,
 Eurymachus.—Icarius' daughter wife!
 Take courage, fair Penelope, and chace 515

* Alluding probably to entreaties made to him at some former time by herself and Telemachus, that he would not harm them. Clarke.

These fears unreasonable from thy mind !
The man lives not, nor shall, who while I live,
And faculty of sight retain, shall harm
Telemachus, thy son. For thus I say,
And thus will I perform ; his blood shall stream 520
A fable current from my lance's point
That moment ; for the city-waster Chief
Ulysses, oft, me placing on his knees,
Hath fill'd my infant grasp with fav'ry food,
And giv'n me ruddy wine. I, therefore, hold 525
Telemachus of all men most my friend,
Nor hath he death to fear from hand of ours.
Yet, if the Gods shall doom him, die he must.

So he encouraged her, who yet, himself,
Plotted his death. She, re-ascending, fought 530
Her stately chamber, and, arriving there,
Deplored with tears her long-regretted Lord
'Till Athenæan Pallas azure-eyed
Dews of soft slumber o'er her lids diffused.

And now, at even-tide, Eumæus reach'd 535
Ulysses and his son. A yearling swine
Just slain they skilfully for food prepared,
When Pallas, drawing nigh, smote with her wand
Ulysses, at the stroke rend'ring him old,
And his apparel fordid as before, 540
Left, knowing him, the swain at once should seek
Penelope, and let the secret forth.

Then foremost him Telemachus address'd.
Noble Eumæus ! thou art come ; what news
Bring'st from the city ? Have the warrior band 545
Of suitors, hopeleſs of their ambush, reach'd
The port again, or wait they ſtill for me ?

To whom Eumæus, thou didſt thus reply.
No time for ſuch enquiry, nor to range,
Curious, the ſtreets had I, but anxious wiſh'd 550
To make my meſſage known, and to return.
But, as it chanced, a nimble herald ſent
From thy companions, met me on the way,
Who reach'd thy mother firſt. Yet this I know,
For this I ſaw. Paſſing above the town 555
Where they have piled a way-ſide hill of ſtones
To Mercury, I beheld a gallant bark
Ent'ring the port ; a bark ſhe was of ours,
The crew were num'rous, and I mark'd her deep-
Laden with ſhields and ſpears of double edge. 560
Theirs I conjectured her, and could no more.

He ſpoke, and, by Eumæus unperceived,
Telemachus his father eyed and ſmiled.
Their taſk accompliſh'd, and the table ſpread,
They ate, nor any his due portion miſ'd, 565
And hunger, now, and thirſt both ſated, all
To reſt repair'd, and took the gift of ſleep.

A R G U M E N T

OF THE

S E V E N T E E N T H B O O K.

Telemachus returns to the city, and relates to his mother the principal passages of his voyage ; Ulysses, conducted by Eumæus, arrives there also, and enters among the suitors, having been known only by his old dog Argus, who dies at his feet. The curiosity of Penelope being excited by the account which Eumæus gives her of Ulysses, she orders him immediately into her presence, but Ulysses postpones the interview 'till evening, when the suitors having left the palace, there shall be no danger of interruption. Eumæus returns to his cottage.

B O O K XVII.

NOW look'd Aurora from the East abroad,
 When the illustrious offspring of divine
 Ulysses bound his sandals to his feet ;
 He seized his sturdy spear match'd to his gripe,
 And to the city meditating quick 5
 Departure now, the swine-herd thus bespake.

Father ! I seek the city, to convince
 My mother of my safe return, whose tears,
 I judge, and lamentation shall not cease

'Till her own eyes behold me. But I lay 10
On thee this charge. Into the city lead,
Thyself, this hapless guest, that he may beg
Provision there, a morsel and a drop
From such as may, perchance, vouchsafe the boon.
I cannot, vex'd and harass'd as I am 15
Feed all, and should the stranger take offence,
The worse for him. Plain truth is my delight.
To whom Ulysses, ever-wise, replied.
Nor is it my desire to be detained.
Better the mendicant in cities seeks 20
His dole, vouchsafe it whosoever may,
Than in the villages. I am not young,
Nor longer of an age that well accords
With rural tasks, nor could I all perform
That it might please a master to command. 25
Go then, and when I shall have warm'd my limbs
Before the hearth, and when the risen sun
Shall somewhat chase the cold, thy servant's task
Shall be to guide me thither, as thou bidd'st.
For this is a vile garb; the frosty air 30
Of morning would benumb me thus attired,
And, as ye say, the city is remote.

He ended, and Telemachus in haste
Set forth, his thoughts all teeming as he went,
With dire revenge. Soon in the palace-courts 35
Arriving, he reclined his spear against
A column, and proceeded to the hall.

Him

Him Euryclea, first, his nurse perceived,
While on the variegated seats she spread
Their fleecy covering; swift with tearful eyes 40
She flew to him, and the whole female train
Of brave Ulysses swarm'd around his son,
Clasping him, and his forehead and his neck
Kissing affectionate; then came, herself,
As golden Venus or Diana fair, 45
Forth from her chamber to her son's embrace,
The chaste Penelope; with tears she threw
Her arms around him, his bright-beaming eyes
And forehead kiss'd, and with a murmur'd plaint
Maternal, in wing'd accents thus began. 50

Thou hast return'd, light of my eyes! my son!
My lov'd Telemachus! I had no hope
To see thee more when once thou hadst embark'd
For Pylus, privily, and with no consent
From me obtain'd, news seeking of thy fire. 55
But haste; unfold. Declare what thou hast seen.

To whom Telemachus, discrete, replied:
Ah mother! let my sorrows rest, nor me
From death so lately 'scaped afflict anew,
But, bathed and habited in fresh attire, 60
With all the maidens of thy train ascend
To thy superior chamber, there to vow
A perfect hecatomb to all the Gods,
When Jove shall have avenged our num'rous wrongs.
I seek the forum, there to introduce 65

A guest,

A guest, my follower from the Pylian shore,
Whom sending forward with my noble band,
I bade Piræus to his own abode
Lead him, and with all kindness entertain
The stranger, 'till I should myself arrive. 70

He spake, nor flew his words useleſs away.
She, bathed and habited in fresh attire,
Vow'd a full hecatomb to all the Gods,
Would Jove but recompense her num'rous wrongs.
Then, spear in hand, went forth her son, two dogs 75
Fleet-footed following him. O'er all his form
Pallas diffused a dignity divine;
And ev'ry eye gazed on him as he pass'd.
The suitors throng'd him round, joy on their lips
And welcome, but deep mischief in their hearts. 80
He, shunning all that crowd, chose to himself
A seat, where Mentor sat, and Antiphus,
And Halytherfes, long his father's friends
Sincere, who of his voyage much enquired.
Then drew Piræus nigh, leading his guest 85
Toward the forum; nor Telemachus
Stood long aloof, but greeted his approach,
And was accosted by Piræus thus:

Sir! send thy menial women to bring home
The precious charge committed to my care, 90
Thy gifts at Menelaus' hands received.

To whom Telemachus, discrete, replied.
Piræus! wait; for I not yet foresee

The

The upshot. Should these haughty ones effect
My death, clandestine, under my own roof, 95
And parcel my inheritance by lot,
I rather wish those treasures thine, than theirs.
But should I with success plan for them all
A bloody death, then, wing'd with joy, thyself
Bring home those presents to thy joyful friend. 100

So saying, he led the anxious stranger thence
Into the royal mansion, where arrived,
Each cast his mantle on a couch or throne,
And plung'd his feet into a polish'd bath.
There wash'd and lubricated with smooth oils, 105
From the attendant maidens each received
Tunic and shaggy mantle. Thus attired,
Forth from the baths they stepp'd, and sat again.
A maiden, next, with golden ewer charged,
And silver bowl, pour'd water on their hands, 110
And spread the polish'd table, which with food
Of all kinds, remnants of the last regale,
The mistress of the household charge supplied.
Meantime, beside a column of the dome
His mother, on a couch reclining, twirl'd 115
Her slender threads. They to the furnish'd board
Stretch'd forth their hands, and, hunger now and thirst
Both satisfied, Penelope began.

Telemachus ! I will ascend again,
And will repose me on my woeful bed ; 120
For such it hath been, and with tears of mine

Ceaseless

Ceaseless bedew'd, e'er since Ulysses went
With Atreus' sons to Troy. For not a word
Thou would'st vouchsafe me 'till our haughty guests
Had occupied the house again, of all 125
That thou hast heard (if aught indeed thou hast)
Of thy long-absent father's wish'd return.

Her answer'd then Telemachus discrete.
Mother! at thy request I will with truth
Relate the whole. At Pylus' shore arrived 130
We Nestor found, chief of the Pylian race.
Receiving me in his august abode,
He entertain'd me with such welcome kind
As a glad father shews to his own son
Long-lost and newly found; so Nestor me, 135
And his illustrious offspring, entertain'd,
But yet assured me that he nought had heard
From mortal lips of my magnanimous sire,
Whether alive or dead; with his own steeds
He sent me, and with splendid chariot thence 140
To spear-famed Menelaus, Atreus' son.
There saw I Helen, by the God's decree
Auth'rcis of trouble both to Greece and Troy.
The Hero Menelaus then enquired
What cause had urged me to the pleasant vale 145
Of Lacedæmon; plainly I rehearsed
The occasion, and the Hero thus replied.

Ye Gods! they are ambitious of the bed
Of a brave man, however base themselves.

But,

But, as it chances when the hart hath laid 150
Her fawns new-yea'n'd and sucklings yet, to rest
In some resistless lion's den, she roams,
Meantime, the hills, and in the grassy vales
Feeds heedless, but the lion to his lair
Returning soon, both her and hers destroys, 155
So shall thy father, brave Ulysses, them.
Jove! Pallas! and Apollo! oh that such
As erst in well-built Lesbos, where he strove
With Philomelides, whom wrestling, flat
He threw, when all Achaia's sons rejoiced, 160
Ulysses, now, might mingle with his foes!
Short life and bitter nuptials should be theirs.
But thy inquiries neither indirect
Will I evade, nor give thee false reply,
But all that from the * Antient of the Deep 165
I have received will utter, hiding nought.
The God declared that he had seen thy fire
In a lone island, forrowing, and detain'd
An inmate in the grotto of the nymph
Calypso, wanting also means by which 170
To reach the country of his birth again,
For neither gallant barks nor friends had he
To speed his passage o'er the boundless waves.
So Menelaüs spake, the spear-renown'd.
My errand thus accomplish'd, I return'd— 175

* Proteus.

And by the Gods with gales propitious blest,
Was wafted swiftly to my native shore.

He spake, and tumult in his mother's heart
So speaking, raised. Consolatory, next,
The godlike Theoclymenus began.

180

Confort revered of Laertiades!

Little the Spartan knew, but list to me,
For I will plainly prophesy and sure.
Be Jove of all in heav'n my witness first,
Then, this thy hospitable board, and, last,
The household Gods of the illustrious Chief
Ulysses, at whose * hearth I have arrived,

185

That, even now, within his native isle
Ulysses somewhere sits, or creeps obscure,

Witness of these enormities, and seeds
Sowing of dire destruction for his foes;

190

So sure an augury, while on the deck

Reclining of the gallant bark, I saw,

And with loud voice proclaim'd it to thy son.

Him answer'd then Penelope discrete.

195

Grant heav'n, my guest, that this good word of thine

Fail not! then shalt thou soon such bounty share

And friendship at my hands, that at first sight

Whoe'er shall meet thee shall pronounce thee blest.

Thus they conferr'd. Meantime the suitors hurl'd 200

The quoit and lance on the smooth area spread

* The hearth was the altar on which the lares or household-gods were worship'd.

Before Ulysses' gate, the custom'd scene
Of their contentions, sports, and clamours rude.
But when the hour of supper now approach'd,
And from the pastures on all sides the sheep 205
Came with their wonted drivers, Medon then
(For he of all the heralds pleas'd them most,
And waited at the board) them thus address'd.

Enough of play, young princes! ent'ring now
The house, prepare we sedulous our feast, 210
Since in well-timed refreshment harm is none.

He spake, whose admonition pleas'd. At once
All, rising, sought the palace; there arrived,
Each cast his mantle off, which on his throne
Or couch he spread, then, brisk, to slaughter fell 215
Of many a victim; sheep and goats and brawns
They slew, all fatted, and a pastur'd ox,
Hast'ning the banquet; nor with less dispatch
Ulysses and Eumæus now prepared
To seek the town, when thus the swain began. 220

My guest! since thy fixt purpose is to seek
This day the city as my master bade,
Though I, in truth, much rather wish thee here
A keeper of our herds, yet, through respect
And reverence of his orders, whose reproof 225
I dread, for master seldom gently chide,
I would be gone. Arise, let us depart,
For day already is far-spent, and soon
The air of even-tide will chill thee more.

To whom Ulysses, ever-wise, replied. 230
It is enough. I understand. Thou speak'st
To one intelligent. Let us depart,
And lead, thyself, the way; but give me, first,
(If thou have one already hewn) a staff
To lean on, for ye have described the road 235
Rugged, and oftimes dang'rous to the foot.

So saying, his tatter'd wallet o'er his back
He cast, suspended by a leathern twist,
Eumæus gratified him with a staff,
And forth they went, leaving the cottage kept 240
By dogs and swains. He city-ward his King
Led on, in form a squalid beggar old,
Halting, and in unseemly garb attired.
But when, slow-travelling the craggy way,
They now approach'd the town, and had attain'd 245
The marble fountain deep, which with its streams
Pellucid all the citizens supplied,
(Ithacus had that fountain framed of old
With Neritus and Polyctor, over which
A grove of water-nourish'd alders hung 250
Circular on all sides, while cold the rill
Ran from the rock, on whose tall summit stood
The altar of the nymphs, by all who pass'd
With sacrifice frequented, still, and pray'r)
Melantheus, son of Dolius, at that fount 255
Met them; the chosen goats of ev'ry flock,
With two assistants, from the field he drove,

The

The suitors' supper. He, seeing them both,
In furlly accent boorish, such as fired
Ulysses with resentment, thus began. 260

Ay—this is well—The villain leads the vile—
Thus evermore the Gods join like to like.
Thou clumsy swine-herd, whither would'st conduct
This morsel-hunting mendicant obscene,
Defiler base of banquets? many a post 265
Shall he rub smooth that props him while he begs
Lean alms, sole object of his low pursuit,
Who ne'er to sword or tripod yet aspired.
Would'st thou afford him to me for a guard
Or sweeper of my stalls, or to supply 270
My kids with leaves, he should on bulkier thewes
Supported stand, though nourish'd but with whey.
But no such useful arts hath he acquired,
Nor likes he work, but rather much to extort
From others food for his unfated maw. 275
But mark my prophecy, for it is true,
At famed Ulysses' house should he arrive,
His sides shall shatter many a footstool hurl'd
Against them by the offended princes there.

He spake, and drawing nigh, with his rais'd foot, 280
Insolent as he was and brutish, smote
Ulysses' haunch, yet shook not from his path
The firm-set Chief, who, doubtful, mused awhile
Whether to rush on him, and with his staff
To slay him, or uplifting him on high, 285

Downward

Downward to dash him headlong; but his wrath
 Restraining, calm he suffer'd the affront.

Him then Eumæus with indignant look
 Rebuking, rais'd his hands, and fervent pray'd.

Nymphs of the fountains, progeny of Jove! 290

If e'er Ulysses on your altar burn'd

The thighs of fatted lambs or kidlings, grant

This my request. O let the Hero soon,

Conducted by some Deity, return!

So shall he quell that arrogance which safe 295

Thou now indulgest, roaming day by day

The city, while bad shepherds mar the flocks.

To whom the goat-herd answer thus return'd

Melantheus. Marvellous! how rare a speech

The subtle cur hath framed! whom I will send 300

Far hence at a convenient time on board

My bark, and sell him at no little gain.

I would, that he who bears the silver bow

As sure might pierce Telemachus this day

In his own house, or that the suitors might, 305

As that same wand'rer shall return no more!

He said, and them left pacing slow along,

But soon, himself, at his Lord's house arrived;

There entering bold, he with the suitors sat

Opposite to Eurymachus, for him 310

He valued most. The sewers his portion placed

Of meat before him, and the maiden, chief

Directress of the household, gave him bread.

And

And now, Ulysses, with the swain his friend
Approach'd, when, hearing the harmonious lyre, 315
Both stood, for Phemius had begun his song.
He grasp'd the swine-herd's hand, and thus he said.

This house, Eumæus! of Ulysses seems
Passing magnificent, and to be known
With ease for his among a thousand more. 320
One pile supports another, and a wall
Crested with battlements surrounds the court;
Firm, too, the folding doors all force of man
Defy; but num'rous guests, as I perceive,
Now feast within; witness the sav'ry steam 325
Fast-fuming upward, and the sounding harp,
Divine associate of the festive board.

To whom, Eumæus, thou didst thus reply.
Thou hast well guess'd; no wonder; thou art quick
On ev'ry theme; but let us well forecast 330
This business. Wilt thou, entering first, thyself,
The splendid mansion, with the suitors mix,
Me leaving here? or shall I lead the way
While thou remain'st behind? yet linger not,
Left, seeing thee without, some servant strike 335
Or drive thee hence. Consider which were best.

Him answer'd, then, the patient Hero bold.
It is enough. I understand. Thou speak'st
To one intelligent. Lead thou the way
Me leaving here, for neither stripes nor blows 340
To me are strange. Much exercised with pain

In fight and on the Deep, I have long since
 Learn'd patience. Follow, next, what follow may !
 But, to suppress the appetite, I deem
 Impossible ; the stomach is a source 345
 Of ills to man, an avaricious gulph
 Destructive, which to satiate, ships are rigg'd,
 Seas travers'd, and fierce battles waged remote.

Thus they discoursing stood ; Argus the while,
 Ulysses' dog, uplifted where he lay 350
 His head and ears erect. Ulysses him
 Had bred long since, himself, but rarely used,
 Departing, first, to Ilium. Him the youths
 In other days led frequent to the chase
 Of wild goat, hart and hare ; but now he lodg'd 355
 A poor old cast-off, of his Lord forlorn,
 Where mules and oxen had before the gate
 Much ordure left, with which Ulysses' hinds
 Should, in due time, manure his spacious fields.
 There lay, with dog-devouring vermin foul 360
 All over, Argus ; soon as he perceived
 Long-lost Ulysses nigh, down fell his ears
 Clapp'd close, and with his tail glad sign he gave
 Of gratulation, impotent to rise
 And to approach his master as of old. 365
 Ulysses, noting him, wiped off a tear
 Unmark'd, and of Eumæus quick enquired.

I can but wonder seeing such a dog
 Thus lodg'd, Eumæus ! beautiful in form

He is, past doubt, but whether he hath been 370
As fleet as fair I know not; rather such
Perchance as masters sometimes keep to grace
Their tables, nourish'd more for show than use.

To whom Eumæus, thou didst thus reply.

He is the dog of one dead far remote. 375

But had he now such feat-performing strength
As when Ulysses left him, going hence
To Ilium, in one moment thou shouldst mark,
Astonish'd, his agility and force.

He never in the sylvan deep recess 380

The wild beast saw that 'scaped him, and he track'd

Their steps infallible; but he hath now

No comfort, for (the master dead afar)

The heedless servants care not for his dog.

Domestics, missing once their Lord's controul, 385

Grow wilful, and refuse their proper tasks;

For whom Jove dooms to servitude, he takes

At once the half of that man's worth away.

He said, and, ent'ring at the portal, join'd

The suitors. Then his destiny released 390

Old Argos, soon as he had lived to see

Ulysses in the twentieth year restored.

Godlike Telemachus, long ere the rest,

Marking the swine-herd's entrance, with a nod

Summon'd him to approach. Eumæus cast 395

His eye around, and seeing vacant there

The seat which the dispenser of the feast

Was wont to occupy while he supplied
 The num'rous guests, planted it right before
 Telemachus, and at his table sat, 400
 On which the herald placed for him his share
 Of meat, and from the baskets gave him bread.
 Soon after *him*, Ulysses enter'd flow
 The palace, like a squalid beggar old,
 Staff-propp'd, and in loose tatters foul attired. 405
 Within the portal on the ashen fill
 He sat, and, seeming languid, lean'd against
 A cypress pillar by the builder's art
 Polish'd long since, and planted at the door.
 Then took Telemachus a loaf entire 410
 Forth from the elegant basket, and of flesh
 A portion large as his two hands contained,
 And, beck'ning close the swine-herd, charged him thus.

These to the stranger; whom advise to ask
 Some dole from ev'ry suitor; bashful fear 415
 Ill suits the mendicant by want oppress'd.

He spake; Eumæus went, and where he sat
 Arriving, in wing'd accents thus began.

Telemachus, oh stranger, send thee these,
 And counsels thee to importune for more 420
 The suitors, one by one; for bashful fear
 Ill suits the mendicant by want oppress'd.

To whom Ulysses, ever-wise, replied.
 Jove, King of all, grant ev'ry good on earth
 To kind Telemachus, and the complete 425

Accomplishment

Accomplishment of all that he desires!

He said, and with both hands outspread, the mess
Receiving as he sat, on his worn bag
Dispos'd it at his feet. Long as the bard
Chaunted, he ate, and when he ceas'd to eat, 430
Then also ceas'd the bard divine to sing.
And now ensued loud clamour in the hall
And tumult, when Minerva, drawing nigh
To Laertiades, impell'd the Chief
Crufts to collect, or any pittance small 435
At ev'ry suitor's hand, for trial's sake
Of just and unjust; yet deliv'rance none
From evil she design'd for any there.
From * left to right his progress he began
Petitioning, with outstretch'd hands, the throng, 440
As one familiar with the beggar's art.
They, pitying, gave to him, but view'd him still
With wonder, and enquiries mutual made
Who, and whence was he? Then the goat-herd rose
Melanthius, and th' assembly thus address'd. 445

Hear me, ye suitors of th' illustrious Queen!
This guest, of whom ye ask, I have beheld
Elsewhere; the swine-herd brought him; but himself
I know not, neither who nor whence he is.

So he; then thus Antinoüs stern rebuked 450
The swine-herd. Ah, notorious as thou art,

* That he might begin auspiciously. Wine was served in the same direction. F.

Why hast thou shewn this vagabond the way
Into the city? are we not enough
Infested with these troublers of our feasts?
Deem'st it a trifle that such numbers eat 455
At thy Lord's cost, and hast thou, therefore, led
This fellow hither, found we know not where?

To whom Eumæus, thou didst thus reply.
Antinoüs! though of high degree, thou speak'st
Not wisely. What man to another's house 460
Repairs to invite him to a feast, unless
He be of those who by profession serve
The public, prophet, healer of disease,
Ingenious artist, or some bard divine
Whose music may exhilarate the guests? 465
These, and such only, are in ev'ry land
Call'd to the banquet; none invites the poor,
Who much consume, and no requital yield.
But thou of all the suitors roughly treat'st
Ulysses' servants most, and chiefly me; 470
Yet thee I heed not, while the virtuous Queen
Dwells in this palace, and her godlike son.

To whom Telemachus, discrete, replied.
Peace! answer not verbose a man like him.
Antinoüs hath a tongue accusom'd much 475
To tauntings, and promotes them in the rest.

Then, turning to Antinoüs, quick he said—
Antinoüs! as a father for his son
Takes thought, so thou for me, who bidd'st me chase

The

The stranger harshly hence ; but *God forbid ! 480
Impart to him. I grudge not, but myself
Exhort thee to it ; neither, in this cause,
Fear thou the Queen, or in the least regard
Whatever menial throughout all the house
Of famed Ulysses. Ah ! within thy breast 485
Dwells no such thought ; thou lov'st not to impart
To others, but to gratify thyself.

To whom Antinoüs answer thus return'd.
High-soaring and intemp'rate in thy speech
How hast thou said, Telemachus ? Would all 490
As much bestow on him, he should not seek
Admittance here again three months to come.

So saying, he seized the stool which, banquetting,
He press'd with his nice feet, and from beneath
The table forth advanced it into view. 495
The rest all gave to him, with bread and flesh
Filling his wallet, and Ulysses, now,
Returning to his threshold, there to taste
The bounty of the Greeks, paused in his way
Beside Antinoüs, whom he thus address'd. 500

Kind sir, vouchsafe to me ! for thou appear'st
Not least, but greatest of the Achaians here,
And hast a kingly look. It might become
Thee therefore above others to bestow,
So should I praise thee wheresoever I roam. 505
I also lived the happy owner once
Of such a stately mansion, and have giv'n

* Here again *Θεός* occurs in the abstract.

To num'rous wand'rers (whencefoe'er they came)
 All that they needed; I was also served
 By many, and enjoy'd all that denotes 510
 The envied owner opulent and blest.
 But Jove (for so it pleas'd him) hath reduced
 My all to nothing, prompting me, in league
 With rovers of the Deep, to sail afar
 To Ægypt, for my sure destruction there. 515
 Within th' Ægyptian stream my barks well-oar'd
 I station'd, and, enjoining strict my friends
 To watch them close-attendant at their side,
 Commanded spies into the hill-tops; but they,
 Under the impulse of a spirit rash 520
 And hot for quarrel, the well-cultur'd fields
 Pillaged of the Ægyptians, captive led
 Their wives and little-ones, and slew the men.
 Ere long, the loud alarm their city reach'd.
 Down came the citizens, by dawn of day, 525
 With horse and foot and with the gleam of arms
 Filling the plain. Then Jove with panic dread
 Struck all my people; none found courage more
 To stand, for mischiefs swarm'd on ev'ry side.
 There, num'rous by the glitt'ring spear we fell 530
 Slaughter'd, while others they conducted thence
 Alive to servitude; but me they gave
 To Dmetor, King in Cyprus, Jafus' son;
 He entertain'd me liberally, and thence
 This land I reach'd, but poor and woe-begone. 535
 Then

Then answer thus Antinoüs harsh return'd.
What dæmon introduced this nuisance here,
This troubler of our feast? stand yonder, keep
Due distance from my table, or expect
To see an Ægypt and a Cyprus worse 540
Than those, bold mendicant and void of shame!
Thou hauntest each, and, inconfid'rate, each
Gives to thee, because gifts at others cost
Are cheap, and, plentifully serv'd themselves,
They squander, heedless, viands not their own.. 545

To whom Ulysses while he slow retired.
Gods! how illib'ral with that specious form!
Thou wouldst not grant the poor a grain of salt
From thy own board, who at another's fed
So nobly, canst not spare a crust to me. 550

He spake; then raged Antinoüs still the more,
And in wing'd accents, louring, thus replied.

Take such dismissal now as thou deserv'st,
Opprobrious! hast thou dared to scoff at me?

So saying, he seized his stool, and on the joint 555
Of his right shoulder smote him; firm as rock
He stood, by no such force to be displaced,
But silent shook his brows, and dreadful deeds
Of vengeance ruminating, fought again
His feat the threshold, where his bag full-charged 560
He grounded, and the suitors thus address'd.

Hear now, ye suitors of the matchless Queen,
My bosom's dictates. Trivial is the harm,

Scarce felt, if, fighting for his own, his sheep
 Perchance, or beeves, a man receive a blow. 565
 But me Antinoüs struck for that I ask'd
 Food from him merely to appease the pangs
 Of hunger, source of num'rous ills to man.
 If then the poor man have a God t' avenge
 His wrongs, I pray to him that death may seize 570
 Antinoüs, ere his nuptial hour arrive!

To whom Antinoüs answer thus return'd,
 Son of Eupithes. Either seated there
 Or going hence, eat, stranger, and be still;
 Left for thy insolence, by hand or foot 575
 We drag thee forth, and thou be slay'd alive.

He ceased, whom all indignant heard, and thus
 Ev'n his own proud companions censured him.

Antinoüs! thou didst not well to smite
 The wretched vagabond. O thou art doom'd 580
 For ever, if * there be a God in heav'n;
 For, in similitude of strangers oft,
 The Gods, who can with ease all shapes assume,
 Repair to populous cities, where they mark
 The outrageous and the righteous deeds of men. 585

* Εἰ δὲ πᾶσις ἐπουρανίος θεὸς ἐστὶ.

Eustathius, and Clarke after him, understand an aposiopesis here, as if the speaker meant to say—what if there should be? or—suppose there should be? But the sentence seems to fall in better with what follows interpreted as above, and it is a sense of the passage not unwarranted by the opinion of other commentators.

See Schaufelbergerus.

So they, for whose reproof he little cared.
But in his heart Telemachus that blow
Repented, anguish-torn, yet not a tear
He shed, but silent shook his brows, and mused
Terrible things. Penelope, meantime, 590
Told of the wand'rer so abused beneath
Her roof, among her maidens thus exclaim'd.

So may Apollo, glorious archer, smite
Thee also ! Then Eurynome replied,
Oh might our pray'rs prevail, none of them all 595
Should see bright-charioted Aurora more.

Her answer'd then Penelope discrete.
Nurse ! they are odious all, for that alike
All teem with mischief ; but Antinoüs' looks
Remind me ever of the gloom of death. 600
A stranger hath arrived who, begging, roams
The house, (for so his penury enjoins)
The rest have giv'n him, and have fill'd his bag
With viands, but Antinoüs hath bruised
His shoulder with a foot-stool hurl'd at him. 605

While thus the Queen conversing with her train
In her own chamber sat, Ulysses made
Plenteous repast. Then, calling to her side
Eumæus, thus she signified her will.

Eumæus, noble friend ! bid now approach 610
Yon stranger. I would speak with him, and ask
If he have seen Ulysses, or have heard
Tidings, perchance, of the afflicted Chief,

For much a wand'rer by his garb he seems.

To whom, Eumæus, thou didst thus reply. 615

Were those Achæians silent, thou should'st hear,

O Queen! a tale that would console thy heart.

Three nights I housed him, and within my cot

Three days detain'd him, (for his ship he left

A fugitive, and came direct to me) 620

But half untold his hist'ry still remains.

As when his eye one fixes on a bard

From heav'n instructed in such themes as charm

The ear of mortals, ever as he sings

The people press, insatiable, to hear, 625

So, in my cottage, seated at my side,

That stranger with his tale enchanted me.

Laertes, he affirms, hath been his guest

Erewhile in Crete, where Minos' race resides,

And thence he hath arrived, after great loss, 630

A suppliant to the very earth abased;

He adds, that in Thesprotia's neighbour realm

He of Ulysses heard, both that he lives,

And that he comes laden with riches home.

To whom Penelope, discrete, replied. 635

Haste; call him. I would hear, myself, his tale.

Meantime, let these, or in the palace gate

Sport jocular, or here; their hearts are light,

For their possessions are secure; *their* wine

None drinks, or eats *their* viands, save their own, 640

While my abode, day after day, themselves

Haunting,

Haunting, my beeves and sheep and fatted goats
Slay for the banquet, and my casks exhaust
Extravagant, whence endless waste ensues;
For no such friend as was Ulysses once 645
Have I to expel the mischief. But might he
Revisit once his native shores again,
Then, aided by his son, he should avenge,
Incontinent, the wrongs which now I mourn.

Then sneezed Telemachus with sudden force, 650
That all the palace rang; his mother laugh'd,
And in wing'd accents thus the swain bespake.

Haste—bid him hither—heard'st thou not the sneeze
Propitious of my son? oh might it prove
A preface of inevitable death 655
To all these revellers! may none escape!
Now mark me well. Should the event his tale
Confirm, at my own hands he shall receive
Mantle and tunic both for his reward.

She spake; he went, and where Ulysses sat 660
Arriving, in wing'd accents thus began.

Penelope, my venerable friend!
Calls thee, the mother of Telemachus.
Oppress'd by num'rous troubles, she desires
To ask thee tidings of her absent Lord. 665
And should the event verify thy report,
Thy meed shall be (a boon which much thou need'st)
Tunic and mantle; but she gives no more;

Thy * sustenance thou must, as now, obtain,
 Begging it at their hands who chuse to give. 670

Then thus Ulysses, Hero toil-inured.

Eumæus! readily I can relate
 Truth, and truth only, to the prudent Queen
 Icarius' daughter; for of him I know
 Much, and have suffer'd sorrows like his own. 675

But dread I feel of this imperious throng
 Perverse, whose riot and outrageous acts
 Of violence echo through the vault of heav'n.

And, even now, when for no fault of mine
 Yon suitor struck me as I pass'd, and fill'd
 My flesh with pain, neither Telemachus
 Nor any interposed to stay his arm. 680

Now, therefore, let Pénélope, although
 Impatient, 'till the sun descend postpone
 Her questions; then she may enquire secure
 When comes her husband, and may nearer place
 My seat to the hearth-side, for thinly clad

Thou know'st I am, whose aid I first implored.

He ceas'd; at whose reply Eumæus sought
 Again the Queen, but ere he yet had pass'd
 The threshold, thus she greeted his return. 690

Com'st thou alone, Eumæus? why delays
 The invited wand'rer? dreads he other harm?

* This seems added by Eumæus to cut off from Ulysses the hope that might otherwise tempt him to use fiction.

Or fees he aught that with a bashful awe
Fills him? the bashful poor are poor indeed. 695

To whom, Eumæus, thou didst thus reply.
He hath well spoken; none who would decline
The rudeness of this contumelious throng
Could answer otherwise; thee he entreats
To wait 'till sun-set, and that course, O Queen, 700
Thou shalt thyself far more commodious find,
To hold thy conference with the guest, alone.

Then answer thus Penelope return'd.
The stranger, I perceive, is not unwise,
Whoe'er he be, for on the earth are none 705
Proud, insolent, and profligate as these.

So spake the Queen. Then (all his message told)
The good Eumæus to the suitors went
Again, and with his head inclined toward
Telemachus, lest others should his words 710
Witness, in accents wing'd him thus address'd.

Friend and kind master! I return to keep
My herds, and to attend my rural charge,
Whence we are both sustain'd. Keep thou, meantime,
All here with vigilance, but chiefly watch 715
For thy own good, and save *thyself* from harm;
For num'rous here brood mischief, whom the Gods
Exterminate, ere yet their plots prevail!

To whom Telemachus, discrete, replied.
So be it, father! and (thy evening-meal 720
Eaten) depart; to-morrow come again,

Bringing

Bringing fair victims hither; I will keep,
I and the Gods, meantime, all here secure.

He ended; then resumed once more the swain
His polish'd feat, and, both with wine and food 725
Now satiate, to his charge return'd, the court
Leaving and all the palace throng'd with guests;
They (for it now was evening) all alike
Turn'd jovial to the song and to the dance.

ARGU-

A R G U M E N T
OF THE
E I G H T E E N T H B O O K.

The beggar Irus arrives at the palace; a combat takes place between him and Ulysses, in which Irus is by one blow vanquished. Penelope appears to the suitors, and having reminded them of the presents which she had a right to expect from them, receives a gift from each. Eurymachus, provoked by a speech of Ulysses, flings a footstool at him, which knocks down the cup-bearer; a general tumult is the consequence, which continues 'till by the advice of Telemachus, seconded by Amphinomus, the suitors retire to their respective homes.

В О О К XVIII.

NOW came a public mendicant, a man
 Accustom'd, seeking alms, to roam the streets
 Of Ithaca ; one never fated yet
 With food or drink ; yet muscle had he none,
 Or strength of limb, though giant-built in show.
 Arnæus was the name which at his birth
 His mother gave him, but the youthful band
 Of suitors, whom as messenger he served,
 All named him Irus. He, arriving, fought
 To drive Ulysses forth from his own home,

And in rough accents rude him thus rebuked.

Forth from the porch, old man ! left by the foot
I drag thee quickly forth. Seest not how all
Wink on me, and by signs give me command
To drag thee hence ? nor is it aught but shame 15
That checks me. Yet arise, left soon with fists
Thou force me to adjust our difference.

To whom Ulysses, low'ring dark, replied.
Peace, fellow ! neither word nor deed of mine
Wrongs thee, nor feel I envy at the boon, 20
However plentiful, which thou receiv'st.
The fill may hold us both ; thou dost not well
To envy others ; thou appear'st like me
A vagrant ; plenty is the gift of heav'n.
But urge me not to trial of our fists, 25
Left thou provoke me, and I stain with blood
Thy bosom and thy lips, old as I am.
So, my attendance should to-morrow prove
More tranquil here ; for thou should'st leave, I judge,
Ulysses' mansion, never to return. 30

Then answer'd Irus, kindling with disdain.
Gods ! with what volubility of speech
The table-hunter prates, like an old hag
Collied with chimney-smutch ! but ah beware !
For I intend thee mischief, and to dash 35
With both hands ev'ry grinder from thy gums,
As men untooth a pig pilf'ring the corn.
Come—gird thee, that all here may view the strife—

But

But how wilt thou oppose one young as I?

Thus on the threshold of the lofty gate 40
They, wrangling, chafed each other, whose dispute
The high-born youth Antinoüs mark'd; he laugh'd
Delighted, and the suitors thus address'd.

Oh friends! no pastime ever yet occur'd
Pleasant as this which, now, the Gods themselves 45
Afford us. Irus and the stranger brawl
As they would box. Haste—let us urge them on.

He said; at once loud-laughing all arose;
The ill-clad disputants they round about
Encompass'd, and Antinoüs thus began. 50

Attend ye noble suitors to my voice.
Two paunches lie of goats here on the fire,
Which fill'd with fat and blood we set apart
For supper; he who conquers, and in force
Superior proves, shall freely take the paunch 55
Which he prefers, and shall with us thenceforth
Feast always; neither will we here admit
Poor man beside to beg at our repasts.

He spake, whom all approved; next, artful Chief
Ulysses thus, dissembling, them address'd. 60

Princes! unequal is the strife between
A young man and an old with mis'ry worn;
But hunger, always counsellor of ill,
Me moves to fight, that many a bruise received,
I may be foil'd at last. Now swear ye all 65
A solemn oath, that none, for Irus' sake

Shall, interposing, smite me with his fist
Clandestine, forcing me to yield the prize.

He ceas'd, and, as he bade, all present swore
A solemn oath; then thus, amid them all 70
Standing, Telemachus majestic spake.

Guest! if thy courage and thy manly mind
Prompt thee to banish this man hence, no force
Fear thou beside, for who smites thee, shall find
Yet other foes to cope with; I am here 75
In the host's office, and the royal Chiefs
Eurymachus and Antinoös, alike
Discrete, accord unanimous with me.

He ceas'd, whom all approved. Then, with his rags
Ulysses braced for decency his loins 80
Around, but gave to view his brawny thighs
Proportion'd fair, and stripp'd his shoulders broad,
His chest and arms robust; while, at his side,
Dilating more the Hero's limbs and more
Minerva stood; the assembly with fixt eyes 85
Astonish'd gazed on him, and, looking full
On his next friend, a suitor thus remark'd.

Irus shall be in Irus found no more.
He hath pull'd evil on himself. What thewes
And what a haunch the senior's tatters hid! 90

So he—meantime in Irus' heart arose
Horrible tumult; yet, his loins by force
Girding, the servants dragg'd him to the fight
Pale, and his flesh all quiv'ring as he came;

Whose

Whose terrors thus Antinoüs sharp rebuked. 95

Now, wherefore liv'st, and why waft ever born
Thou mountain-mass of earth! if such dismay
Shake thee at thought of combat with a man
Antient as he, and worn with many woes?

But mark, I threaten not in vain; should he 100

O'ercome thee, and in force superior prove,
To Echetus thou go'st; my sable bark
Shall waft thee to Epirus, where he reigns
Enemy of mankind; of nose and ears

He shall despoil thee with his ruthless steel, 105

* And tearing by the roots the parts away
That mark thy sex, shall cast them to the dogs.

He said; *His* limbs new terrors at that sound
Shook under him; into the middle space

They led him, and each raised his hands on high. 110

Then doubtful stood Ulysses toil-inured,
Whether to strike him lifeless to the earth

At once, or fell him with a managed blow.

To smite with managed force at length he chose
As wisest, lest, betray'd by his own strength, 115

He should be known. With elevated fists

Both stood; him Irus on the shoulder struck,

But he his adversary on the neck

Pass'd close beneath his ear; he split the bones,

* Tradition says that Echetus, for a love-affair, condemned his daughter to lose her eyes, and to grind iron barley-grains, while her lover was doomed to suffer what Antinoüs threatens to Irus. F.

And blood in fable streams ran from his mouth. 120

With many an hideous yell he dropp'd, his teeth
Chatter'd, and with his heels he drumm'd the ground.

The wooers, at that sight, lifting their hands
In glad surprize, laugh'd all their breath away.

Then, through the vestibule, and right acrofs 125

The court, Ulysses dragg'd him by the foot

Into the portico, where propping him

Against the wall, and giving him his staff,

In accents wing'd he bade him thus farewell.

There seated now, dogs drive and swine away, 130

Nor claim (thyself so base) supreme controul

O'er other guests and mendicants, lest harm

Reach thee, hereafter, heavier still than this.

So saying, his tatter'd wallet o'er his back

He threw suspended by its leathern twist, 135

And tow'rd the threshold turning, sat again.

They laughing ceaseless still, the palace-door

Re-enter'd, and him, courteous, thus bespake.

Jove, and all Jove's affeßors in the skies

Vouchsafe thee, stranger, whatsoe'er it be, 140

Thy heart's desire! who hast our ears reliev'd

From that insatiate beggar's irksome tone.

Soon to Epirus he shall go, dispatch'd

To Echetus the King, pest of mankind.

So they; to whose propitious words the Chief 145

Listen'd delighted. Then Antinoüs placed

The paunch before him, and Amphinomus

Two loaves, selected from the rest; he fill'd

A goblet also, drank to him, and said,

My father, hail! O stranger, be thy lot
Hereafter blest, though adverse now and hard! 150

To whom Ulysses, ever-wise, replied.

To me, Amphinomus, endued thou seem'st

With much discretion, who art also son

Of such a sire, whose fair report I know, 155

Dulichian Nysus opulent and good.

Fame speaks thee his, and thou appear'st a man

Judicious; hear me, therefore; mark me well.

Earth nourishes, of all that breathe or creep,

No creature weak as man; for while the Gods 160

Grant him prosperity and health, no fear

Hath he, or thought, that he shall ever mourn;

But when the Gods with evils unforeseen

Smite him, he bears them with a grudging mind;

For such as the complexion of his lot 165

By the appointment of the Sire of all,

Such is the colour of the mind of man.

I, too, have been familiar in my day

With wealth and ease, but I was then self-will'd,

And many wrong'd, embolden'd by the thought 170

Of my own father's and my brethren's pow'r.

Let no man, therefore, be unjust, but each

Use modestly what gift foe'er of heav'n.

So do not these. These ever bent I see

On deeds injurious, the possessions large 175

Consuming,

Consuming, and dishonouring the wife
 Of one, who will not, as I judge, remain
 Long absent from his home, but is, perchance,
 Ev'n at the door. Thee, therefore, may the Gods
 Steal hence in time! ah, meet not his return 180
 To his own country! for they will not part,
 (He and the suitors) without blood, I think,
 If once he enter at these gates again!

He ended, and, libation pouring, quaff'd
 The generous juice, then in the prince's hand 185
 Replaced the cup; he, pensive, and his head
 Inclining low, pass'd from him; for his heart
 Foreboded ill; yet 'scaped not even he,
 But in the snare of Pallas caught, his life
 To the heroic arm and spear resign'd 190
 Of brave Telemachus. Reaching, at length,
 The feat whence he had ris'n, he sat again.

Minerva then, Goddesses cærulean-eyed,
 Prompted Icarius' daughter to appear
 Before the suitors; so to expose the more 195
 Their drift iniquitous, and that herself
 More bright than ever in her husband's eyes
 Might shine, and in her son's. Much mirth she * feign'd,
 And, bursting into laughter, thus began.

I wish, Eurynome! (who never felt 200
 That wish 'till now) though I detest them all,

* This seems the sort of laughter intended by the word Ἀχρηϊον.

To appear before the suitors, in whose ears
I will admonish, for his good, my son,
Not to associate with that lawless crew
Too much, who speak him fair, but foul intend. 205

Then answer thus Eurynome return'd.
My daughter! wisely hast thou said and well.
Go! bathe thee and anoint thy face, then give
To thy dear son such counsel as thou wilt
Without reserve; but shew not there thy cheeks 210
Sullied with tears, for profit none accrues
From grief like thine, that never knows a change.
And he is now bearded, and hath attained
That age which thou wast wont with warmest pray'r
To implore the Gods that he might live to see. 215

Her answer'd, then, Penelope discrete.
Persuade not me, though studious of my good,
To bathe, Eurynome! or to anoint
My face with oil; for all my charms the Gods
Inhabitants of Olympus then destroy'd 220
When he, embarking, left me. Go, command
Hippodamia and Autonoe
That they attend me to the hall, and wait
Beside me there; for decency forbids
That I should enter to the men, alone. 225

She ceas'd, and through the house the antient dame
Hastened to summon whom she had enjoin'd.

But Pallas, Goddess of the azure eyes,
Diffused, meantime, the kindly dew of sleep

Around

Around Icarus' daughter; on her couch 230
Reclining, soon as she reclin'd, she dozed,
And yielded to soft slumber all her frame.
Then, that the suitors might admire her more,
The glorious Goddess cloath'd her, as she lay,
With beauty of the skies; her lovely face 235
She with ambrosia purified, with such
As Cytherea chaplet-crown'd employs
Herself, when in the eye-ensnaring dance
She joins the Graces; to a statelier height
Beneath her touch, and ampler size she grew, 240
And fairer than the elephantine bone
Fresh from the carver's hand. These gifts conferr'd
Divine, the awful Deity retired.
And now, loud-prattling as they came, arrived
Her handmaids; sleep forsook her at the sound, 245
She wiped away a tear, and thus she said.

Me gentle sleep, sad mourner as I am,
Hath here involved. O would that by a death
As gentle chaste Diana would herself
This moment set me free, that I might waste 250
My life no longer in heart-felt regret
Of a lamented husband's various worth
And virtue, for in Greece no Peer had he!

She said, and through her chambers' stately door
Issuing, descended; neither went she sole, 255
But with those two fair menials of her train.
Arriving, most majestic of her sex,

In presence of the num'rous guests, beneath
The portal of the stately dome she stood
Between her maidens, with her lucid veil 260
Mantling her lovely cheeks. Then, ev'ry knee
Trembled, and ev'ry heart with am'rous heat
Dissolv'd, her charms all coveting alike,
While to Telemachus her son she spake.

Telemachus! thou art no longer wise 265
As once thou wast, and even when a child.
For thriven as thou art, and at full size
Arrived of man, so fair-proportion'd, too,
That ev'n a stranger, looking on thy growth
And beauty, would pronounce thee nobly born, 270
Yet is thy intellect still immature.

For what is this? why suffer'st thou a guest
To be abused in thy own palace? how?
Know'st not that if the stranger seated here
Endure vexation, the disgrace is thine? 275

Her answer'd, then, Telemachus discrete.
I blame thee not, my mother, that thou feel'st
Thine anger moved; yet want I not a mind
Able to mark and to discern between
Evil and good, child as I lately was, 280
Although I find not promptitude of thought
Sufficient always, overaw'd and check'd
By such a multitude, all bent alike
On mischief, of whom none takes part with me.
But Irus and the stranger have not fought, 285

Urged by the suitors, and the stranger prov'd
Victorious; yes—heav'n knows how much I wish
That, (in the palace some, some in the court)
The suitors all sat vanquish'd, with their heads
Depending low, and with enfeebled limbs, 290
Even as that same Irus, while I speak,
With chin on bosom propp'd at the hall-gate
Sits drunkard-like, incapable to stand
Erect, or to regain his proper home.

So they; and now addressing to the Queen 295
His speech, Eurymachus thus interposed.

O daughter of Icarius! could all eyes
Throughout *Iasian Argos view thy charms,
Discrete Penelope! more suitors still
Assembling in thy courts would banquet here 300
From morn to eve; for thou surpassest far
In beauty, stature, worth, all womankind.

To whom replied Penelope discrete.
The Gods, Eurymachus! reduced to nought
My virtue, beauty, stature, when the Greeks, 305
Whom my Ulysses follow'd, sail'd to Troy.
Could he, returning, my domestic charge
Himself intend, far better would my fame
Be so secured, and wider far diffused.
But I am wretched now, such storms the Gods 310

* From Iafus, once King of Peloponnesus.

Of woe have sent me. When he left his home,
Clasping my wrist with his right hand, he said.

My love! for I imagine not that all
The warrior Greeks shall safe from Troy return,
Since fame reports the Trojans brave in fight, 315

Skill'd in the spear, mighty to draw the bow,
And nimble vaulters to the backs of steeds
High-mettled, which to speediest issue bring
The dreadful struggle of all-wasting war—
I know not, therefore, whether heav'n intend 320
My safe return, or I must perish there.

But manage thou at home. Cherish, as now,
While I am absent, or more dearly still
My parents, and what time our son thou seest
Mature, then wed; wed even whom thou wilt, 325

And hence to a new home.—Such were his words,
All which shall full accomplishment ere long
Receive. The day is near, when hapless I,
Lost to all comfort by the will of Jove,
Must meet the nuptials that my soul abhors. 330

But this thought now afflicts me, and my mind
Continual haunts. Such was not heretofore
The suitors custom'd practice; all who chose
To engage in competition for a wife
Well-qualitied and well-endow'd, produced 335

From their own herds and fatted flocks a feast
For the bride's friends, and splendid presents made,
But never ate as ye, at others' cost.

She ceased; then brave Ulysses toil-inured
Rejoiced that, soothing them, she sought to draw 340
From each some gift, although on other views,
And more important far, himself intent.

Then thus Antinoüs, Eupithes' son.
Icarius' daughter wife! only accept
Such gifts as we shall bring, for gifts demand 345
That grace, nor can be decently refused;
But to our rural labours, or elsewhere
Depart not we, 'till first thy choice be made
Of the Achaian, chief in thy esteem.

Antinoüs spake, whose answer all approved. 350
Then each dispatch'd his herald who should bring
His master's gift. Antinoüs' herald, first,
A mantle of surpassing beauty brought,
Wide, various, with no fewer clasps adorn'd
Than twelve, all golden, and to ev'ry clasp 355
Was fitted opposite its eye exact.

Next, to Eurymachus his herald bore
A necklace of wrought gold, with amber rich
Bestudded, ev'ry bead bright as a sun.
Two servants for Eurydamas produced 360
Ear-pendants fashion'd with laborious art,
Broad, triple-gemm'd, of brilliant light profuse.
The herald of Polyctor's son, the prince
Pisander, brought a collar to his Lord,
A sumptuous ornament. Each Grecian gave, 365
And each a gift dissimilar from all.

Then,

Then, loveliest of her sex, turning away,
She sought her chamber, whom her maidens fair
Attended, charged with those illustrious gifts.
Then turn'd they all to dance and pleasant song 370
Joyous, expecting the approach of ev'n.

Ere long the dusky evening came, and them
Found sporting still. Then, placing in the hall
Three hearths, that should illumine wide the house,
They compass'd them around with fuel-wood 375
Long-season'd and new-split, mingling the sticks
With torches. The attendant women watch'd
And fed those fires by turns, to whom, himself,
Their unknown Sov'reign thus his speech address'd.

Ye maidens of the long-regretted Chief 380
Ulysses! to the inner-courts retire,
And to your virtuous Queen, that following there
Your sev'ral tasks, spinning and combing wool,
Ye may amuse her; I, meantime, for these
Will furnish light, and should they chuse to stay 385
'Till golden morn appear, they shall not tire
My patience aught, for I can much endure.

He said; they, titt'ring, on each other gazed.
But one, Melanthe with the blooming cheeks,
Rebuked him rudely. Dolius was her fire, 390
But by Penelope she had been reared
With care maternal, and in infant years
Supplied with many a toy; yet even she
Felt not her mistress' sorrows in her heart,

But,

But, of Eurymachus enamour'd, oft 395
His lewd embraces met; she, with sharp speech
Reproachful, to Ulysses thus replied.

Why—what a brainfick vagabond art thou!
Who neither wilt to the smith's forge retire
For sleep, nor to the public portico, 400
But here remaining, with audacious prate
Disturb'st this num'rous company, restrain'd
By no respect or fear; either thou art
With wine intoxicated, or, perchance,
Art always fool, and therefore babblest now. 405
Say, art thou drunk with joy that thou hast foiled
The beggar Irus? Tremble, lest a man
Stronger than Irus suddenly arise,
Who on thy temples pelting thee with blows
Far heavier than his, shall drive thee hence 410
With many a bruise, and foul with thy own blood.

To whom Ulysses, frowning stern, replied.
Snarler! Telemachus shall be inform'd
This moment of thy eloquent harangue,
That he may hew thee for it, limb from limb. 415

So saying, he scared the women; back they flew
Into the house, but each with falt'ring knees
Through dread, for they believ'd his threats sincere.
He, then, illumin'd by the triple blaze,
Watch'd close the lights, busy from hearth to hearth,
But in his soul, meantime, far other thoughts 421
Revolved, tremendous, not conceived in vain.

Nor

Nor Pallas (that they might exasp'rate more
Laertes' son) permitted to abstain
From heart-corroding bitterness of speech 425
Those suitors proud, of whom Eurymachus,
Offspring of Polybus, while thus he jeer'd
Ulysses, set the others in a roar.

Hear me, ye suitors of the illustrious Queen !
I shall promulge my thought. This man, methinks, 430
Not unconducted by the Gods, hath reach'd
Ulysses' mansion, for to me the light
Of yonder torches altogether seems
His own, an emanation from his head,
Which not the smallest growth of hair obscures. 435

He ended ; and the city-waster Chief
Himself accosted next. Art thou disposed
To serve me, friend ! would I afford thee hire,
A labourer at my farm ? thou shalt not want
Sufficient wages ; thou may'st there collect 440
Stones for my fences, and may'st plant my oaks,
For which I would supply thee all the year
With food, and cloaths, and sandals for thy feet.
But thou hast learn'd less creditable arts,
Nor hast a will to work, preferring much. 445
By beggary from others to extort
Wherewith to feed thy never-sated maw.

Then answer, thus, Ulysses wife return'd.
Forbear, Eurymachus ; for were we match'd

In work against each other, thou and I, 450
Mowing in spring-time, when the days are long,
I with my well-bent sickle in my hand,
Thou arm'd with one as keen, for trial sake
Of our ability to toil unfeared
'Till night, grass still sufficing for the proof.— 455
Or if, again, it were our task to drive
Yoked oxen of the noblest breed, sleek-hair'd,
Big-limb'd, both batten'd to the full with grass,
Their age and aptitude for work the same
Not soon to be fatigued, and were the field 460
In size four acres, with a glebe through which
The share might smoothly slide, then should'st thou see
How strait my furrow should be cut and true.—
Or should Saturnian Jove this day excite
Here, battle, or elsewhere, and were I arm'd 465
With two bright spears and with a shield, and bore
A brazen casque well-fitted to my brows,
Me, then, thou should'st perceive mingling in fight
Amid the foremost Chiefs, nor with the crime
Of idle beggary should'st upbraid me more. 470
But thou art much a railer, one whose heart
Pity moves not, and seem'st a mighty man
And valiant to thyself, only because
Thou herd'st with few, and those of little worth.
But should Ulysses come, at his own isle 475
Again arrived, wide as these portals are,

To

To thee, at once, too narrow they should seem
To thrust thee forth with speed enough abroad.

He ceased—then tenfold indignation fired
Eurymachus; he furrow'd deep his brow 480
With frowns, and in wing'd accents thus replied.

Wretch, I shall roughly handle thee anon,
Who thus with fluent prate presumptuous dar'st
Disturb this num'rous company, restrain'd
By no respect or fear. Either thou art 485
With wine intoxicated, or, perchance,
Art always fool, and therefore babblest now;
Or thou art frantic haply with delight
That thou hast foil'd yon vagabond obscure.

So saying, he seiz'd a stool; but to the knees 490
Ulysses flew of the Dulichian Prince
Amphinomus, and sat, fearing incensed
Eurymachus; he on his better hand
Smote full the cup-bearer; on the hall-floor
Loud rang the fallen beaker, and himself 495
Lay on his back clamouring in the dust.
Strait through the dusky hall tumult ensued
Among the suitors, of whom thus, a youth,
With eyes directed to the next, exclaim'd.

Would that this rambling stranger had elsewhere 500
Perish'd, or ever he had here arrived,
Then no such uproar had he caus'd as this!
This doth the beggar; he it is for whom

We wrangle thus, and may despair of peace
Or pleasure more; now look for strife alone. 505

Then in the midst Telemachus upstood
Majestic, and the suitors thus bespake.
Sirs! ye are mad, and can no longer eat
Or drink in peace; some dæmon troubles you.
But since ye all have feasted, to your homes 510
Go now, and, at your pleasure, to your beds;
Soonest were best, but I thrust no man hence.

He ceased; they gnawing stood their lips, aghast
With wonder that Telemachus in his speech
Such boldness used. Then rose Amphinomus, 515
Brave son of Nisus offspring of the King
Aretus, and the assembly thus address'd.

My friends! let none with contradiction thwart
And rude reply words rational and just;
Assault no more the stranger, nor of all 520
The servants of renown'd Ulysses here
Harm any. Come. Let the cup-bearer fill
To all, that due libation made, to rest
We may repair at home, leaving the Prince
To accommodate beneath his father's roof 525
The stranger, for he is the Prince's guest.

He ended, whose advice none disapproved.
The Hero Mulus then, Dulichian-born,
And herald of Amphinomus, the cup
Filling, dispensed it, as he stood, to all; 530
They,

They, pouring forth to the Immortals, quaff'd
The luscious bev'rage, and when each had made
Libation, and such measure as he would
Of wine had drunk, then all to rest retired.

A R G U M E N T

O F T H E

N I N E T E E N T H B O O K.

Ulysses and Telemachus remove the arms from the hall to an upper-chamber. The Hero then confers with Penelope, to whom he gives a fictitious narrative of his adventures. Euryclea, while bathing Ulysses, discovers him by a scar on his knee, but he prevents her communication of that discovery to Penelope.

B O O K X I X.

THEY went, but left the noble Chief behind
 In his own house, contriving, by the aid
 Of Pallas, the destruction of them all,
 And thus, in accents wing'd, again he said.

My son! we must remove and safe dispose 5
 All these my well-forged implements of war;
 And should the suitors, missing them, enquire
 Where are they? thou shalt answer smoothly thus—
 I have convey'd them from the reach of smoke,
 For they appear no more the same which erst 10
 Ulysses, going hence to Ilium, left,
 So smirch'd and fullied by the breath of fire.

This

This weightier reason (thou shalt also say)
Some God suggested to me,—lest, inflamed
With wine, ye wound each other in your brawls, 15
Shaming both feast and courtship; for the view
Itself of arms incites to their abuse.

He ceased, and, in obedience to his will,
Calling the antient Euryclea forth,
His nurse, Telemachus enjoin'd her thus. 20

Go—shut the women in; make fast the doors
Of their apartment, while I safe dispose
Elsewhere, my father's implements of war,
Which, during his long absence, here have stood
'Till smoke hath sullied them. For I have been 25
An infant hitherto, but, wiser grown,
Would now remove them from the breath of fire.

Then thus the gentle matron in return.
Yes truly—and I wish that now, at length,
Thou would'st assert the privilege of thy years, 30
My son, thyself assuming charge of all,
Both house and stores; but who shall bear the light?
Since they, it seems, who would, are all forbidden.

To whom Telemachus discrete replied.
This guest; for no man, from my table fed, 35
Come whence he may, shall be an idler here.

He ended, nor his words flew wing'd away,
But Euryclea bolted ev'ry door.
Then, starting to the task, Ulysses caught,
And his illustrious son, the weapons thence, 40
Helmet,

Helmet, and boffy shield, and pointed spear,
While Pallas from a golden lamp illumed
The dusky way before them. At that sight
Alarm'd, the Prince his father thus address'd.

Whence—whence is this, my father? I behold 45
A prodigy! the walls of the whole house,
The arches, fir-tree beams, and pillars tall
Shine in my view, as with the blaze of fire!
Some Pow'r celestial, doubtless, is within.

To whom Ulysses, ever-wise, replied. 50
Soft! ask no questions. Give no vent to thought.
Such is the custom of the Pow'rs divine.
Hence, thou, to bed. I stay, that I may yet
Both in thy mother and her maidens move
More curiosity; yes—she with tears 55
Shall question me of all that I have seen.

He ended, and the Prince, at his command,
Guided by flaming torches, fought the couch
Where he was wont to sleep, and there he slept
On that night also, waiting the approach 60
Of sacred dawn. Thus was Ulysses left
Alone, and planning fat in solitude,
By Pallas' aid, the slaughter of his foes.

At length, Diana-like, or like herself,
All golden Venus, (her apartment left) 65
Enter'd Penelope. Beside the hearth
Her women planted her accustom'd seat
With silver wreathed and ivory. That throne

Icmalius made, artift renown'd, and join'd
A footftool to its fplendid frame beneath, 70
Which ever with an ample fleece they fpread.
There fat difcrete Penelope; then came
Her beautiful attendants from within,
Who clear'd the litter'd bread, the board, and cups
From which the infolent companions drank. 75
They alfo raked the embers from the hearths
Now dim, and with frefh billets piled them high,
Both for illumination and for warmth.
Then yet again Melanthe with rude fpeech
Opprobrious, thus, affail'd Ulyffes' ear. 80

Guest—wilt thou trouble us throughout the night
Ranging the houfe? and linger'ft thou a fpy
Watching the women? Hence—get thee abroad,
Glad of fuch fare as thou haft found, or foon
With torches beaten we will thruft thee forth. 85

To whom Ulyffes, frowning ftern, replied.
Petulant woman! wherefore thus incens'd
Inveigh'ft thou againft me? is it becaufe
I am not fleek? becaufe my garb is mean?
Becaufe I beg? thanks to neceffity— 90
I would not elfe. But fuch as I appear,
Such all who beg and all who wander are.
I alfo lived the happy owner once
Of fuch a ftately manfion, and have giv'n
To num'rous wand'rers, whencefoe'er they came, 95
All that they needed; I was alfo ferved

By

By many, and enjoy'd all that denotes
The envied owner opulent and blest.
But Jove (for so it pleas'd him) hath reduced
My all to nothing. Therefore well beware 100
Thou also, mistress, lest a day arrive
When all these charms by which thou shin'st among
Thy sister-menials, fade; fear, too, lest her
Thou should'st perchance irritate, whom thou serv'st,
And lest Ulysses come, of whose return 105
Hope yet survives; but even though the Chief
Have perish'd, as ye think, and comes no more,
Consider yet his son, how bright the gifts
Shine of Apollo in the illustrious Prince
Telemachus; no woman, unobserved 110
By him, can now commit a trespass here;
His days of heedless infancy are past.
He ended, whom Penelope discrete
O'erhearing, her attendant sharp rebuked.
Shameless, audacious woman! known to me 115
Is thy great wickedness, which with thy life
Thou shalt atone; for thou wast well aware,
(Hearing it from myself) that I design'd
To ask this stranger of my absent Lord,
For whose dear sake I never cease to mourn. 120
Then to her household's governess she said.
Bring now a seat, and spread it with a fleece,
Eurynome! that, undisturb'd, the guest
May hear and answer all that I shall ask.

She

She ended. Then the matron brought in hafte 125
A polifh'd feat, and fpread it with a fleece,
On which the toil-accuftom'd Hero fat,
And thus the chafte Penelope began.

Stranger! my firft enquiry fhall be this—
Who art thou? whence? where born, and fprung from
whom? 130

Then anfwer thus Ulyffes, wife, return'd.
O Queen! uncenfurable by the lips
Of mortal man! thy glory climbs the fkie
Unrivall'd, like the praife of fome great King
Who o'er a num'rous people and renown'd 135
Prefiding like a Deity, maintains
Juftice and truth. The earth, under his fway,
Her produce yields abundantly; the trees
Fruit-laden bend; the lufky flocks bring forth;
The Ocean teems with finny fwarms beneath 140
His juft controul, and all the land is bleft.
Me therefore, queftion of what elfe thou wilt
In thy own palace, but forbear to afk
From whom I fprang, and of my native land,
Left thou, reminding me of thofe fad themes, 145
Augment my woes; for I have much endured;
Nor were it feemly, in another's houfe,
To pafs the hours in forrow and in tears,
Wearifome when indulg'd with no regard
To time or place; thy train (perchance thyfelf) 150
Would blame me, and I fhould reproach incur

As one tear-deluged through excess of wine.

Him answer'd then Penelope discrete.

The immortal Gods, O stranger, then destroy'd

My form, my grace, my beauty, when the Greeks 155

Whom my Ulysses follow'd, fail'd to Troy.

Could he, returning, my domestic charge

Himself intend, far better would my fame

Be so secured, and wider far diffused.

But I am wretched now, such storms of woe 160

The Gods have sent me; for as many Chiefs

As hold dominion in the neighbour isles

Samos, Dulichium, and the forest-crown'd

Zacynthus; others, also, rulers here

In pleasant Ithaca, me, loth to wed, 165

Woo ceaseless, and my household stores consume.

I therefore, neither guest nor suppliant heed,

Nor public herald more, but with regret

Of my Ulysses wear my soul away.

They, meantime, press my nuptials, which by art 170

I still procrastinate. Some God the thought

Suggested to me, to commence a robe

Of amplest measure and of subtlest woof,

Laborious task; which done, I thus address'd them.

Princes, my suitors! since the noble Chief 175

Ulysses is no more, enforce not now

My nuptials; wait 'till I shall finish first

A fun'ral robe (lest all my threads be marr'd)

Which for the ancient Hero I prepare

Laertes,

Laertes, looking for the mournful hour 180

When fate shall snatch him to eternal rest.

Else, I the censure dread of all my sex,

Should he, so wealthy, want at last a shroud.

Such was my speech; they, unsuspicious all,

With my request complied. Thenceforth, all day 185

I wove the ample web, and, by the aid

Of torches, ravell'd it again at night.

Three years by artifice I thus their suit

Eluded safe; but when the fourth arrived,

And the same season after many moons 190

And fleeting days return'd, passing my train

Who had neglected to release the dogs,

They came, surprized, and reprimanded me.

Thus, through necessity, not choice, at last

I have perform'd it, in my own despight. 195

But no escape from marriage now remains,

Nor other subterfuge for me; meantime

My parents urge my nuptials, and my son

(Of age to note it) with disgust observes

His wealth consumed; for he is now become 200

Adult, and abler than myself to rule

The house, a Prince distinguish'd by the Gods.

Yet, stranger, after all, speak thy descent;

Say whence thou art; for not of fabulous birth

Art thou, nor from the oak, nor from the rock. 205

Her answer'd then Ulysses, ever-wise.

O spouse revered of Laertiades!

Resolv'ft thou ftill to learn from whom I fprang ?
Learn then ; but know that thou fhalt much augment
My prefent grief, natural to a man 210
Who hath, like me, long exiled from his home
Through various cities of the fons of men
Wander'd remote, and num'rous woes endured.
Yet, though it pain me, I will tell thee all.

There is a land amid the fable flood 215
Call'd Crete ; fair, fruitful, circled by the fea.
Num'rous are her inhabitants, a race
Not to be fumm'd, and ninety towns fhe boasts.
Diverfe their language is ; Achaians fome,
And fome indigenous are ; Cydonians there, 220
Crest-fhaking Dorians, and Pelafgians dwell.
One city in extent the reft exceeds,
Cnoffus ; the city in which Minos reign'd,
Who, ever at a nine-years-clofe, conferr'd
With Jove himfelf ; from him my father fprang, 225
The brave Deucalion ; for Deucalion's fons
Were two, myfelf and King Idomeneus.
To Ilium he, on board his gallant barks
Follow'd the Atridæ. I, the youngeft-born,
By my illuftrious name, Æthon, am known, 230
But he ranks foremoft both in worth and years.
There I beheld Ulyffes, and within
My walls receiv'd him ; for a violent wind
Had driv'n him from Malea (while he fought
The fhores of Troy) to Crete. The ftorm his barks 235
Bore

Bore into the Amnifus, for the cave
Of Ilythia known, a dang'rous port,
And which with difficulty he attain'd.
He, landing, instant to the city went,
Seeking Idomeneus; his friend of old, 240
As he affirm'd, and one whom much he lov'd.
But *he* was far remote, ten days advanced,
Perhaps eleven, on his course to Troy.
Him, therefore, I conducted to my home,
Where hospitably, and with kindest care 245
I entertain'd him, (for I wanted nought)
And for himself procured and for his band,
By publick contribution, corn, and wine,
And beeves for food, that all might be sufficed.
Twelve days his noble Grecians there abode, 250
Port-lock'd by Boreas blowing with a force
Resistless even on the land, some God
So roused his fury; but the thirteenth day
The wind all fell, and they embark'd again.

With many a fiction specious, as he sat, 255
He thus her ear amused; she at the sound
Melting, with fluent tears her cheeks bedew'd;
And as the snow by Zephyrus diffused,
Melts on the mountain tops, when Eurys breathes,
And fills the channels of the running streams, 260
So melted she, and down her lovely cheeks
Pour'd fast the tears, him mourning as remote
Who sat beside her. Soft compassion touch'd

Ulysses of his comfort's silent woe;
His eyes, as they had been of steel or horn, 265
Moved not, yet artful, he suppress'd his tears,
And she, at length, with overflowing grief
Satiated, replied, and thus enquired again.

Now, stranger, I shall prove thee, as I judge,
If thou, indeed, hast entertain'd in Crete 270
My spouse and his brave followers, as thou say'st.
Describe his raiment and himself; his own
Appearance, and the appearance of his friends.

Then her Ulysses answer'd, ever-wise.
Hard is the task, O Queen! (so long a time 275
Hath since elaps'd) to tell thee. Twenty years
Have pass'd since he forsook my native isle,
Yet, from my best remembrance, I will give
A likeness of him, such as now I may.
A double cloak, thick-piled, Mæonian-dyed, 280
The noble Chief had on; two fast'nings held
The golden clasp, and it display'd in front
A well-wrought pattern with much art design'd.
An hound between his fore-feet holding fast
A dappled fawn, gaped eager on his prey. 285
All wonder'd, seeing, how in lifeless gold
Express'd, the dog with open mouth her throat
Attempted still, and how the fawn with hoofs
Thrust trembling forward, struggled to escape.
That glorious mantle much I noticed, soft 290
To touch, as the dried garlick's glossy film;

Such

Such was the smoothness of it, and it shone
Sun-bright ; full many a maiden, trust me, view'd
The splendid texture with admiring eyes.
But mark me now ; deep treasure in thy mind 295
This word. I know not if Ulysses wore
That cloak at home, or whether of his train
Some warrior gave it to him on his way,
Or else some host of his ; for many loved
Ulysses, and with him might few compare. 300
I gave to him, myself, a brazen sword,
A purple cloak magnificent, and vest
Of royal length, and, when he fought his bark,
With princely pomp dismiss'd him from the shore.
An herald also waited on the Chief, 305
Somewhat his senior ; him I next describe.
His back was bunch'd, his visage swarthy, curl'd
His poll, and he was named Eurybates ;
A man whom most of all his followers far
Ulysses honour'd, for their minds were one. 310

He ceased ; she, recognizing all the proofs
Distinctly by Ulysses named, was moved
Still more to weep, 'till with o'erflowing grief
Satiated, at length she answer'd him again.

Henceforth, O stranger, thou who hadst before 315
My pity, shalt my reverence share and love.
I folded for him with these hands the cloak
Which thou describ'dst, produced it when he went,
And gave it to him ; I that splendid clasp

Attach'd

Attach'd to it myself, more to adorn 320

My honour'd Lord, whom to his native land

Return'd secure I shall receive no more.

In such an evil hour Ulysses went

To that bad city never to be named.

To whom Ulysses, ever-wise, replied. 325

Confort revered of Laertiades!

No longer let anxiety impair

Thy beauteous form, nor any grief consume

Thy spirits more for thy Ulysses' sake.

And yet I blame thee not; a wife deprived 330

Of her first mate to whom she had produced

Fair fruit of mutual love, would mourn his loss,

Although he were inferior far to thine,

Whom fame affirms the semblance of the Gods.

But cease to mourn. Hear me. I will relate 335

A faithful tale, nor will from thee withhold

Such tidings of Ulysses living still,

And of his safe return, as I have heard

Lately, in yon neighb'ring opulent land

Of the Thesprotians. He returns enrich'd 340

With many precious stores from those obtain'd

Whom he hath visited; but he hath lost,

Departing from Thrinacia's isle, his bark

And all his lov'd companions in the Deep,

For Jove was adverse to him, and the Sun, 345

Whose beeves his followers slew. They perish'd all

Amid the billowy flood; but Him, the keel

Bestriding

Bestriding of his bark, the waves at length
Cast forth on the Phæacian's land, a race
Allied to heav'n, who rev'renced like a God 350
Thy husband, honour'd him with num'rous gifts,
And willing were to have convey'd him home.
Ulysses, therefore, had attain'd long since
His native shore, but that he deem'd it best
To travel far, that he might still amass 355
More wealth; so much Ulysses all mankind
Excells in policy, and hath no peer.
This information from Thesprotia's King
I gain'd, from Phidon; to myself he swore
Libation off'ring under his own roof, 360
That both the bark was launch'd, and the stout crew
Prepared, that should conduct him to his home.
But me he first dismiss'd; for, as it chanced,
A ship lay there of the Thesprotians, bound
To corn-enrich'd Dulichium. All the wealth 365
He shew'd me by the Chief amass'd, a store
To feed the house of yet another Prince
To the tenth generation; so immense
His treasures were within that palace lodg'd.
Himself he said was to Dodona gone, 370
Counsel to ask from the oracular oaks
Sublime of Jove, how safest he might seek,
After long exile thence, his native land,
If openly were best, or in disguise.
Thus, therefore, he is safe, and at his home 375

Well-

Well-nigh arrived, nor shall his country long
Want him. I swear it with a solemn oath.
First Jove be witness, King and Lord of all !
Next these domestic Gods of the renown'd
Ulysses, in whose royal house I sit, 380
That thou shalt see my saying all fulfill'd.
Ulysses shall this self-same year return,
This self-same month, ere yet the next begin.

Him answer'd then Penelope discrete.

Grant heav'n, my guest, that this good word of thine 385
Fail not ! then, soon shalt thou such bounty share
And friendship at my hands, that, at first sight,
Whoe'er shall meet thee shall pronounce thee blest.
But ah ! my soul forebodes how it will prove ;
Neither Ulysses will return, nor thou 390
Receive safe conduct hence ; for we have here
None, such as once Ulysses was, to rule
His household with authority, and to send
With honourable convoy to his home
The worthy guest, or to regale him here. 395
Give him the bath, my maidens ; spread his couch
With linen soft, with fleecy * gaberlines
And rugs of splendid hue, that he may lie
Waiting, well-warm'd, the golden morn's return.
Attend him also at the peep of day 400
With bath and unction, that, his feat resumed

* A gaberline is a shaggy cloak of coarse but warm materials. Such always make part of Homer's bed-furniture.

Here in the palace, he may be prepared
For breakfast with Telemachus ; and woe
To him who shall presume to incommode
Or cause him pain ; that man shall be cashier'd 405
Hence instant, burn his anger as it may.
For how, my honour'd inmate ! shalt thou learn
That I in wisdom œconomic aught
Pass other women, if unbathed, unoiled,
Ill-clad, thou sojourn here ? man's life is short. 410
Who so is cruel, and to cruel arts
Addict, on him all men, while yet he lives,
Call plagues and curses down, and after death
Scorn and proverbial mock'ries hunt his name.
But men, humane themselves, and giv'n by choice 415
To offices humane, from land to land
Are rumour'd honourably by their guests,
And ev'ry tongue is busy in their praise.

Her answer'd, then, Ulysses ever-wife.

Confort revered of Laertiades ! 420
Warm gaberdines and rugs of splendid hue
To me have odious been, since first the fight
Of Crete's snow-mantled mountain-tops I lost,
Sweeping the billows with extended oars.
No ; I will pass, as I am wont to pass 425
The sleepless night ; for on a sordid couch
Outstretch'd, full many a night have I reposed
'Till golden-charioted Aurora dawn'd.
Nor me the foot-bath pleases more ; my foot

Shall none of all thy ministring maidens touch, 430
Unless there be some antient matron grave
Among them, who hath pangs of heart endured
Num'rous, and keen as I have felt myself;
Her I refuse not. She may touch my feet.

Him answer'd then prudent Penelope. 435
Dear guest! for of all trav'lers here arrived
From distant regions, I have none received
Discrete as thou, or whom I more have lov'd,
So just thy matter is, and with such grace
Express'd. I have an antient maiden grave, 440
The nurse who at my hapless husband's birth
Receiv'd him in her arms, and with kind care
Maternal rear'd him; she shall wash thy feet,
Although decrepid. Euryclea, rise!
Wash one coeval with thy Lord; for such 445
The feet and hands, it may be, are become
Of my Ulysses now; -since man beset
With sorrow once, soon wrinkled grows and old.

She said, then Euryclea with both hands
Cov'ring her face, in tepid tears profuse 450
Dissolved, and thus in mournful strains began.

Alas! my son, trouble for thy dear sake
Distracts me. Jove surely of all mankind
Thee hated most, though ever in thy heart
Devoutly giv'n; for never mortal man 455
So many thighs of fatted victims burn'd,
And chosen hecatombs produced as thou

To

To Jove the Thund'rer, him entreating still
That he would grant thee a serene old age,
And to instruct, thyself, thy glorious son. 460
Yet thus the God requites thee, cutting off
All hope of thy return—oh antient sir!
Him too, perchance, where'er he sits a guest
Beneath some foreign roof, the women taunt,
As all these shameless ones have taunted thee, 465
Fearing whose mock'ry thou forbidd'st their hands
This office, which Icarius' daughter wife
To me enjoins, and which I, glad, perform.
Yes, I will wash thy feet; both for her sake
And for thy own,—for sight of thee hath raised 470
A tempest in my mind. Hear now the cause!
Full many a guest forlorn we entertain,
But never any have I seen, whose size,
The fashion of whose foot, and pitch of voice,
Such likenesses of Ulysses show'd, as thine. 475

To whom Ulysses, ever shrewd, replied.
Such close similitude, O antient dame!
As thou observ'st between thy Lord and me,
All, who have seen us both, have ever found.

He said; then taking the resplendent vase 480
Allotted always to that use, the first
Infused cold water largely, then, the warm.
Ulysses (for beside the hearth he sat)
Turn'd quick his face into the shade, alarm'd
Left, handling him, she should at once remark 485
His

His fear, and all his stratagem unveil.
 She then, approaching, minister'd the bath
 To her own King, and at first touch discern'd
 That token, by a bright-tusk'd boar of old
 Impress'd, what time he to Parnassus went 490
 To visit there Autolycus and his sons,
 His mother's noble fire, who all mankind
 In * furtive arts and fraudulent oaths excell'd.
 For such endowments he by gift receiv'd
 From Hermes' self, to whom the thighs of kids 495
 He offer'd and of lambs, and, in return,
 The watchful Hermes never left his side.
 Autolycus, arriving in the isle
 Of pleasant Ithaca, the new-born son
 Of his own daughter found, whom on his knees 500
 At close of supper Euryclea placed,
 And thus the royal visitant address'd.
 Thyself, Autolycus! devise a name
 For thy own daughter's son, by num'rous pray'rs
 Of thine and fervent, from the Gods obtained. 505
 Then answer thus Autolycus return'd.
 My daughter and my daughter's spouse! the name
 Which I shall give your boy, that let him bear.
 Since after provocation and offence

* Homer's morals seem to allow to a good man dissimulation, and even an ambiguous oath, should they be necessary to save him from a villain. Thus in Book XX. Telemachus swears by Zeus, that he does not hinder his mother from marrying whom she pleases of the wooers, though at the same time he is plotting their destruction with his father. F.

To numbers giv'n of either sex, I come, 510

Call him *Ulysses; and when, grown mature,

He shall Parnassus visit, the abode

Magnificent in which his mother dwelt,

And where my treasures lie, from my own stores

I will enrich and send him joyful home. 515

Ulysses, therefore, that he might obtain

Those princely gifts, went thither. Him arrived,

With right-hand gratulation and with words

Of welcome kind, Autolycus received,

Nor less his offspring; but the mother most 520

Of his own mother clung around his neck,

Amphithea; she with many a fervent kiss

His forehead press'd, and his bright-beaming eyes.

Then bade Autolycus his noble sons

Set forth a banquet. They, at his command, 525

Led in a fatted ox of the fifth year,

Which slaying first, they spread him carved abroad,

Then scored his flesh, transfix'd it with the spits,

And roasting all with culinary skill

Exact, gave each his portion. Thus they sat 530

Feasting all day, and 'till the sun declined;

But when the sun declined, and darkness fell,

Each sought his couch, and took the gift of sleep.

Then, soon as day-spring's daughter rosy-palm'd

Aurora look'd abroad, forth went the hounds, 535

* In the Greek 'ΟΔΥΣΣΕΥΣ' from the verb 'ὀδυσαω—Iraſcor, I am angry.

And, with the hounds Ulysses, and the youths,
Sons of Autolycus, to chase the boar.

Arrived at the Parnassian mount, they climb'd
His bushy sides, and to his airy heights

Ere long attain'd. It was the pleasant hour 540

When from the gently-swelling flood profound

The sun, emerging, first smote on the fields.

The hunters reach'd the valley; foremost ran,

Questing, the hounds; behind them, swift, the sons

Came of Autolycus, with whom advanced 545

The illustrious Prince Ulysses, pressing close

The hounds, and brandishing his massy spear.

There, hid in thickest shades, lay an huge boar.

That covert neither rough winds blowing moist

Could penetrate, nor could the noon-day sun 550

Smite through it, or fast falling show'rs pervade,

So thick it was, and underneath, the ground

With litter of dry foliage strew'd profuse.

Hunters and dogs approaching him, his ear

The sound of feet perceived; upridding high 555

His bristly back and glaring fire, he sprang

Forth from the shrubs, and in defiance stood

Near and right opposite. Ulysses, first,

Rush'd on him, elevating his long spear

Ardent to wound him; but, preventing quick 560

His foe, the boar gash'd him above the knee.

Much flesh, assailing him oblique, he tore

With his rude tusk, but to the Hero's bone

Pierced

Pierced not; Ulysses *his* right shoulder reach'd;
And with a deadly thrust impell'd the point 565
Of his bright spear through him and far beyond.
Loud yell'd the boar, sank in the dust, and died.
Around Ulysses, then, the busy sons
Throng'd of Autolycus; expert they braced
The wound of the illustrious hunter bold, 570
With incantation stanch'd the fable blood,
And fought in haste their father's house again,
Whence, heal'd and gratified with splendid gifts
They sent him soon rejoicing to his home,
* Themelves rejoicing also. Glad their son 575
His parents saw again, and of the scar
Enquired, where giv'n, and how? He told them all,
How to Parnassus with his friends he went,
Sons of Autolycus to hunt, and how
A boar had gash'd him with his iv'ry tusk. 580
That scar, while chafing him with open palms,
The matron knew; she left his foot to fall;
Down dropp'd his leg into the vase; the brass
Rang, and, o'ertilted by the sudden shock,
Poured forth the water, flooding wide the floor. 585
Her spirit joy at once and sorrow seized;
Tears fill'd her eyes; her intercepted voice
Died in her throat; but to Ulysses' beard
Her hand advancing, thus, at length she spake.
Thou art himself, Ulysses. Oh my son! 590
Dear to me, and my master as thou art,

I knew thee not, 'till I had touch'd the scar.

She said, and to Penelope her eyes

Directed, all impatient to declare

Her own Ulysses even then at home. 595

But she, nor eye nor ear for aught that pass'd

Had then, her fixt attention so entire

Minerva had engaged. Then, darting forth

His arms, the Hero with his right-hand close

Compress'd her throat, and nearer to himself 600

Drawing her with his left, thus caution'd her.

Why would'st thou ruin me? Thou gav'st me milk

Thyself from thy own breast. See me return'd

After long sufferings, in the twentieth year,

To my own land. But since (some God the thought 605

Suggesting to thee) thou hast learn'd the truth,

Silence! lest others learn it from thy lips.

For this I say, nor shall the threat be vain;

If God vouchsafe to me to overcome

The haughty suitors, when I shall inflict 610

Death on the other women of my house,

Although my nurse, thyself shalt also die.

Him answer'd Euryclea then, discrete.

My son! oh how could so severe a word

Escape thy lips? my fortitude of mind 615

Thou know'st, and even now shalt prove me firm

As iron, secret as the stubborn rock.

But hear and mark me well. Should'st thou prevail,

Assisted by a Pow'r divine, to slay

The

The haughty suitors, I will then, myself, 620
Give thee to know of all the female train
Who have dishonour'd thee, and who respect.

To whom Ulysses, ever-wise, replied.
My nurse, it were superfluous; spare thy tongue
That needful task. I can distinguish well 625
Myself, between them, and shall know them all;
But hold thy peace. Hush! leave it with the Gods.

So he; then went the antient matron forth,
That she might serve him with a second bath,
For the whole first was spilt. Thus, laved at length, 630
And smooth'd with oil, Ulysses nearer pull'd
His seat toward the glowing hearth to enjoy
More warmth, and drew his tatters o'er the scar.
Then, prudent, thus Penelope began.

One question, stranger, I shall yet propound, 635
Though brief, for soon the hour of soft repose
Grateful to all, and even to the sad
Whom gentle sleep forsakes not, will arrive.
But heav'n to me immeasurable woe
Affigns,—whose sole delight is to consume 640
My days in sighs, while here retired I sit,
Watching my maidens labours and my own;
But (night return'd, and all to bed retired)
I press mine also, yet with deep regret
And anguish lacerated, even there. 645
As when at spring's first entrance, her sweet song
The azure-crested nightingale renews,

Daughter of Pandarus ; within the grove's
 Thick foliage perch'd, she pours her echoing voice
 Now deep, now clear, still varying the strain 650
 With which she mourns her Itylus, her son
 By royal Zethus, whom she, *erring, flew,
 So also I, by foul-distressing doubts
 Toss'd ever, muse if I shall here remain
 A faithful guardian of my son's affairs, 655
 My husband's bed respecting, and not less
 My own fair fame, or whether I shall him
 Of all my suitors follow to his home
 Who noblest seems, and offers richest dow'r.
 My son while he was infant yet, and own'd 660
 An infant's mind, could never give consent
 That I should wed and leave him ; but, at length,
 Since he hath reached the stature of a man,
 He wishes my departure hence, the waste
 Viewing indignant by the suitors made. 665
 But I have dream'd. Hear, and expound my dream.
 My geese are twenty, which within my walls
 I feed with fodden wheat ; they serve to amuse
 Sometimes my sorrow. From the mountains came
 An eagle, huge, hook-beak'd, brake all their necks, 670
 And slew them ; scatter'd on the palace-floor
 They lay, and he soar'd swift into the skies.

* She intended to slay the son of her husband's brother Amphion, incited to it by envy of his wife, who had six children, while herself had only two, but through mistake she slew her own son Itylus, and for her punishment was transformed by Jupiter into a nightingale.

Dream only as it was, I wept aloud,
 'Till all my maidens, gather'd by my voice,
 Arriving, found me weeping still, and still
 Complaining, that the eagle had at once
 Slain all my geese. But, to the palace-roof
 Stooping again, he sat, and, with a voice
 Of human sound, forbade my tears, and said—

675

Courage! O daughter of the far-renown'd
 Icarus! no vain dream thou hast beheld,
 But, in thy sleep, a truth. The slaughter'd geese
 Denote thy suitors. I who have appear'd
 An eagle in thy sight, am yet indeed
 Thy husband, who have now, at last, return'd,
 Death, horrid death designing for them all.

680

685

He said; then waking at the voice, I cast
 An anxious look around, and saw my geese
 Beside their tray, all feeding as before.

Her then Ulysses answer'd, ever-wise.

690

O Queen! it is not possible to miss
 Thy dream's plain import, since Ulysses' self
 Hath told thee the event; thy suitors all
 Must perish; not one suitor shall escape.

To whom Penelope discrete replied.

695

Dreams are inexplicable, O my guest!
 And oft-times mere delusions that receive
 No just accomplishment. There are two * gates

* The difference of the two substances may perhaps serve to account for the preference given in this case to the gate of horn; horn being transparent, and as such emblematical of truth, while ivory, from its whiteness, promises light, but is, in fact, opaque. F.

Through

Through which the fleeting phantoms pass; of horn
Is one, and one of ivory. Such dreams 700
As through the thin-leaf'd iv'ry portal come
Sooth, but perform not, utt'ring empty sounds;
But such as through the polish'd horn escape,
If, haply seen by any mortal eye,
Prove faithful witnesses, and are fulfill'd. 705
But through those gates my wond'rous dream, I think,
Came not; thrice welcome were it else to me
And to my son. Now mark my words; attend.
This is the hated morn that from the house
Removes me of Ulysses. I shall fix, 710
This day, the rings for trial to them all
Of archership; Ulysses' custom was
To plant twelve * spikes, all regular arranged
Like galley-props, and crested with a ring,
Then standing far remote, true in his aim 715
He with his whizzing shaft would thrid them all.
This is the contest in which now I mean
To prove the suitors; him, who with most ease
Shall bend the bow, and shoot through all the rings,
I follow, this dear mansion of my youth 720
Leaving, so fair, so fill'd with ev'ry good,
Though still to love it even in my dreams.

* The translation here is somewhat pleonastic for the sake of perspicuity; the original is clear in itself, but not to us who have no such practice. Twelve stakes were fixt in the earth, each having a ring at the top; the order in which they stood was so exact, that an arrow sent with an even hand through the first ring, would pass them all.

Her answer'd then Ulysses, ever-wise.
Consort revered of Laertiades !
Postpone not this contention, but appoint 725
Forthwith the trial ; for Ulysses here
Will sure arrive, ere they (his polish'd bow
Long tamp'ring) shall prevail to stretch the nerve,
And speed the arrow through the iron rings.
To whom Penelope replied discrete. 730
Would'st thou with thy sweet converse, O my guest !
Here sooth me still, sleep ne'er should influence
These eyes the while ; but always to resist
Sleep's pow'r is not for man, to whom the Gods
Each circumstance of his condition here 735
Fix universally. Myself will seek
My own apartment at the palace-top,
And there will lay me down on my sad couch,
For such it hath been, and with tears of mine
Ceaseless bedew'd, e'er since Ulysses went 740
To that bad city, never to be named.
There will I sleep ; but sleep thou here below,
Either, thyself, preparing on the ground
Thy couch, or on a couch by these prepared.
So saying, she to her splendid chamber thence 745
Retired, not sole, but by her female train
Attended ; there arrived, she wept her spouse,
Her lov'd Ulysses, 'till Minerva dropp'd
The balm of slumber on her weary lids.

A R G U M E N T

O F T H E

T W E N T I E T H B O O K.

Ulyſſes, doubting whether he ſhall deſtroy or not the women ſervants who commit lewdneſs with the ſuitors, reſolves at length to ſpare them for the preſent. He aſks an omen from Jupiter, and that he would grant him alſo to hear ſome propitious words from the lips of one in the family. His petitions are both answered. Preparation is made for the feaſt. Whiſt the ſuitors ſit at table, Pallas finites them with a horrid frenzy. Theoclymenus, obſerving the ſtrange effects of it, prophecies their deſtruction, and they deride his prophecy.

B O O K XX.

BUT in the veſtibuſe the Hero lay
 On a bull's hide undreſs'd, o'er which he ſpread
 The fleece of many a ſheep ſlain by the Greeks,
 And, cover'd by the houſehold's governeſs
 With a wide cloak, compos'd himſelf to reſt. 5
 Yet ſlept he not, but meditating lay
 Woe to his enemies. Meantime, the train
 Of women wonted to the ſuitors' arms,
 Iſſuing all mirth and laughter, in his ſoul
 A tempeſt raiſed of doubts, whether at once 10
To

To flay, or to permit them yet to give
Their lusty paramours one last embrace.
As growls the mastiff standing on the start
For battle, if a stranger's foot approach
Her cubs new-whelp'd—so growl'd Ulysses' heart, 15
While wonder fill'd him at their impious deeds.
But, smiting on his breast, thus he reproved
The mutinous inhabitant within.

Heart! bear it. Worse than this thou didst endure
When, uncontrollable by force of man; 20
The Cyclops thy illustrious friends devour'd.
Thy patience then fail'd not, 'till prudence found
Deliv'rance for thee on the brink of fate.

So disciplin'd the Hero his own heart,
Which, tractable, endured the rigorous curb, 25
And patient; yet he turn'd from side to side.
As when some hungry swain turns oft a maw
Unctuous and fav'ry on the burning coals,
Quick expediting his desired repast,
So he from side to side roll'd, pond'ring deep 30
How likeliest with success he might assail
Those shameless suitors; one to many oppos'd.
Then, sudden from the skies descending, came
Minerva in a female form; her stand
Above his head she took, and thus she spake. 35

Why sleep'st thou not, unhappiest of mankind?
Thou art at home; here dwells thy wife, and here
Thy son; a son, whom all might wish their own.

Then her Ulysses answer'd, ever-wise.
 O Goddess! true is all that thou hast said, 40
 But, not without anxiety, I muse
 How, single as I am, I shall assail
 Those shameless suitors who frequent my courts
 Daily, and always their whole multitude.
 This weightier theme I meditate beside; 45
 Should I, with Jove's concurrence and with thine
 Prevail to slay them, how shall I escape,
 * Myself, at last? oh Goddess, weigh it well.

Him answer'd then Pallas cerulean-eyed.
 Oh faithless man! a man will in his friend 50
 Confide, though mortal, and in valour less
 And wisdom than himself; but I who keep
 Thee in all difficulties, am divine.
 I tell thee plainly. Were we hemm'd around
 By fifty troops of shouting warriors bent 55
 To slay thee, thou should'st yet securely drive
 The flocks away and cattle of them all.
 But yield to sleep's soft influence; for to lie
 All night thus watchful, is, itself, distress.
 Fear not. Deliv'rance waits, not far remote. 60

So saying, she o'er Ulysses' eyes diffused
 Soft slumbers, and when sleep that sooths the mind
 And nerves the limbs afresh had seized him once,
 To the Olympian summit swift return'd.

* That is, how shall I escape the vengeance of their kindred?

But

But his chaste spouse awoke ; she weeping fat 65
 On her soft couch, and, noblest of her sex,
 Sate at length with tears, her pray'r address'd
 First to Diana of the Pow'rs above.

Diana, awful progeny of Jove!

I would that with a shaft this moment sped 70

Into my bosom, thou would'st here conclude

My mournful life ! or, oh that, as it flies,

Snatching me through the pathless air, a storm

Would whelm me deep in Ocean's restless tide !

So, when the Gods their parents had destroy'd, 75

Storms suddenly the beauteous * daughters snatch'd

Of Pandarus away ; them left forlorn

Venus with curds, with honey and with wine

Fed duly ; Juno gave them to surpass

All women in the charms of face and mind, 80

With graceful stature eminent the chaste

Diana blest'd them, and in works of art

Illustrious, Pallas taught them to excell.

But when the foam-sprung Goddess to the skies

A suitress went on their behalf, to obtain 85

Blest nuptials for them from the Thund'rer Jove,

(For Jove the happiness, himself, appoints,

And the unhappiness of all below)

Meantime, the Harpies ravishing away

Those virgins, gave them to the Furies Three, 90

* Aëdon, Cleothera, Merope.

That they might ferve them. O that me the Gods
Inhabiting Olympus fo would hide
From human eyes for ever, or bright-hair'd
Diana pierce me with a shaft, that while
Ulyſſes yet engages all my thoughts, 95
My days concluded, I might 'ſcape the pain
Of gratifying ſome inferior Chief !
This is ſupportable, when (all the day
To ſorrow giv'n) the mourner ſleeps at night ;
For ſleep, when it hath once the eyelids veil'd, 100
All reminifcence blots of all alike,
Both good and ill ; but me the Gods afflict
Not ſeldom ev'n in dreams, and at my ſide,
This night again, one lay reſembling him ;
Such as my own Ulyſſes when he join'd 105
Achaia's warriors ; my exulting heart
No airy dream believed it, but a truth.

While thus ſhe ſpake, in orient gold enthroned
Came forth the morn ; Ulyſſes, as ſhe wept,
Heard plain her lamentation ; him that ſound 110
Alarm'd ; he thought her preſent, and himſelf
Known to her. Gath'ring haſtily the cloak
His cov'ring, and the fleeces, them he placed
Together on a throne within the hall,
But bore the bull's-hide forth into the air. 115
Then, liſting high his hands to Jove, he pray'd.

Eternal Sire ! if over moiſt and dry
Ye have with good will ſped me to my home

After

After much fuff'ring, grant me from the lips
 Of fome domestic now awake, to hear 120
 Words of propitious omen, and thyself
 Vouchsafe me ftill fome other fign abroad.

Such pray'r he made, and Jove omnifcient heard.
 Sudden he thunder'd from the radiant heights
 Olympian; glad, Ulyffes heard the found. 125
 A woman, next, a labourer at the mill
 Hard by, where all the palace-mills were wrought,
 Gave him the omen of propitious found.
 Twelve maidens, day by day, toil'd at the mills,
 Meal grinding, fome, of barley, fome, of wheat, 130
 * Marrow of man. The reft (their portion ground)

All fleep; fhe only from her task as yet
 Ceas'd not, for fhe was feebleft of them all;
 She refted on her mill, and thus pronounced
 The happy omen by her Lord defired. 135

Jove, Father, Governor of heav'n and earth!
 Loud thou haft thunder'd from the ftarry fkyes
 By no cloud veil'd; a fign propitious, giv'n
 To whom I know not; but oh grant the pray'r
 Of a poor bond-woman! appoint their feaft 140
 This day, the laft that in Ulyffes' houfe
 The fuitors fhall enjoy, for whom I drudge,
 With aching heart and trembling knees their meal
 Grinding continual. Feaft they here no more!.

* μυελον ανδρων.

She ended, and the lift'ning Chief received 145
With equal joy both signs; for well he hoped
That he should punish soon those guilty men.
And now the other maidens in the hall
Assembling, kindled on the hearth again
Th' unwearied blaze; then, godlike from his couch 150
Arose Telemachus, and, fresh-attired,
Athwart his shoulders his bright faulchion flung,
Bound his fair sandals to his feet, and took
His sturdy spear pointed with glitt'ring brass;
Advancing to the portal, there he stood, 155
And Euryclea thus, his nurse, bespake.

Nurse! have ye with respectful notice serv'd
Our guest? or hath he found a sordid couch
E'en where he might? for, prudent though she be,
My mother, inattentive oft, the worse 160
Treats kindly, and the better sends away.

Whom Euryclea answer'd, thus, discrete.
Blame not, my son! who merits not thy blame.
The guest sat drinking till he would no more,
And ate, 'till, question'd, he replied—Enough. 165
But when the hour of sleep call'd him to rest,
She gave commandment to her female train
To spread his couch. Yet he, like one forlorn,
And, through despair, indiff'rent to himself,
Both bed and rugs refused, and in the porch 170
On skins of sheep and on an undress'd hide
Repos'd, where we threw cov'ring over him.

She

She ceas'd, and, grasping his bright-headed spear,
Forth went the Prince attended, as he went,
By his fleet hounds ; to the assembled Greeks 175
In council with majestic gait he moved,
And Euryclea, daughter wife of Ops,
Pisenor's son, call'd to the serving-maids.

Haste ye ! be diligent ! sweep the palace-floor
And sprinkle it ; then give the sumptuous seats 180
Their purple coverings. Let others cleanse
With sponges all the tables, wash and rinse
The beakers well, and goblets rich-emboss'd ;
Run others to the fountain, and bring thence
Water with speed. The suitors will not long 185
Be absent, but will early come to-day,
For this day is a public * festival.

So she ; whom all, obedient, heard ; forth went
Together, twenty to the chrystal fount,
While in their sev'ral provinces the rest 190
Bestirr'd them brisk at home. Then enter'd all
The suitors, and began cleaving the wood.
Meantime, the women from the fountain came,
Whom soon the swine-herd follow'd, driving three
His fattest brawns ; them in the spacious court 195
He feeding left, and to Ulysses' side
Approaching, courteously bespake the Chief.

Guest ! look the Grecians on thee with respect
At length, or still disdainful as before ?

* The new moon.

Then,

Then, answer thus Ulysses wife return'd. 200
Yes—and I would that vengeance from the Gods
Might pay their insolence, who in a house
Not theirs, dominion exercise, and plan
Unseemly projects, shameless as they are!

Thus they conferr'd; and now Melanthius came 205
The goat-herd, driving, with the aid of two
His fellow-swains, the fattest of his goats
To feast the suitors. In the sounding porch
The goats he tied, then, drawing near, in terms
Reproachful thus assail'd Ulysses' ear. 210

How, stranger? persevere'st thou, begging, still
To vex the suitors? wilt thou not depart?
Scarce shall we settle this dispute, I judge,
'Till we have tasted each the other's fist;
Thou art unreasonable thus to beg 215
Here always—have the Greeks no feasts beside?

He spake, to whom Ulysses answer none
Return'd, but shook his brows, and, silent, fram'd
Terrible purposes. Then, third, approach'd
Chief o'er the herds, Philœtus; fatt'd goats 220
He for the suitors brought, with which he drove
An heifer; (ferry-men had pass'd them o'er,
Carriers of all who on their coast arrive)
He tied them in the sounding porch, then stood
Beside the swine-herd, to whom thus he said. 225

Who is this guest, Eumæus, here arrived
So lately? from what nation hath he come?

What

What parentage and country boasts the man?
 I pity him, whose figure seems to speak
 Royalty in him. Heav'n will surely plunge 230
 The race of common wand'ers deep in woe,
 If thus it destine even Kings to mourn.

He ceas'd; and, with his right hand, drawing nigh,
 Welcom'd Ulysses, whom he thus bespake.

Hail venerable guest! and be thy lot 235
 Prosp'rous at least hereafter, who art held
 At present, in the bonds of num'rous ills.
 Thou, Jupiter, of all the Gods, art most
 Severe, and spar'st not to inflict distress
 Even on creatures from thyself derived*. 240
 I had no sooner mark'd thee, than my eyes
 Swam, and the sweat gush'd from me at the thought
 Of dear Ulysses; for if yet he live
 And see the sun, such tatters, I suppose,
 He wears, a wand'rer among human-kind. 245
 But if already with the dead he dwell
 In Pluto's drear abode, oh then, alas
 For kind Ulysses! who consign'd to me,
 While yet a boy, his Cephaleian herds,
 And they have now increas'd to such a store 250
 Innumerable of broad-fronted bees,
 As only care like mine could have produced.
 These, by command of others, I transport

* He is often called—*παῖς ἀνδρῶν τοῦ θεοῦ*.

For their regale, who neither heed his son,
Nor tremble at the anger of the Gods, 255
But long have wish'd ardently to divide
And share the substance of our absent Lord.

Me, therefore, this thought occupies, and haunts
My mind not seldom; while the heir survives
It were no small offence to drive his herds 260
So far, and migrate to a foreign land;
Yet here to dwell, suffering oppressive wrongs
While I attend another's bees, appears
Still less supportable; and I had fled,
And I had serv'd some other mighty Chief 265
Long since, (for patience fails me to endure
My present lot) but that I cherish still
Some hope of my ill-fated Lord's return,
To rid his palace of these lawless guests.

To whom Ulysses, ever-wise, replied. 270
Herdsman! since neither void of sense thou seem'st,
Nor yet dishonest, but myself am sure
That thou art owner of a mind discrete,
Hear therefore, for I swear! bold I attest
Jove and this hospitable board, and these 275
The * Lares of the noble Chief, whose hearth
Protects me now, that, ere thy going hence,
Ulysses surely shall have reach'd his home,
And thou shalt see him, if thou wilt, thyself,

* Household Gods who presided over the hearth.

Slaying the suitors who now lord it here. 280

Him answer'd then the keeper of his beeves.
Oh stranger! would but the Saturnian King
Perform that word, thou should'st be taught (thyself
Eye-witness of it) what an arm is mine.

Eumæus also ev'ry power of heav'n 285
Entreated, that Ulysses might possess
His home again. Thus mutual they conferr'd.

Meantime, in conf'rence close the suitors plann'd
Death for Telemachus; but while they sat
Consulting, on their left the bird of Jove 290
An eagle soar'd, grasping a tim'rous dove.
Then, thus, Amphinomus the rest bespake.

Oh friends! our consultation how to slay
Telemachus, will never smoothly run
To its effect; but let us to the feast. 295

So spake Amphinomus, whose counsel pleased.
Then, all into the royal house repaired,
And on the thrones and couches throwing off
Their mantles, slew the fatted goats, the brawns,
The sheep full-sized, and heifer of the herd. 300
The roasted entrails first they shared, then fill'd
The beakers, and the swine-herd placed the cups;
Philœtius, chief intendant of the beeves,
Served all with baskets elegant of bread,
While all their cups Melanthius charged with wine, 305
And they assail'd at once the ready feast.
Meantime Telemachus, with forecast shrewd,

Fast by the marble threshold, but within
The spacious hall his father placed, to whom
A fordid feat he gave and scanty board. 310
A portion of the entrails, next, he set
Before him, fill'd a golden goblet high,
And thus, in presence of them all, began.

There seated now, drink as the suitors drink.
I will, myself, their biting taunts forbid, 315
And violence. This edifice is mine,
Not public property; my father first
Possess'd it, and my right from him descends.
Suitors! controul your tongues, nor with your hands
Offend, lest contest fierce and war ensue. 320

He ceas'd; they gnawing, fat, their lips, aghast
With wonder that Telemachus in his speech
Such boldness us'd. Then spake Eupithes' son,
Antinoüs, and the assembly thus address'd.

Let pass, ye Greeks! the language of the Prince, 325
Harsh as it is, and big with threats to us.
Had Jove permitted, his orations here,
Although thus eloquent, ere now had ceased.

So spake Antinoüs, whom Ulysses' son
Heard unconcern'd. And now the heralds came 330
In solemn pomp, conducting through the streets
A sacred hecatomb, when in the grove
Umbrageous of Apollo, King shaft-arm'd,
The assembled Grecians met. The sav'ry roast
Finish'd, and from the spits withdrawn, each shared 335
His

His portion of the noble feast, and such
As they enjoy'd themselves the attendants placed
Before Ulysses, for the Hero's son
Himself, Telemachus, had so enjoined.
But Pallas (that they might exasp'rate more 340
Ulysses) suffer'd not the suitor Chiefs
To banquet, guiltless of heart-piercing scoffs
Malign. There was a certain suitor named
Ctesippus, born in Samos; base of mind
Was he and profligate, but, in the wealth 345
Confiding of his father, woo'd the wife
Of long-exiled Ulysses. From his seat
The haughty suitors thus that man address'd.

Ye noble suitors, I would speak; attend!
The guest is served; he hath already shared 350
Equal with us; nor less the laws demand
Of hospitality; for neither just
It were nor decent, that a guest, received
Here by Telemachus, should be denied
His portion of the feast. Come then—myself 355
Will give to him, that he may also give
To her who laved him in the bath, or else
To whatsoever menial here he will.

So saying, he from a basket near at hand
Heav'd an ox-foot, and with a vig'rous arm 360
Hurl'd it. Ulysses gently bow'd his head,
Shunning the blow, but gratified his just

Repentment

Repentment with a broad * fardonic smile
 Of dread significance. He smote the wall.
 Then thus Telemachus rebuked the deed. 365

Ctesippus, thou art fortunate; the bone
 Struck not the stranger, for he shunn'd the blow;
 Else, I had surely thrust my glitt'ring lance
 Right through thee; then, no hymenæal rites
 Of thine should have employ'd thy father here, 370
 But thy funereal. No man therefore treat
 Me with indignity within these walls,

For though of late a child, I can discern
 Now, and distinguish between good and ill.
 Suffice it that we patiently endure 375

To be spectators daily of our sheep
 Slaughter'd, our bread consumed, our stores of wine
 Wasted; for what can one to all opposed?

Come then—persist no longer in offence
 And hostile hate of me; or if ye wish 380
 To slay me, pause not. It were better far

To die, and I had rather much be slain,
 Than thus to witness your atrocious deeds
 Day after day; to see our guests abused,

With blows insulted, and the women dragg'd 385
 With a licentious violence obscene
 From side to side of all this fair abode.

He said, and all sat silent, 'till at length
 Thus Agelaüs spake, Diastor's son.

* A smile of displeasure.

My friends! let none with contradiction thwart 390
And rude reply, words rational and just;
Assault no more the stranger, nor of all
The servants of renown'd Ulysses here
Harm any. My advice, both to the Queen
And to Telemachus, shall gentle be, 395
May it but please them. While the hope survived
Within your bosoms of the safe return
Of wise Ulysses to his native isle,
So long good reason was that she should use
Delay, and hold our wooing in suspense; 400
For had Ulysses come, that course had proved
Wifest and best; but that he comes no more
Appears, now, manifest. Thou, therefore, Prince!
Seeking thy mother, counsel her to wed
The noblest, and who offers richest dow'r, 405
That thou, for thy peculiar, may'st enjoy
Thy own inheritance in peace and ease,
And she, departing, find another home.
To whom Telemachus, discrete, replied.
I swear by Jove, and by my father's woes, 410
Who either hath deceased far from his home,
Or lives a wand'rer, that I interpose
No hindrance to her nuptials. Let her wed
Who offers most, and even whom she will.
But to dismiss her rudely were a deed 415
Unfilial—That I dare not—God forbid!

So

So spake Telemachus. Then Pallas struck
The suitors with delirium; wide they stretch'd
Their jaws with unspontaneous laughter loud;
Their meat dripp'd blood; tears fill'd their eyes, and dire
Prefages of approaching woe, their hearts. 421
Then thus the prophet * Theoclymenus.

Ah miserable men! what curse is this
That takes you now? night wraps itself around
Your faces, bodies, limbs; the palace shakes 425
With peals of groans—and oh, what floods ye weep!
I see the walls and arches dappled thick
With gore; the vestibule is throng'd, the court
On all sides throng'd with apparitions grim
Of slaughter'd men sinking into the gloom 430
Of Erebus; the sun is blotted out
From heav'n, and midnight whelms you premature.

He said, they, hearing, laugh'd; and thus the son
Of Polybus, Eurymachus replied.

This wand'rer from a distant shore hath left 435
His wits behind. Ho! there! conduct him hence
Into the forum; since he dreams it night
Already, teach him there that it is day.

Then answer'd godlike Theoclymenus.
I have no need, Eurymachus, of guides 440
To lead me hence, for I have eyes and ears,
The use of both my feet, and of a mind

* Who had sought refuge in the ship of Telemachus when he left Sparta, and came with him to Ithaca.

In no respect irrational or wild.

These shall conduct me forth, for well I know

That evil threatens you, such, too, as none

445

Shall 'scape of all the suitors, whose delight

Is to insult the unoffending guest

Received beneath this hospitable roof.

He said, and, issuing from the palace, fought

Piræus' house, who gladly welcom'd him.

450

Then all the suitors on each other cast

A look significant, and, to provoke

Telemachus the more, flew'd at his guests.

Of whom a youth thus, insolent, began.

No living wight, Telemachus, had e'er

455

Guests such as thine. Witness, we know not who,

This hungry vagabond, whose means of life

Are none, and who hath neither skill nor force

To earn them, a mere burthen on the ground.

Witness the other also, who upstarts

460

A prophet suddenly. Take my advice;

I counsel wisely; send them both on board

Some gallant bark to Sicily for sale;

Thus shall they somewhat profit thee at last.

So spake the suitors, whom Telemachus

465

Heard unconcern'd, and, silent, look'd and look'd

Toward his father, watching still the time

When he should punish that licentious throng.

Meantime, Icarius' daughter, who had placed

Her splendid seat opposite, heard distinct

470

Their taunting speeches. They, with noisy mirth,
Feasted deliciously, for they had slain
Many a fat victim; but a sadder feast
Than, soon, the Goddess and the warrior Chief
Should furnish for them, none shall ever share, 475
Of which their crimes had furnish'd first the cause.

A R G U M E N T

O F T H E

T W E N T Y - F I R S T . B O O K .

Penelope proposes to the suitors a contest with the bow, herself the prize. They prove unable to bend the bow; when Ulysses having with some difficulty possessed himself of it, manages it with the utmost ease, and dispatches his arrow through twelve rings erected for the trial.

B O O K X X I .

MINERVA now, Goddess cærulean-eyed,
 Prompted Icarius' daughter, the discrete
 Penelope, with bow and rings to prove
 Her suitors in Ulysses' courts, a game
 Terrible in conclusion to them all. 5
 First, taking in her hand the brazen key
 Well-forged, and fitted with an iv'ry grasp,
 Attended by the women of her train
 She sought her inmost chamber, the recess
 In which she kept the treasures of her Lord, 10
 His brass, his gold, and steel elaborate.
 Here lay his stubborn bow, and quiver fill'd
 With num'rous shafts, a fatal store. That bow

He had received and quiver from the hand
Of godlike Iphitus Eurytides, 15
Whom, in * Messenia, in the house he met
Of brave Orfilochus. Ulysses came
Demanding payment of arrearage due
From all that land; for a Messenian fleet
Had borne from Ithaca three hundred sheep, 20
With all their shepherds; for which cause, ere yet
Adult, he voyaged to that distant shore,
Deputed by his fire, and by the Chiefs
Of Ithaca, to make the just demand.
But Iphitus had thither come to seek 25
Twelve mares and twelve mule colts which he had lost,
A search that cost him soon a bloody death.
For, coming to the house of Hercules
The valiant task-performing son of Jove,
He perish'd there, slain by his cruel host 30
Who, heedless of heav'n's wrath, and of the rights
Of his own board, first fed, then slaughter'd him;
For in *his* house the mares and colts were hidden.
He, therefore, occupied in that concern,
Meeting Ulysses there, gave him the bow 35
Which, erst, huge Eurytus had borne, and which
Himself had from his dying fire received.
Ulysses, in return, on him bestowed
A spear and sword, pledges of future love

* A province of Laconia.

And hospitality ; but never more 40

They met each other at the friendly board,
For, ere that hour arrived, the son of Jove
Slew his own guest, the godlike Iphitus.
Thus came the bow into Ulysses' hands,
Which, never in his gallant barks he bore
To battle with him, (though he used it oft
In times of peace) but left it safely stored
At home, a dear memorial of his friend.

45

Soon as, divinest of her sex, arrived
At that same chamber, with her foot she press'd
The oaken threshold bright, on which the hand
Of no mean architect had stretch'd the line,
Who had erected also on each side
The posts on which the splendid portals hung,
She loos'd the ring and brace, then introduced 55
The key, and *aiming at them from without,
Struck back the bolts. The portals, at that stroke,
Sent forth a tone deep as the pastured bull's,
And flew wide open. She, ascending, next,
The elevated floor on which the chests 60
That held her own fragrant apparel stood,
With lifted hand aloft took down the bow
In its embroider'd bow-case safe enclosed.
Then, sitting there, she lay'd it on her knees,

* The reader will of course observe, that the whole of this process implies a sort of mechanism very different from that with which we are acquainted.—The translation, I believe, is exact.

Weeping aloud, and drew it from the case. 65
Thus weeping over it long time she sat,
'Till satiate, at the last, with grief and tears,
Descending by the palace steps she fought
Again the haughty suitors, with the bow
Elastic, and the quiver in her hand 70
Replete with pointed shafts, a deadly store.
Her maidens, as she went, bore after her
A coffer fill'd with prizes by her Lord,
Much brass and steel; and when at length she came,
Loveliest of women, where the suitors sat, 75
Between the pillars of the stately dome
Pausing, before her beauteous face she held
Her lucid veil, and by two matrons chaste
Supported, the assembly thus address'd.
Ye noble suitors hear, who rudely haunt 80
This palace of a Chief long absent hence,
Whose substance ye have now long time consumed,
Nor palliative have yet contrived, or could,
Save your ambition to make me a bride—
Attend this game to which I call you forth. 85
Now suitors! prove yourselves with this huge bow
Of wide-renown'd Ulysses; he who draws
Easiest the bow, and who his arrow sends
Through twice six rings, he takes me to his home,
And I must leave this mansion of my youth 90
Plenteous, magnificent, which, doubtless, oft
I shall remember even in my dreams.

So saying, she bade Eumæus lay the bow
Before them, and the twice six rings of steel.
He wept, received them, and obey'd; nor wept 95
The herdsman less, seeing the bow which erst
His Lord had occupied; when at their tears
Indignant, thus, Antinoüs began.

Ye rural drones, whose purblind eyes see not
Beyond the present hour, egregious fools! 100
Why weeping trouble ye the Queen, too much
Before afflicted for her husband lost?
Either partake the banquet silently,
Or else go weep abroad, leaving the bow,
That stubborn test, to us; for none, I judge, 105
None here shall bend this polish'd bow with ease,
Since in this whole assembly I discern
None like Ulysses, whom myself have seen
And recollect, though I was then a boy.

He said, but in his heart, meantime, the hope 110
Cherish'd, that he should bend, himself, the bow,
And pass the rings; yet was he destin'd first
Of all that company to taste the steel
Of brave Ulysses' shaft, whom in that house
He had so oft dishonour'd, and had urged 115
So oft all others to the like offence.
Amidst them, then, the sacred might arose
Of young Telemachus, who thus began.

Saturnian Jove questionless hath deprived
Me of all reason. My own mother, fam'd 120
For

For wisdom as she is, makes known to all
Her purpose to abandon this abode
And follow a new mate, while, heedless, I
Trifle and laugh as I were still a child.
But come, ye suitors! since the prize is such, 125
A woman, like to whom none can be found
This day in all Achaia; on the shores
Of sacred Pylus; in the cities proud
Of Argos or Mycenæ; or even here
In Ithaca; or yet within the walls 130
Of black Epirus; and since this yourselves
Know also, wherefore should I speak her praise?
Come then, delay not, waste not time in vain
Excuses, turn not from the proof, but bend
The bow, that thus the issue may be known. 135
I also will, myself, that task essay;
And should I bend the bow, and pass the rings,
Then shall not my illustrious mother leave
Her son forlorn, forsaking this abode
To follow a new spouse, while I remain 140
Disconsolate, although of age to bear,
Successful as my fire, the prize away.

So saying, he, started from his seat, cast off
His purple cloak, and lay'd his sword aside,
Then fix'd, himself, the rings, furrowing the earth 145
By line, and op'ning one long trench for all,
And stamping close the glebe. Amazement seized
All present, seeing with how prompt a skill

He executed, though untaught, his task.

Then, hasting to the portal, there he stood. 150

Thrice, struggling, he essay'd to bend the bow,

And thrice desisted, hoping still to draw

The * bow-string home, and shoot through all the rings.

And now the fourth time striving with full force

He had prevail'd to string it, but his fire 155

Forbad his eager efforts by a sign.

Then thus the royal youth to all around—

Gods! either I shall prove of little force

Hereafter, and for manly feats unapt,

Or I am yet too young, and have not strength 160

To quell the aggressor's contumely. But come—

(For ye have strength surpassing mine) try ye

The bow, and bring this contest to an end.

He ceas'd, and set the bow down on the floor,

Reclining it against the shaven pannels smooth 165

That lined the wall; the arrow next he placed,

Leaning against the bow's bright-polish'd horn,

And to the feat, whence he had ris'n, return'd.

Then thus Eupithes' son, Antinoüs spake.

My friends! come forth successive from the † right,

Where he who ministers the cup begins. 171

* This first attempt of Telemachus and the suitors was not an attempt to shoot, but to lodge the bow-string on the opposite horn, the bow having been released at one end, and slackened while it was laid by.

† Antinoüs prescribes to them this manner of rising to the trial for the good omen's sake, the left-hand being held unpropitious.

So spake Antinoüs, and his counsel pleased.
Then, first, Leiodes, CEnop's son, arose.
He was their soothsayer, and ever sat
Beside the beaker, inmost of them all. 175
To him alone, of all, licentious deeds
Were odious, and, with indignation fired,
He witness'd the excesses of the rest.
He then took foremost up the shaft and bow,
And, station'd at the portal, strove to bend 180
But bent it not, fatiguing, first, his hands
Delicate and uncustom'd to the toil.
He ceased, and the assembly thus bespake.

My friends, I speed not; let another try;
For many Princes shall this bow of life 185
Bereave, since death more eligible seems,
Far more, than loss of her, for whom we meet
Continual here, expecting still the prize.
Some suitor, haply, at this moment, hopes
That he shall wed whom long he hath desired, 190
Ulysses' wife, Penelope; let him
Essay the bow, and, trial made, address
His spousal offers to some other fair
Among the long-stoled Princesses of Greece,
This Princess leaving his, whose proffer'd gifts 195
Shall please her most, and whom the Fates ordain.

He said, and set the bow down on the floor,
Reclining it against the shaven pannels smooth
That lined the wall; the arrow, next, he placed,

Leaning

Leaning against the bow's bright-polish'd horn, 200
 And to the feat whence he had ris'n return'd.
 Then him Antinoüs, angry, thus reproved.

What word, Leiodes, grating to our ears
 Hath escap'd thy lips? I hear it with disdain.
 Shall this bow fatal prove to many a Prince, 205
 Because thou hast, thyself, too feeble proved
 To bend it? no. Thou wast not born to bend
 The unpliant bow, or to direct the shaft,
 But here are nobler who shall soon prevail.

He said, and to Melanthius gave command, 210
 The goat-herd. Hence, Melanthius, kindle fire;
 Beside it place, with fleeces spread, a form
 Of length commodious; from within procure
 A large round cake of fuet next, with which
 When we have chafed and suppled the tough bow 215
 Before the fire, we will again essay
 To bend it, and decide the doubtful strife.

He ended, and Melanthius, kindling fire
 Beside it placed, with fleeces spread, a form
 Of length commodious; next, he brought a cake 220
 Ample and round of fuet from within,
 With which they chafed the bow, then tried again
 To bend, but bent it not; superior strength
 To theirs that task required. Yet two, the rest
 In force surpassing, made no trial yet, 225
 Antinoüs, and Eurymachus the brave.

Then went the herdsman and the swine-herd forth
Together ; after whom, the glorious Chief
Himself the house left also, and when all
Without the court had met, with gentle speech 230
Ulysses, then, the faithful pair address'd.

Herdsman ! and thou, Eumæus ! shall I keep
A certain secret close, or shall I speak
Outright ? my spirit prompts me, and I will.
What welcome should Ulysses at your hands 235
Receive, arriving suddenly at home,
Some God his guide ? would ye the suitors aid,
Or would ye aid Ulysses ? answer true.

Then thus the chief intendant of his herds.
Would Jove but grant me my desire, to see 240
Once more the Hero, and would some kind Pow'r
Restore him, I would shew thee soon an arm
Strenuous to serve him, and a dauntless heart.

Eumæus, also, fervently implored
The Gods in pray'r, that they would render back 245
Ulysses to his home. He, then, convinced
Of their unfeigning honesty, began.

Behold him ! I am he myself, arrived
After long sufferings in the twentieth year !
I know how welcome to yourselves alone 250
Of all my train I come ; for I have heard
None others praying for my safe return.
I therefore tell you truth ; should heav'n subdue
The suitors under me, ye shall receive

Each

Each at my hands a bride, with lands and house 255
Near to my own, and ye shall be thenceforth
Dear friends and brothers of the Prince my son.
Lo! also this indisputable proof
That ye may know and trust me. View it here.
It is the scar which in Parnassus erst 260
(Where with the sons I hunted of renown'd
Autolycus) I from a boar received.

So saying, he stripp'd his tatters, and unveil'd
The whole broad scar; then, soon as they had seen
And surely recognized the mark, each cast 265
His arms around Ulysses, wept, embraced
And press'd him to his bosom, kissing oft
His brows and shoulders, who as oft their hands
And foreheads kiss'd, nor had the setting sun
Beheld them satisfied, but that himself 270
Ulysses thus admonished them, and said.

Cease now from tears, lest any, coming forth,
Mark and report them to our foes within.
Now, to the hall again, but one by one,
Not all at once, I foremost, then yourselves, 275
And this shall be the sign. Full well I know
That, all unanimous, they will oppose
Deliv'ry of the bow and shafts to me;
But thou, (proceeding with it to my seat)
Eumæus, noble friend! shalt give the bow 280
Into my grasp; then bid the women close
The massy doors, and should they hear a groan

Or other noise made by the Princes shut
 Within the hall, let none set step abroad,
 But all work silent. Be the palace-door 285
 Thy charge, my good Philœtius! key it fast
 Without a moment's pause, and fix the * brace.

He ended, and, returning to the hall,
 Resumed his seat; nor stay'd his servants long
 Without, but follow'd their illustrious Lord. 290
 Eurymachus was busily employ'd
 Turning the bow, and chafing it before
 The sprightly blaze, but, after all, could find
 No pow'r to bend it. Disappointment wrung
 A groan from his proud heart, and thus he said. 295

Alas! not only for myself I grieve,
 But grieve for all. Nor, though I mourn the loss
 Of such a bride, mourn I that loss alone,
 (For lovely Grecians may be found no few
 In Ithaca, and in the neighbour isles) 300
 But should we so inferior prove at last
 To brave Ulysses, that no force of ours
 Can bend his bow, we are for ever shamed.

To whom Antinoüs, thus, Eupithes' son.
 Not so; (as even thou art well-affured 305
 Thyself, Eurymachus!) but Phœbus claims
 This day his own. Who then, on such a day,
 Would strive to bend it? Let it rather rest.

* The *δεσμός* seems to have been a strap designed to close the only aperture by which the bolt could be displaced, and the door opened.

And

And should we leave the rings where now they stand,
I trust that none ent'ring Ulysses' house 310
Will dare displace them. Cup-bearer, attend!
Serve all with wine, that, first, libation made,
We may religiously lay down the bow.
Command ye too Melanthius, that he drive
Hither the fairest goats of all his flocks 315
At dawn of day, that burning, first, the thighs
To the ethereal archer, we may make
New trial, and decide, at length, the strife.

So spake Antinoüs, and his counsel pleased.
The heralds, then, pour'd water on their hands, 320
While youths crown'd high the goblets which they bore
From right to left, distributing to all.
When each had made libation, and had drunk
'Till well sufficed, then, artful to effect
His shrewd designs, Ulysses thus began. 325

Hear, O ye suitors of th' illustrious Queen,
My bosom's dictates. But I shall entreat
Chiefly Eurymachus and the godlike youth
Antinoüs, whose advice is wisely giv'n.

Tamper no longer with the bow, but leave 330
The matter with the Gods, who shall decide
The strife to-morrow, fav'ring whom they will.
Meantime, grant *me* the polish'd bow, that I
May trial make among you of my force,
If I retain it still in like degree 335
As erst, or whether wand'ring and defect

Of nourishment have worn it all away.

He said, whom they with indignation heard
Extreme, alarm'd lest he should bend the bow,
And sternly thus Antinoüs replied.

340

Desperate vagabond ! ah wretch deprived
Of reason utterly ! art not content ?

Esteem'st it not distinction proud enough
To feast with us the nobles of the land ?

None robs thee of thy share, thou witnest
Our whole discourse, which, save thyself alone,
No needy vagrant is allow'd to hear.

345

Thou art befooled by wine, as many have been,
Wide-throated drinkers, unrestrain'd by rule.

Wine in the mansion of the mighty Chief

350

Pirithoüs, made the valiant Centaur mad
Eurytion, at the * Lapithæan feast.

He drank to drunkenness, and being drunk,
Committed great enormities beneath

Pirithous' roof, and such as fill'd with rage

355

The Hero-guests, who therefore by his feet
Dragg'd him right through the vestibule, amerced

Of nose and ears, and he departed thence

Provoked to frenzy by that foul disgrace,

Whence war between the human kind arose

360

* When Pirithoüs, one of the Lapithæ, married Hippodamia, daughter of Adraustus, he invited the Centaurs to the wedding. The Centaurs, intoxicated with wine, attempted to ravish the wives of the Lapithæ, who, in resentment of that insult, slew them.

And

And the bold Centaurs—but he first incurred
By his ebriety that mulct severe.

Great evil, also, if thou bend the bow,
To thee I prophecy; for thou shalt find
Advocate or protector none in all

365

This people, but we will dispatch thee hence
Incontinent on board a fable bark
To Echetus, the scourge of human kind,
From whom is no escape. Drink then in peace,
And contest shun with younger men than thou.

370

Him answer'd, then, Penelope discrete.
Antinoüs! neither seemly were the deed
Nor just, to maim or harm whatever guest
Whom here arrived Telemachus receives.
Canst thou expect, that should he even prove
Stronger than ye, and bend the massy bow,
He will conduct me hence to his own home,
And make me his own bride? No such design
His heart conceives, or hope; nor let a dread
So vain the mind of any overcloud
Who banquets here, since it dishonours me.

375

380

So she; to whom Eurymachus reply'd,
Offspring of Polybus. O matchless Queen!
Icarius' prudent daughter! none suspects
That thou wilt wed with him; a mate so mean
Should ill become thee; but we fear the tongues
Of either sex, lest some Achaian say
Hereafter, (one inferior far to us)

385

Ah ! how unworthy are they to compare
With him whose wife they seek ! to bend his bow 390
Pass'd all their pow'r, yet this poor vagabond,
Arriving from what country none can tell,
Bent it with ease, and shot through all the rings.
So will they speak, and so shall we be shamed.

Then answer, thus, Penelope return'd. 395
No fair report, Eurymachus, attends
Their names or can, who, riotous as ye,
The house dishonour, and consume the wealth
Of such a Chief. Why shame ye thus *yourselves* ?
The guest is of athletic frame, well form'd, 400
And large of limb ; he boasts him also sprung
From noble ancestry. Come then—consent—
Give him the bow, that we may see the proof ;
For thus I say, and thus will I perform ;
Sure as he bends it, and Apollo gives 405
To him that glory, tunic fair and cloak
Shall be his meed from me, a javelin keen
To guard him against men and dogs, a sword
Of double edge, and sandals for his feet,
And I will send him whither most he would. 410

Her answer'd then prudent Telemachus.
Mother—the bow is mine ; and, save myself,
No Greek hath right to give it, or refuse.
None who in rock-bound Ithaca possess
Dominion, none in the steed-pastured isles 415
Of Elis, if I chose to make the bow

His

His own for ever, should that choice controul.
But thou into the house repairing, ply
Spindle and loom, thy province, and enjoin
Diligence to thy maidens; for the bow 420
Is man's concern alone, and shall be mine
Especially, since I am master here.

She heard astonish'd, and the prudent speech
Reposing of her son deep in her heart,
Withdrew; then mounting with her female train 425
To her superior chamber, there she wept
Her lost Ulysses, 'till Minerva bathed
With balmy dews of sleep her weary lids.
And now the noble swine-herd bore the bow
Toward Ulysses, but with one voice all 430
The suitors, clamorous, reproved the deed,
Of whom a youth, thus, insolent exclaim'd.

Thou clumsy swine-herd, whither bear'st the bow,
Delirious wretch? the hounds that thou hast train'd
Shall eat thee at thy solitary home 435
Ere long, let but Apollo prove, at last,
Propitious to us, and the Pow'rs of heav'n.

So they, whom hearing he replaced the bow
Where erst it stood, terrified at the sound
Of such loud menaces; on the other side 440
Telemachus as loud assail'd his ear.

Friend! forward with the bow; or soon repent
That thou obey'dst the many. I will else
With huge stones drive thee, younger as I am,

Back to the field. My strength surpaffes thine. 445
I would to heav'n that I in force excell'd
As far, and prowess, every fuitor here!
So would I soon give rude difmiffion hence
To fome, who live but to imagine harm.

He ceas'd, whose words the fuitors laughing heard,
And, for their fake, in part their wrath resign'd 451
Againft Telemachus; then through the hall
Eumæus bore, and to Ulyffes' hand
Consign'd the bow; next, fummoning abroad
The ancient nurse, he gave her thus in charge. 455

It is the pleasure of Telemachus,
Sage Euryclea! that thou key secure
The doors; and should ye hear, perchance, a groan
Or other noife made by the Princes shut
Within the hall, let none look, curious, forth, 460
But each in quietnefs purfue her work.

So he; nor flew his words ufelefs away,
But fhe, incontinent, shut fast the doors.
Then, noifelefs, fprang Philætiſtus forth, who clos'd
The portals alfo of the palace-court. 465
A ſhip-rope of Ægyptian reed, it chanced,
Lay in the veſtibuſe; with that he braced
The doors ſecurely, and re-entring fill'd
Again his feat, but, watchful, eyed his Lord.
He, now, affaying with his hand the bow, 470
Made curious trial of it ev'ry way,
And turn'd it on all ſides, left haply worms

Had in its master's absence drill'd the horn.
Then thus a suitor to his next remark'd.

He hath an eye, methinks, exactly skill'd 475
In bows, and steals them; or perhaps, at home,
Hath such himself, or feels a strong desire
To make them; so inquisitive the rogue
Adept in mischief, shifts it to and fro!

To whom another, insolent, replied. 480
I wish him like prosperity in all
His efforts, as attends his effort made
On this same bow, which he shall never bend.

So they; but when the wary Hero wife
Had made his hand familiar with the bow 485
Poising it and examining—at once—
As when in harp and song adept, a bard
Unlab'ring strains the chord to a new lyre,
The twisted entrails of a sheep below

With fingers nice inserting, and above, 490
With such facility Ulysses bent

His own huge bow, and with his right hand play'd
The nerve, which in its quick vibration sang
Clear as the swallow's voice. Keen anguish seized
The suitors, wan grew ev'ry cheek, and Jove 495
Gave him his rolling thunder for a sign.

That omen, granted to him by the son
Of wily Saturn, with delight he heard.

He took a shaft that at the table side
Lay ready drawn; but in his quiver's womb 500

The

The rest yet slept, by those Achaians proud
 To be, ere long, experienced. True he lodg'd
 The arrow on the centre of the bow,
 And, occupying still his seat, drew home
 Nerve and notch'd arrow-head; with stedfast sight 505
 He aimed and sent it; right through all the rings
 From first to last the steel-charged weapon flew
 Issuing beyond, and to his son he spake.

Thou need'st not blush, young Prince, to have received
 A guest like me; neither my arrow swerved, 510
 Nor labour'd I long time to draw the bow;
 My strength is unimpair'd, not such as these
 In scorn affirm it. But the waning day
 Calls us to supper, * after which succeeds
 Jocund variety, the song, the harp, 515
 With all that heightens and adorns the feast.

He said, and with his brows gave him the sign.
 At once the son of the illustrious Chief
 Slung his keen faulchion, grasp'd his spear, and stood
 Arm'd bright for battle at his father's side. 520

* This is an instance of the *Σαρδανιον μάλα τοιον* mentioned in Book XX.; such as, perhaps, could not be easily paralleled. I question if there be a passage, either in antient or modern tragedy, so truly terrible as this seeming levity of Ulysses, in the moment when he was going to begin the slaughter.

A R G U M E N T

O F T H E

T W E N T Y - S E C O N D B O O K .

Ulyſſes, with ſome little aſſiſtance from Telemachus, Eumæus and Philœtius, ſlays all the ſuitors, and twelve of the female ſervants who had allowed themſelves in illicit intercourſe with them, are hanged. Melanthius alſo is puniſhed with miſerable mutilation.

B O O K XXII.

THEN, girding up his rags, Ulyſſes ſprang
With bow and full-charged quiver to the door;
Looſe on the broad ſtone at his feet he pour'd
His arrows, and the ſuitors, thus, beſpake.

This prize, though difficult, hath been atchieved. 5
Now for another mark which never man
Struck yet, but I will ſtrike it if I may,
And if Apollo make that glory mine.

He ſaid, and at Antinoüs aimed direct
A bitter ſhaft; he, purpoſing to drink, 10
Both hands advanced toward the golden cup
Twin-ear'd, nor aught ſuſpected death ſo nigh.
For who, at the full banquet, could ſuſpect

That

That any single guest, however brave,
Should plan his death, and execute the blow ? 15
Yet him Ulysses with an arrow pierced
Full in the throat, and through his neck behind
Started the glitt'ring point. Aflant he droop'd ;
Down fell the goblet, through his nostrils flew
The spouted blood, and spurning with his foot 20
The board, he spread his viands in the dust.
Confusion, when they saw Antinoüs fall'n,
Seized all the suitors ; from the thrones they sprang,
Flew ev'ry way, and on all sides explored
The palace-walls, but neither sturdy lance 25
As erst, nor buckler could they there discern.
Then, furious, to Ulysses thus they spake.

Thy arrow, stranger, was ill-aimed ; a man
Is no just mark. Thou never shalt dispute
Prize more. Inevitable death is thine. 30
For thou hast slain a Prince noblest of all
In Ithaca, and shalt be vultures' food.

Various their judgments were, but none believed
That he had slain him wittingly, nor saw
Th' infatuate men fate hov'ring o'er them all. 35
Then thus Ulysses, louting dark, replied.

O dogs ! not fearing aught my safe return
From Ilium, ye have shorn my substance close,
Lain with my women forcibly, and fought,
While yet I lived, to make my comfort yours, 40
Heedless of the inhabitants of heav'n

Alike,

Alike, and of the just revenge of man.
But death is on the wing; death for you all.

He said; their cheeks all faded at the sound,
And each with sharpen'd eyes search'd ev'ry nook 45
For an escape from his impending doom,
'Till thus, alone, Eurymachus replied.

If thou indeed art he, the mighty Chief
Of Ithaca return'd, thou hast rehears'd
With truth the crimes committed by the Greeks 50
Frequent, both in thy house and in thy field.
But he, already, who was cause of all,
Lies slain, Antinoüs; he thy palace fill'd
With outrage, not solicitous so much
To win the fair Penelope, but thoughts 55
Far different framing, which Saturnian Jove
Hath baffled all; to rule, himself, supreme
In noble Ithaca, when he had kill'd
By an insidious stratagem thy son.
But he is slain. Now therefore, spare thy own, 60
Thy people; public reparation due
Shall sure be thine, and to appease thy wrath
For all the waste that, eating, drinking here
We have committed, we will yield thee, each,
Full twenty beeves, gold paying thee beside 65
And brass, 'till joy shall fill thee at the fight,
However just thine anger was before.

To whom Ulysses, frowning stern, replied.
Eurymachus, would ye contribute each

His whole inheritance, and other fums 70
Still add beside, ye should not, even so,
These hands of mine bribe to abstain from blood,
'Till ev'ry suitor suffer for his wrong.
Ye have your choice. Fight with me, or escape
(Whoever may) the terrours of his fate, 75
But ye all perish, if my thought be true.

He ended, they with trembling knees and hearts
All heard, whom thus Eurymachus address'd.

To your defence, my friends ! for respite none
Will he to his victorious hands afford, 80
But, arm'd with bow and quiver, will dispatch
Shafts from the door 'till he have slain us all.
Therefore to arms—draw each his sword—oppose
The tables to his shafts, and all at once
Rush on him ; that, dislodging him at least 85
From portal and from threshold, we may give
The city on all sides a loud alarm,
So shall this archer soon have shot his last.

Thus saying, he drew his brazen faulchion keen
Of double edge, and with a dreadful cry 90
Sprang on him ; but Ulysses with a shaft
In that same moment through his bosom driv'n
Transfix'd his liver, and down dropp'd his sword.
He, staggering around his table, fell
Convolv'd in agonies, and overturn'd 95
Both food and wine ; his forehead smote the floor ;
Woe fill'd his heart, and spurning with his heels

His

His vacant feat, he shook it 'till he died.
Then, with his faulchion drawn, Amphinomus
Advanced to drive Ulysses from the door, 100
And fierce was his assault; but, from behind,
Telemachus between his shoulders fix'd
A brazen lance, and urged it through his breast.
Full on his front, with hideous sound, he fell.
Leaving the weapon planted in his spine 105
Back flew Telemachus, left, 'had he stood
Drawing it forth, some enemy, perchance,
Should either pierce him with a sudden thrust
Oblique, or hew him with a downright edge.
Swift, therefore, to his father's side he ran, 110
Whom reaching, in wing'd accents thus he said.

My father! I will now bring thee a shield,
An helmet, and two spears; I will enclose
Myself in armour also, and will give
Both to the herdsman and Eumæus arms 115
Expedient now, and needful for us all.

To whom Ulysses, ever wise, replied.
Run; fetch them, while I yet have arrows left,
Left, single, I be jostled from the door.

He said, and, at his word, forth went the Prince, 120
Seeking the chamber where he had secured
The armour. Thence he took four shields, eight spears,
With four hair-crested helmets, charged with which
He hasted to his father's side again,
And, arming first himself, furnish'd with arms 125

His two attendants. Then, all clad alike
 In splendid brass, beside the dauntless Chief
 Ulysses, his auxiliars firm they stood.
 He, while a single arrow unemploy'd
 Lay at his foot, right-aiming, ever pierced 130
 Some suitor through, and heaps on heaps they fell.
 But when his arrows fail'd the royal Chief,
 His bow reclining at the portal's side
 Against the palace-wall, he flung, himself,
 A four-fold buckler on his arm, he fix'd 135
 A casque whose crest waved awful o'er his brows
 On his illustrious head, and fill'd his gripe
 With two stout spears, well-headed, both, with brass.

There was a certain postern* in the wall
 At the gate-side, the customary pass 140
 Into a narrow street, but barr'd secure.
 Ulysses bade his faithful swine-herd watch
 That egrefs, station'd near it, for it own'd
 One sole approach; then Agelaüs loud
 Exhorting all the suitors, thus exclaim'd. 145

Oh friends! will none, ascending to the door
 Of yonder postern, summon to our aid
 The populace, and spread a wide alarm?

* If the ancients found it difficult to ascertain clearly the situation of this *οπισθοφυγή*, well may we. The Translator has given it the position which to him appeared most probable.—There seem to have been two of these posterns, one leading to a part from which the town might be alarmed, the other to the chamber to which Telemachus went for armour. There was one, perhaps, on each side of the portal, and they appear to have been at some height above the floor.

So shall this archer soon have shot his last.

To whom the keeper of the goats replied 150

Melanthius. Agelaüs! Prince renown'd!

That may not be. The postern and the gate*

Neighbour too near each other, and to force

The narrow egrefs were a vain attempt;

One valiant man might thence repulse us all. 155

But come—myself will furnish you with arms

Fetch'd from above; for there, as I suppose,

(And not elsewhere) Ulysses and his son

Have hidden them, and there they shall be found.

So spake Melanthius, and, ascending, fought 160

Ulysses' chambers through the winding stairs

And gall'ries of the house. Twelve bucklers thence

He took, as many spears, and helmets bright

As many, shagg'd with hair, then swift return'd

And gave them to his friends. Trembled the heart 165

Of brave Ulysses, and his knees, at sight

Of his opposers putting armour on,

And shaking each his spear; arduous indeed

Now seem'd his task, and in wing'd accents brief

Thus to his son Telemachus he spake. 170

Either some woman of our train contrives

Hard battle for us, furnishing with arms

The suitors, or Melanthius arms them all.

Him answer'd then Telemachus discrete.

Father, this fault was mine, and be it charged 175

* At which Ulysses stood.

On none beside; I left the chamber-door
Unbarr'd, which, more attentive than myself,
Their spy perceived. But haste, Eumæus, shut
The chamber-door, observing well, the while,
If any women of our train have done 180
This deed, or whether, as I more suspect,
Melanthius, Dolius' son, have giv'n them arms.

Thus mutual they conferr'd; meantime, again
Melanthius to the chamber flew in quest
Of other arms. Eumæus, as he went, 185
Mark'd him, and to Ulysses thus he spake.

Laertes' noble son, for wiles renown'd!
Behold, the traytor, whom ourselves supposed,
Seeks yet again the chamber! Tell me plain,
Shall I, should I superior prove in force, 190
Slay him, or shall I drag him thence to thee,
That he may suffer at thy hands the doom
Due to his treasons perpetrated oft
Against thee, here, even in thy own house?

Then answer thus Ulysses threw'd return'd. 195
I, with Telemachus, will here immew
The lordly suitors close, rage as they may.
Ye two, the while, bind fast Melanthius' hands
And feet behind his back, then cast him bound
Into the chamber, and (the door secured) 200
Pass underneath his arms a double chain,
And by a pillar's top weigh him aloft
'Till he approach the rafters, there to endure,

Living long time, the mis'ries he hath earned.

He spake ; they prompt obey'd ; together both 205

They fought the chamber, whom the wretch within

Heard not, exploring ev'ry nook for arms.

They watching stood the door, from which, at length,

Forth came Melanthius, bearing in one hand

A casque, and in the other a broad shield 210

Time-worn and chapp'd with drought, which in his youth

Warlike Laertes had been wont to bear.

Long time neglected it had lain, 'till age

Had loos'd the futures of its bands. At once

Both, springing on him, seized and drew him in 215

Forcibly by his locks, then cast him down

Prone on the pavement, trembling at his fate.

With painful stricture of the cord his hands

They bound and feet together at his back,

As their illustrious master had enjoined, 220

Then weigh'd him with a double chain aloft

By a tall pillar to the palace-roof,

And thus, deriding him, Eumæus spake.

Now, good Melanthius, on that fleecy bed

Reclined, as well befits thee, thou wilt watch 225

All night, nor when the golden dawn forsakes

The ocean stream, will she escape thine eye,

But thou wilt duly to the palace drive

The fattest goats, a banquet for thy friends.

So saying, he left him in his dreadful sling. 230

Then, arming both, and barring fast the door,

They

They fought brave Laertiades again.
And now, courageous at the portal stood
Those four, by numbers in the interior house
Opposed of adversaries fierce in arms, 235
When Pallas, in the form and with the voice
Approach'd of Mentor, whom Laertes' son
Beheld, and joyful at the sight, exclaim'd.

Help, Mentor! help—now recollect a friend
And benefactor, born when thou wast born. 240

So he, not unsuspicious that he saw
Pallas, the heroine of heav'n. Meantime
The suitors fill'd with menaces the dome,
And Agelaüs, first, Damastor's son,
In accents harsh rebuked the Goddess thus. 245

Beware, oh Mentor! that he lure thee not
To oppose the suitors and to aid himself,
For thus will we. Ulysses and his son
Both slain, in vengeance of thy purpos'd deeds
Against us, we will slay *thee* next, and thou 250
With thy own head shalt satisfy the wrong.
Your force thus quell'd in battle, all thy wealth
Whether in house or field, mingled with his,
We will confiscate, neither will we leave
Or son of thine, or daughter in thy house 255
Alive, nor shall thy virtuous consort more
Within the walls of Ithaca be seen.

He ended, and his words with wrath inflamed
Minerva's heart the more; incensed, she turn'd

Toward

Toward Ulysses, whom she thus reproved. 260

Thou neither own'st the courage nor the force,
Ulysses, now, which nine whole years thou shoud'st
At Ilium, waging battle obstinate
For high-born Helen, and in horrid fight
Destroying multitudes, 'till thy advice 265
At last lay'd Priam's bulwark'd city low.

Why, in possession of thy proper home
And substance, mourn'st thou want of pow'r t' oppose
The suitors? Stand beside me, mark my deeds,
And thou shalt own Mentor Alcimides 270
A valiant friend, and mindful of thy love.

She spake; nor made she victory as yet
Entire his own, proving the valour, first,
Both of the sire and of his glorious son,
But, springing in a swallow's form aloft, 275
Perch'd on a rafter of the splendid roof.

Then, Agelaüs animated loud
The suitors, whom Eurynomus also roused,
Amphimedon, and Demoptolemus,
And Polyctorides, Pisander named, 280
And Polybus the brave; for noblest far
Of all the suitor-chiefs who now survived
And fought for life were these. The bow had quell'd
And shafts, in quick succession sent, the rest.

Then Agelaüs, thus, harangued them all. 285

We soon shall tame, O friends, this warrior's might,
Whom Mentor, after all his airy vaunts

Hath left, and at the portal now remain
Themselves alone. Dismiss not therefore, all,
Your spears together, but with six alone 290
Assail them first; Jove willing, we shall pierce
Ulysses, and subduing him, shall slay
With ease the rest; their force is safely scorn'd.

He ceas'd; and, as he bade, six hurl'd the spear
Together; but Minerva gave them all 295
A devious flight; * one struck a column, one
The planks of the broad portal, and a third
Flung right his ashen beam pondrous with brass
Against the wall. Then (ev'ry suitor's spear
Eluded) thus Ulysses gave the word— 300

Now friends! I counsel you that ye dismiss
Your spears at *them*, who, not content with past
Enormities, thirst also for our blood.

He said, and with unerring aim all threw
Their glitt'ring spears. Ulysses on the ground 305
Stretch'd Demoptolemus; Euryades
Fell by Telemachus; the swine-herd flew
Elātus, and the keeper of the bees
Pisander; in one moment all alike
Lay grinding with their teeth the dusty floor. 310
Back flew the suitors to the farthest wall,
On whom those valiant four advancing, each
Recover'd, quick, his weapon from the dead.

* The deviation of three only is described, which must be understood, therefore, as instances of the ill success of all.

Then

Then hurl'd the desperate suitors yet again
Their glittering spears, but Pallas gave to each 315
A frustrate course; one struck a column, one
The planks of the broad portal, and a third
Flung full his ashen beam against the wall.
Yet pierced Amphimedon the Prince's wrist,
But slightly, a skin-wound, and o'er his shield 320
Ctesippus reach'd the shoulder of the good
Eumæus, but his glancing weapon swift
O'erflew the mark, and fell. And now the four,
Ulysses, dauntless Hero, and his friends
All hurl'd their spears together in return, 325
Himself Ulysses, city-waster Chief,
Wounded Eurydamas; Ulysses' son
Amphimedon; the swine-herd Polybus;
And in his breast the keeper of the beeves
Ctesippus, glorying over whom, he cried. 330
Oh son of Polytherfes! whose delight
Hath been to taunt and jeer, never again
Boast foolishly, but to the Gods commit
Thy tongue, since they are mightier far than thou.
Take this—a compensation for thy pledge 335
Of hospitality, the huge ox-hoof,
Which while he roam'd the palace, begging alms,
Ulysses at thy bounteous hand received.
So gloried he; then, grasping still his spear,
Ulysses pierced Damastor's son, and, next, 340
Telemachus, enforcing his long beam

Sheer through his bowels and his back, transfierced
 Leiocritus; he prostrate smote the floor.

Then, Pallas from the lofty roof held forth
 Her host-confounding Ægis o'er their heads, 345

With'ring their souls with fear. They through the hall
 Fled, scatter'd as an herd, which rapid-wing'd

The gad-fly dissipates, infester fell

Of beeves, when vernal suns shine hot and long.

* But, as when bow-beak'd vultures crooked-claw'd 350
 Stoop from the mountains on the smaller fowl;

Terrified at the toils that spread the plain

The flock takes wing, they, darting from above,

Strike, seize, and slay, resistance or escape

Is none, the fowler's heart leaps with delight, 355

So they, pursuing through the spacious hall

The suitors, smote them on all sides, their heads

Sounded beneath the sword, with hideous groans

The palace rang, and the floor foam'd with blood.

Then flew Leiodes to Ulysses' knees, 360

Which clasping, in wing'd accents thus he cried.

I clasp thy knees, Ulysses! oh respect

My suit, and spare me! Never have I word

Injurious spoken, or injurious deed

* In this simile we seem to have a curious account of the antient manner of fowling. The nets (for *νέτρα* is used in that sense by Aristophanes) were spread on a plain; on an adjoining rising ground were stationed they who had charge of the vultures, (such Homer calls them) which were trained to the sport. The alarm being given to the birds below, the vultures were loosed, when if any of them escaped their talons, the nets were ready to enclose them. See Eustathius. Dacier. Clarke.

Attempted 'gainst the women of thy house, 365
But others, so transgressing, oft forbad.
Yet they abstain'd not, and a dreadful fate
Due to their wickedness have, therefore, found.
But I, their soothsayer alone, must fall,
Though unoffending; such is the return 370
By mortals made for benefits received!

To whom Ulysses, lowering-dark, replied.
Is that thy boast? Hast thou indeed for these
The seer's high office fill'd? Then, doubtless, oft
Thy pray'r hath been that distant far might prove 375
The day delectable of my return,
And that my comfort might thy own become
To bear thee children; wherefore thee I doom
To a dire death which thou shalt not avoid.

So saying, he caught the faulchion from the floor 380
Which Agelaüs had let fall, and smote
Leiodes, while he kneel'd, athwart his neck
So suddenly, that ere his tongue had ceased
To plead for life, his head was in the dust.
But Phemius, son of Terpius, bard divine, 385
Who, through compulsion, with his song regaled
The suitors, a like dreadful death escaped.
Fast by the postern, harp in hand, he stood,
Doubtful if, issuing, he should take his feat
Beside the altar of Hercæan * Jove, 390

* So called because he was worshipped within the *Ἐπὶ τοῦ* or wall that surrounded the court.

Where oft Ulysses offer'd, and his fire,
Fat thighs of beeves, or whether he should haste,
An earnest suppliant, to embrace his knees.
That course, at length, most pleas'd him ; then, between
The beaker and an argent-studded throne 395
He ground his sweet lyre, and seizing fast
The Hero's knees, him, suppliant, thus address'd.

I clasp thy knees, Ulysses ! oh respect
My suit, and spare me. Thou shalt not escape
Regret thyself hereafter, if thou slay 400
Me, charmer of the woes of Gods and men.
Self-taught am I, and treasure in my mind
Themes of all argument from heav'n inspired,
And I can sing to thee as to a God.
Ah, then, behold me not. Put ev'n the wish 405
Far from thee ! for thy own beloved son
Can witness, that not drawn by choice, or driv'n
By stress of want, resorting to thine house
I have regaled these revellers so oft,
But under force of mightier far than I. 410

So he ; whose words soon as the sacred might
Heard of Telemachus, approaching quick
His father, thus, humane, he interposed.

Hold—Harm not with the vengeful faulchion's edge
This blameless man ; and we will also spare 415
Medon the herald, who hath ever been
A watchful guardian of my boyish years,
Unless Philoetius have already slain him,

Or

Or else Eumæus, or thyself, perchance,
Unconscious, in the tumult of our foes. 420

He spake, whom Medon hearing (for he lay
Beneath a throne, and in a new-stript hide
Enfolded, trembling with the dread of death)
Sprang from his hiding-place, and casting off
The skin, flew to Telemachus, embraced 425
His knees, and in wing'd accents thus exclaim'd.

Prince! I am here—oh, pity me! repress
Thine own, and pacify thy father's wrath,
That he destroy not me, through fierce revenge
Of their iniquities who have consumed 430
His wealth, and, in their folly, scorn'd his son.

To whom Ulysses, ever-wise, replied,
Smiling complacent. Fear not; my own son
Hath pleaded for thee. Therefore (taught thyself
That truth) teach others the superior worth 435
Of benefits with injuries compared.
But go ye forth, thou and the sacred bard,
That ye may fit distant in yonder court
From all this carnage, while I give command,
Myself, concerning it, to those within. 440

He ceas'd; they going forth, took each his seat
Beside Jove's altar, but with careful looks
Suspicious, dreading without cease the sword.
Meantime Ulysses search'd his hall, in quest
Of living foes, if any still survived 445
Unpunish'd; but he found them all alike

Wet'ring

Wet'ring in dust and blood; num'rous they lay
 Like fishes when they strew the sinuous shore
 Of Ocean, from the grey gulph drawn aground
 In nets of many a mesh; they on the sands 450
 Lie spread, athirst for the salt wave, 'till hot
 The gazing sun dries all their life away;
 So lay the suitors heap'd, and thus at length
 The prudent Chief gave order to his son.

Telemachus! bid Euryclea come— 455
 Quickly, the nurse, to whom I would impart
 The purpose which now occupies me most.

He said; obedient to his fire, the Prince
 Smote on the door, and summon'd loud the nurse.

Arise, thou ancient governess of all 460
 Our female menials, and come forth; attend
 My father; he hath somewhat for thine ear.

So he; nor flew his words uselefs away,
 For, throwing wide the portal, forth she came,
 And, by Telemachus conducted, found 465
 Ere long Ulysses amid all the slain,
 With blood defiled and dust; dread he appear'd
 As from the pastur'd ox newly-devoured
 The lion stalking back; his ample chest
 With gory drops and his broad cheeks are hung, 470
 Tremendous spectacle! such seem'd the Chief,
 Blood-stain'd all over. She, the carnage spread
 On all sides seeing, and the pools of blood,
 Felt impulse forcible to publish loud.

That

That wond'rous triumph; but her Lord repress'd 475
The shout of rapture ere it burst abroad,
And in wing'd accents thus his will enforced.

Silent exult, O antient matron dear!
Shout not, be still. Unholy is the voice
Of loud thanksgiving over slaughter'd men. 480
Their own atrocious deeds and the Gods' will
Have slain all these; for whether noble guest
Arrived or base, they scoff'd at all alike,
And for their wickedness have, therefore, died.
But say; of my domestic women, who 485
Have scorn'd me, and whom find'st thou innocent?

To whom good Euryclea thus replied.
My son! I will declare the truth; thou keep'st
Female domestics fifty in thy house,
Whom we have made intelligent to comb 490
The fleece, and to perform whatever task.
Of these, twice six have overpass'd the bounds
Of modesty, respecting neither me,
Nor yet the Queen; and thy own son, adult
So lately, no permission had from her 495
To regulate the women of her train.
But I am gone, I fly with what hath pass'd
To the Queen's ear, who nought suspects, so sound
She sleeps, by some divinity compos'd.

Then answer, thus, Ulysses wife returned. 500
Hush, and disturb her not. Go. Summon first
Those wantons, who have long deserved to die.

He ceas'd; then issued forth the antient dame
To summon those bad women, and, meantime,
Calling his son, Philæti^{us}, and Eumæus, 505
Ulysses in wing'd accents thus began.

Bestir ye, and remove the dead; command
Those women also to your help; then cleanse
With bibulous sponges and with water all
The seats and tables; when ye shall have thus 510
Set all in order, lead those women forth,
And in the centre of the spacious court,
Between the scull'ry and the outer-wall
Smite them with your broad faulchions 'till they lose
In death the mem'ry of their secret loves 515
Indulged with wretches lawless as themselves.

He ended, and the damsels came at once
All forth, lamenting, and with tepid tears
Show'ring the ground; with mutual labour, first,
Bearing the bodies forth into the court, 520
They lodged them in the portico; meantime
Ulysses, stern, enjoin'd them haste, and, urged
By sad necessity, they bore all out.
With sponges and with water, next, they cleansed
The thrones and tables, while Telemachus 525
Beesom'd the floor, Eumæus in that work
Aiding him and the keeper of the beeves,
And those twelve damsels bearing forth the foil.
Thus, order giv'n to all within, they, next,
Led forth the women, whom they shut between 530

The

The scull'ry and the outer-wall in close
Durance, from which no pris'ner could escape,
And thus Telemachus discrete began.

An honourable death is not for these
By my advice, who have so often heap'd 535
Reproach on mine and on my mother's head,
And held lewd commerce with the sutor-train

He said, and noosing a strong galley-rope
To an huge column, led the cord around
The spacious dome, suspended so aloft 540
That none with quiv'ring feet might reach the floor.
As when a flight of doves ent'ring the copse,
Or broad-wing'd thrushes, strike against the net
Within, ill rest, entangled, there they find,
So they, suspended by the neck, expired 545
All in one line together. Death abhorr'd!

With restless feet awhile they beat the air,
Then ceas'd. And now through vestibule and hall
They led Melanthius forth. With ruthless steel
They pared away his ears and nose, pluck'd forth 550
His parts of shame, destin'd to feed the dogs,
And, still indignant, lopp'd his hands and feet.
Then, laving each his feet and hands, they fought
Again Ulysses; all their work was done,
And thus the Chief to Euryclea spake. 555

Bring blast-averting sulphur, nurse, bring fire!
That I may fumigate my walls; then bid
Penelope with her attendants down,

And fummon all the women of her train.

But Euryclea, thus, his nurse replied. 560

My son! thou hast well said; yet will I first
Serve thee with vest and mantle. Stand not here
In thy own palace cloath'd with tatters foul,
And beggarly—she will abhor the sight.

Then answer thus Ulysses wife return'd. 565
Not so. Bring fire for fumigation first.

He said; nor Euryclea his lov'd nurse
Longer delay'd, but sulphur brought and fire,
When he with purifying steams, himself,
Visited ev'ry part, the banquet-room, 570

The vestibule, the court. Ranging meantime
His house magnificent, the matron call'd
The women to attend their Lord in haste,
And they attended, bearing each a torch.
Then gather'd they around him all, sincere 575

Welcoming his return; with close embrace
Enfolding him, each kiss'd his brows, and each
His shoulders, and his hands lock'd fast in hers.
He, irresistible the impulse felt
To sigh and weep, well recognizing all. 580

A R G U M E N T
OF THE
T W E N T Y - T H I R D B O O K .

Ulyſſes, with ſome difficulty, convinces Penelope of his identity, who, at length, overcome by force of evidence, receives him to her arms with tranſport. He entertains her with a recital of his adventures, and in his narration the principal events of the poem are recapitulated. In the morning, Ulyſſes, Telemachus, the herdsman and the ſwine-herd, depart into the country.

B O O K XXIII.

AND now, with exultation loud the nurſe
Again aſcended, eager to apprize
The Queen of her Ulyſſes' ſafe return ;
Joy braced her knees, with nimbleſs of youth
She ſtepp'd, and at her ear, her thus beſpake. 5

Arife, Penelope ! dear daughter, ſee
With thy own eyes thy daily wiſh fulfill'd.
Ulyſſes is arriv'd ; hath reach'd at laſt
His native home, and all thoſe ſuitors proud
Hath ſlaughter'd, who his family diſtreſs'd, 10
His ſubſtance waſted, and controul'd his ſon.
To

To whom Penelope discrete replied.

Dear nurse ! the Gods have surely ta'en away
Thy judgment ; they transform the wise to fools,
And fools conduct to wisdom, and have marr'd
Thy intellect, who wast discrete before.
Why wilt thou mock me, wretched as I am,
With tales extravagant ? and why disturb
Those slumbers sweet that seal'd so fast mine eyes ?
For such sweet slumbers have I never known
Since my Ulysses on his voyage fail'd
To that bad city never to be named.

Down instant to thy place again—begone—
For had another of my maidens dared
Disturb my sleep with tidings wild as these, 25
I had dismiss'd her down into the house
More roughly; but thine age excuses *thee*.

To whom the venerable matron thus.
 I mock thee not, my child; no—he is come—
 Himself, Ulysses, even as I say, 30
 That stranger, object of the scorn of all.
 Telemachus well knew his fire arrived,
 But prudently conceal'd the tidings, so
 To insure the more the suitor's punishment.

35

So Euryclea; she transported heard,
And springing from the bed, wrapp'd in her arms
The antient woman, shedding tears of joy,
And in wing'd accents ardent thus replied.

Ah

Ah then, dear nurse inform me ! tell me true !

Hath he indeed arriv'd as thou declar'ft ? 40

How dared he to affail alone that band

Of shameless ones, for ever swarming here ?

Then Euryclea, thus, matron belov'd.

I nothing saw or knew ; but only heard

Groans of the wounded ; in th' interior house 45

We trembling sat, and ev'ry door was fast.

Thus all remain'd, 'till by his father sent,

Thy own son call'd me forth. Going, I found

Ulysses compass'd by the slaughter'd dead.

They cover'd wide the pavement, heaps on heaps. 50

It would have cheer'd thy heart to have beheld

Thy husband lion-like with crimson stains

Of slaughter and of dust all dappled o'er.

Heap'd in the portal, at this moment, lie

Their bodies, and he fumigates, meantime, 55

The house with sulphur and with flames of fire,

And hath, himself, sent me to bid thee down.

Follow me, then, that ye may give your hearts

To gladness, both, for ye have much endured ;

But the event, so long your soul's desire, 60

Is come ; himself hath to his household Gods

Alive return'd, thee and his son he finds

Unharm'd and at your home, nor hath he left

Unpunish'd one of all his enemies.

Her answer'd, then, Penelope discrete. 65

Ah dearest nurse ! indulge not to excess

This

This dang'rous triumph. Thou art well apprized
How welcome his appearance here would prove
To all, but chief, to me, and to his son,
Fruit of our love. But these things are not so; 70
Some God, resentful of their evil deeds,
And of their biting contumely severe,
Hath slain those proud; for whether noble guest
Arrived or base, alike they scoff'd at all,
And for their wickedness have therefore died. 75
But my Ulysses distant far, I know,
From Greece hath perish'd, and returns no more.

To whom thus Euryclea, nurse below'd.
What word, my daughter, hath escaped thy lips,
Who thus affirm'st thy husband, now within 80
And at his own hearth-side, for ever lost?
Canst thou be thus incredulous? Hear again—
I give thee yet proof past dispute, his scar
Imprinted by a wild-boar's iv'ry tusk.
Laving him I remark'd it, and desired, 85
Myself, to tell thee, but he, ever wise,
Compressing with both hands my lips, forbade.
Come, follow me. My life shall be the pledge.
If I deceive thee, kill me as thou wilt.

To whom Penelope, discrete, replied. 90
Ah, dearest nurse, sagacious as thou art,
Thou little know'st to scan the counsels wife
Of the eternal Gods. But let us seek
My son, however, that I may behold

The suitors dead, and him by whom they died. 95

So saying, she left her chamber, musing much

In her descent, whether to interrogate

Her Lord apart, or whether to imprint,

At once, his hands with kisses and his brows.

O'erpassing light the portal-step of stone 100

She enter'd. He sat opposite, illumed

By the hearth's sprightly blaze, and close before

A pillar of the dome, waiting with eyes

Downcast, 'till viewing him, his noble spouse

Should speak to him; but she sat silent long, 105

Her faculties in mute amazement held.

By turns she rivetted her eyes on his,

And, seeing him so foul attired, by turns

She recognized him not; then spake her son

Telemachus, and her silence thus reprov'd. 110

My mother! ah my hapless and my most

Obdurate mother! wherefore thus aloof

Shunn'st thou my father, neither at his side

Sitting affectionate, nor utt'ring word?

Another wife lives not who could endure 115

Such distance from her husband new-return'd

To his own country in the twentieth year,

After much hardship; but thy heart is still

As ever, less impressible than stone.

To whom Penelope, discrete, replied. 120

I am all wonder, O my son; my soul

Is stunn'd within me; pow'r to speak to him

Or to interrogate him have I none,
Or ev'n to look on him; but if indeed
He be Ulysses, and have reach'd his home, 125
I shall believe it soon, by proof convinced
Of signs, known only to himself and me.

She said; then smiled the Hero toil-inured,
And in wing'd accents thus spake to his son.

Leave thou, Telemachus, thy mother here 130
To sift and prove me; she will know me soon
More certainly; she sees me ill-attired
And squalid now; therefore she shews me scorn,
And no belief hath yet that I am he.
But we have need, thou and myself, of deep 135
Deliberation. If a man have slain
One only citizen, who leaves behind
Few interested to avenge his death,
Yet, flying, he forsakes both friends and home;
But we have slain the noblest Princes far 140
Of Ithaca, on whom our city most
Depended; therefore, I advise thee, think!

Him, prudent, then answer'd Telemachus.

Be that thy care, my father! for report
Proclaims *thee* shrewdest of mankind, with whom 145
In ingenuity may none compare.
Lead thou; to follow thee shall be our part
With prompt alacrity; nor shall, I judge,
Courage be wanting to our utmost force.

Thus

Thus then replied Ulysses, ever-wise. 150
 To me the safest counsel and the best
 Seems this. First wash yourselves, and put ye on
 Your tunics; bid ye, next, the maidens take
 Their best attire, and let the bard divine
 Harping melodious play a sportive dance, 155
 That, whether passenger or neighbour hear,
 All may imagine nuptials held within.
 So shall not loud report that we have slain
 All those, alarm the city, 'till we gain
 Our woods and fields, where, once arriv'd, such plans
 We will devise, as Jove shall deign to inspire. 161

He spake, and all, obedient, in the bath
 First laved themselves, then put their tunics on;
 The damsels also dress'd, and the sweet bard,
 Harping melodious, kindled strong desire 165
 In all, of jocund song and graceful dance.
 The palace under all its vaulted roof
 Remurmur'd to the feet of sportive youths
 And cinctured maidens, while no few abroad,
 Hearing such revelry within, remark'd.— 170

The Queen with many wooers, weds at last.
 Ah fickle and unworthy fair! too frail
 Always to keep inviolate the house
 Of her first Lord, and wait for his return.

So spake the people; but they little knew 175
 What had befall'n. Eurynome, meantime,
 With bath and unction serv'd th' illustrious Chief

Ulysses, and he saw himself attired
Royally once again in his own house.
Then, Pallas over all his features shed 180
Superior beauty, dignified his form
With added amplitude, and pour'd his curls
Like hyacinthine flow'rs down from his brows.
As when some artist by Minerva made
And Vulcan, wife to execute all tasks 185
Ingenious, borders silver with a wreath
Of gold, accomplishing a graceful work,
Such grace the Goddess o'er his ample chest
Copious diffused, and o'er his manly brows.

He, godlike, stepping from the bath, resumed 190
His former feat magnificent, and sat
Opposite to the Queen, to whom he said.

Penelope! the Gods to thee have giv'n
Of all thy sex, the most obdurate heart.
Another wife lives not who could endure 195
Such distance from her husband new-return'd
To his own country in the twentieth year,
After such hardship. But prepare me, nurse,
A bed, for solitary I must sleep,
Since she is iron, and feels not for me. 200

Him, answer'd then prudent Penelope.
I neither magnify thee, sir! nor yet
Depreciate thee, nor is my wonder such
As hurries me at once into thy arms,
Though my remembrance perfectly retains, 205
Such

Such as he was, Ulysses, when he fail'd
On board his bark from Ithaca—Go, nurse,
Prepare his bed, but not within the walls
Of his own chamber built with his own hands.
Spread it without, and spread it well with warm 210
Mantles, with fleeces, and with richest rugs.

So spake she, * proving him, and, not untouch'd
With anger at that word, thus he replied.

Penelope, that order grates my ear.
Who hath displaced my bed? The task were hard 215
E'en to an artist; other than a God
None might with ease remove it; as for man,
It might defy the stoutest in his prime
Of youth, to heave it to a different spot.
For in that bed elaborate, a sign, 220
A special sign consists; I was myself
The artificer; I fashion'd it alone.
Within the court a leafy olive grew
Lofty, luxuriant, pillar-like in girth.
Around this tree I built, with massy stones 225
Cemented close, my chamber, roof'd it o'er,
And hung the glutinated portals on.
I lopp'd the ample foliage and the boughs,

* The proof consisted in this—that the bed being attached to the stump of an olive tree still rooted, was immoveable, and Ulysses having made it himself, no person present, he must needs be apprized of the impossibility of her orders, if he were indeed Ulysses; accordingly, this demonstration of his identity satisfies all her scruples.

And sev'ring near the root its solid bole,
Smooth'd all the rugged stump with skilful hand, 230
And wrought it to a pedestal well squared
And modell'd by the line. I wimble, next,
The frame throughout, and from the olive-stump
Beginning, fashion'd the whole bed above
'Till all was finish'd, plated o'er with gold, 235
With silver, and with ivory, and beneath
Close interlaced with purple cordage strong.
Such sign I give thee. But if still it stand
Unmoved, or if some other, sev'ring sheer
The olive from its bottom, have displaced 240
My bed—that matter is best known to thee.

He ceas'd; she, conscious of the sign so plain
Giv'n by Ulysses, heard with flutt'ring heart
And fault'ring knees that proof. Weeping she ran
Direct toward him, threw her arms around 245
The Hero, kiss'd his forehead, and replied.

Ah my Ulysses! pardon me—frown not—
Thou, who at other times hast ever shown
Superior wisdom! all our griefs have flow'd
From the Gods will; they envied us the bliss 250
Of undivided union sweet enjoy'd
Through life, from early youth to latest age.
No. Be not angry now; pardon the fault
That I embraced thee not as soon as seen,
For horror hath not ceased to overwhelm 255
My soul, lest some false alien should, perchance,

Beguile

Beguile me, for our house draws num'rous such.
Jove's daughter, Argive Helen, ne'er had given
Free entertainment to a stranger's love,
Had she foreknown that the heroic sons 260
Of Greece would bring her to her home again.
But heav'n incited her to that offence,
Who never, else, had even in her thought
Harbour'd the foul enormity, from which
Originated even our distress. 265
But now, since evident thou hast described
Our bed, which never mortal yet beheld,
Ourselves except and Actoris my own
Attendant, giv'n me when I left my home
By good Icarius, and who kept the door, 270
Though hard to be convinced, at last I yield.

So saying, she awaken'd in his soul
Pity and grief; and folding in his arms
His blameless comfort beautiful, he wept.
Welcome as land appears to those who swim, 275
Whose gallant bark Neptune with rolling waves
And stormy winds hath sunk in the wide sea,
A mariner or two, perchance, escape
The foamy flood, and, swimming, reach the land,
Weary indeed, and with incrust'd brine 280
All rough, but oh, how glad to climb the coast!
So welcome in her eyes Ulysses seem'd,
Around whose neck winding her snowy arms,
She clung as she would loose him never more.

Thus

Thus had they wept 'till rosy-finger'd morn 285
Had found them weeping, but Minerva check'd
Night's almost finish'd course, and held, meantime,
The golden dawn close pris'ner in the Deep,
Forbidding her to lead her coursers forth,
Lampus and Phaëthon that furnish light 290
To all the earth, and join them to the yoke.
Then thus, Ulysses to Penelope.

My love; we have not yet attain'd the close
Of all our sufferings, but unmeasured toil
Arduous remains, which I must still achieve. 295
For so the spirit of the Theban seer
Inform'd me, on that day, when to enquire
Of mine and of my peoples' safe return
I journey'd down to Pluto's drear abode.
But let us hence to bed, there to enjoy 300
Tranquil repose. My love, make no delay.

Him answer'd then prudent Penelope.
Thou shalt to bed at whatsoever time
Thy soul desires, since the immortal Gods
Give thee to me and to thy home again. 305
But, thou hast spoken from the seer of Thebes
Of arduous toils yet unperform'd; declare
What toils? Thou wilt disclose them, as I judge,
Hereafter, and why not disclose them now?

To whom Ulysses, ever wise, replied. 310
Ah conversant with woe! why would'st thou learn
That tale? but I will tell it thee at large.

Thou

Thou wilt not hear with joy, nor shall myself
With joy rehearse it; for he bade me seek
City after city, bearing, as I go, 315
A shapely oar, 'till I shall find, at length,
A people who the sea know not, nor eat
Food salted; they trim galley crimson-prow'd
Have ne'er beheld, nor yet smooth-shaven oar
With which the vessel wing'd scuds o'er the waves. 320
He gave me also this authentic sign,
Which I will tell thee. In what place so'er
I chance to meet a traveller who shall name
The oar on my broad shoulder borne, a * van;
He bade me, planting it on that same spot, 325
Worship the King of Ocean with a bull,
A ram, and a lascivious boar, then seek
My home again, and sacrifice at home
An hecatomb to the immortal Gods
Inhabitants of the expanse above. 330
So shall I die, at length, the gentlest death
Remote from Ocean; it shall find me late,
In soft serenity of age, the Chief
Of a blest people.—Thus he prophesied.
Him answer'd then Penelope discrete. 335
If heav'n appoint thee in old age a lot
More tranquil, hope thence springs of thy escape
Some future day from all thy threaten'd woes.

* See the note on the same passage, Book XI.

Such was their mutual conference sweet; meantime
Eurynome and Euryclea drefs'd 340
Their bed by light of the clear torch, and when
Dispatchful they had spread it broad and deep,
The antient nurse to her own bed retired.
Then came Eurynome, to whom in trust
The chambers appertain'd, and with a torch 345
Conducted them to rest; she introduced
The happy pair, and went; transported they
To rites connubial intermitted long,
And now recover'd, gave themselves again *.
Meantime, the Prince, the herdsman, and the good 350
Eumæus, giving rest each to his feet,
Ceas'd from the dance; they made the women cease
Also, and to their sev'ral chambers all
Within the twilight edifice repair'd.
At length, with conjugal endearment both 355
Sate, Ulysses tasted and his spouse
The sweets of mutual converse. She rehear'd,
Noblest of women, all her num'rous woes
Beneath that roof sustain'd, while she beheld
The profligacy of the sutor-throng, 360
Who in their wooing had consumed his herds

* Aristophanes the grammarian and Aristarchus chose that the *Odyssey* should end here; but the story is not properly concluded 'till the tumult occasioned by the slaughter of so many Princes being compos'd, Ulysses finds himself once more in peaceable possession of his country.

And

And fatted flocks, and drawn his vessels dry ;
While brave Ulysses, in his turn, to her
Related his successes and escapes,
And his afflictions also ; he told her all ; 365
She listen'd charm'd, nor slumber on his eyes
Fell once, or ere he had rehearsed the whole.
Beginning, he discoursed, how at the first
He conquer'd in Ciconia, and thence reach'd
The fruitful shores of the Lotophagi ; 370
The Cyclops' deeds he told her next, and how
He well avenged on him his slaughter'd friends
Whom, pitiless, the monster had devour'd.
How to the isle of Æolus he came,
Who welcom'd him and safe dismiss'd him thence, 375
Although not destin'd to regain so soon
His native land ; for o'er the fishy deep
Loud tempests snatch'd him fighting back again.
How, also at Telepylus he arrived,
Town of the Læstrygonians, who destroyed 380
His ships with all their mariners, his own
Except, who in his sable bark escaped.
Of guileful Circe too he spake, deep-skill'd
In various artifice, and how he reach'd
With sails and oars the squalid realms of death, 385
Desirous to consult the prophet there
Theban Tiresias, and how there he view'd
All his companions, and the mother bland

Who bare him, nourisher of his infant years.
 How, next he heard the Sirens in one strain 390
 All chiming sweet, and how he reach'd the rocks
 Erratic, Scylla and Charybdis dire,
 Which none secure from injury may pass.
 Then, how the partners of his voyage flew
 The Sun's own bees, and how the Thund'rer Jove 395
 Hurl'd down his smoky bolts into his bark,
 Depriving him at once of all his crew,
 Whose dreadful fate he yet, himself, escaped.
 How to Ogygia's isle he came, where dwelt
 The nymph Calypso, who, enamour'd, wish'd 400
 To espouse him, and within her spacious grot
 Detain'd, and fed, and promis'd him a life
 Exempt for ever from the sap of age,
 But him moved not. How, also, he arrived
 After much toil, on the Phæacian coast, 405
 Where ev'ry heart revered him as a God,
 And whence, enriching him with brags and gold,
 And costly raiment first, they sent him home.
 At this last word, oblivious slumber sweet
 Fell on him, dissipating all his cares. 410
 Meantime, Minerva, Goddess azure-eyed,
 On other thoughts intent, soon as she deem'd
 Ulysses with connubial joys sufficed,
 And with sweet sleep, at once from Ocean rous'd
 The golden-axled chariot of the morn 415
 To

To illumine earth. Then from his fleecy couch
The Hero sprang, and thus his spouse enjoined.

Oh comfort dear! already we have striv'n
Against our lot, 'till wearied with the toil,
My painful absence, thou, with ceaseless tears 420
Deploring; and myself in deep distress
Withheld reluctant from my native shores

By Jove and by the other pow'rs of heav'n.
But since we have in this delightful bed
Met once again, watch thou and keep secure 425

All my domestic treasures, and ere long
I will replace my num'rous sheep destroy'd
By those imperious suitors, and the Greeks
Shall add yet others 'till my folds be fill'd.

But to the woodlands go I now—to see 430
My noble father, who for my sake mourns
Continual; as for thee, my love, although
I know thee wise, I give thee thus in charge.

The sun no sooner shall ascend, than fame
Shall wide divulge the deed that I have done, 435
Slaying the suitors under my own roof.

Thou, therefore, with thy maidens sit retired
In thy own chamber at the palace-top,
Nor question ask, nor, curious, look abroad.

He said, and cov'ring with his radiant arms 440
His shoulders, called Telemachus; he roused
Eumæus and the herdsman too, and bade

All

All take their martial weapons in their hands.

Not disobedient they; as he enjoin'd,

Put armour on, and issued from the gates

445

Ulysses at their head. The earth was now

Enlighten'd, but Minerva them in haste

Led forth into the fields, unseen by all.

A R G U-

A R G U M E N T

OF THE

T W E N T Y - F O U R T H B O O K.

Mercury conducts the souls of the suitors down to Ades. Ulysses discovers himself to Laertes, and quells, by the aid of Minerva, an insurrection of the people resenting the death of the suitors.

B O O K XXIV.

AND now Cyllenian Hermes summon'd forth
 The spirits of the suitors; waving wide
 The golden wand of pow'r to seal all eyes
 In slumber, and to ope them wide again,
 He drove them *gibb'ring down into the shades. 5
 As when the bats within some hallow'd cave
 Flit squeaking all around, for if but one
 Fall from the rock, the rest all follow him,
 In such connexion mutual they adhere,
 So, after bounteous Mercury, the ghosts 10
 Troop'd downward *gibb'ring all the dreary way.

* Τελίζεσθαι—τετριγύναι—

the ghosts

Did squeak and gibber in the Roman streets.

SHAKSP.

The

The Ocean's flood and the Leucadian rock,
 The Sun's gate also and the land of Dreams
 They pass'd, whence, next, into the meads they came
 Of Asphodel, by shadowy forms possess'd, 15
 Simulars of the dead. They found the souls
 Of brave Pelides there, and of his friend
 Patroclus, of Antilochus renown'd,
 And of the mightier Ajax, for his form
 And bulk (Achilles sole except) of all 20
 The sons of the Achaians most admired.
 These waited on Achilles. Then, appear'd
 The mournful ghost of Agamemnon, son
 Of Atreus, compass'd by the ghosts of all
 Who shared his fate beneath Ægisthus' roof, 25
 And him the ghost of Peleus' son bespake.

Atrides! of all Heroes we esteem'd
 Thee dearest to the Gods, for that thy sway
 Extended over such a glorious host
 At Ilium, scene of sorrow to the Greeks. 30
 But Fate, whose ruthless force none may escape
 Of all who breathe, pursued thee from the first.
 Thou should'st have perish'd full of honour, full
 Of royalty, at Troy; so, all the Greeks
 Had rais'd thy tomb, and thou hadst then bequeath'd 35
 Great glory to thy son; but Fate ordain'd
 A death, oh how deplorable! for thee.

To whom Atrides' spirit thus replied.
 Blest son of Peleus, semblance of the Gods,

At

At Ilium, far from Argos, fall'n! for whom 40

Contending, many a Trojan, many a Chief
Of Greece died also, while in eddies whelm'd
Of dust thy * vastness spread the plain, nor thee
The chariot aught or steed could int'rest more!

All day we waged the battle, nor at last 45

Desisted, but for tempests sent from Jove.

At length, we bore into the Grecian fleet

Thy body from the field; there, first, we cleansed

With tepid baths and oil'd thy shapely corse,

Then placed thee on thy bier, while many a Greek 50

Around thee wept, and shore his locks for thee.

Thy mother, also, hearing of thy death,

With her immortal nymphs from the abyss

Arose and came; terrible was the sound

On the salt flood; a panic seized the Greeks, 55

And ev'ry warrior had return'd on board

That moment, had not Nestor, antient Chief,

Illumed by long experience, interposed;

His counsels, ever wisest, wisest proved

Then also, and he thus address'd the host. 60

Sons of Achaia, fly not; stay, ye Greeks!

Thetis arrives with her immortal nymphs

From the abyss, to visit her dead son.

So he; and, by his admonition stay'd,

The Greeks fled not. Then, all around thee stood 65

* ——— Behemoth, biggest born of earth,
Upheav'd his vastness. MILTON.

The daughters of the Antient of the Deep,
Mourning disconsolate ; with heav'nly robes
They clothed thy corse, and all the Muses nine
Deplored thee in full choir with sweetest tones
Responsive, nor one Grecian hadst thou seen 70
Dry-eyed, such grief the Muses moved in all.
Full sev'nteen days we, day and night, deplored
Thy death, both Gods in heav'n and men below,
But, on the eighteenth day, we gave thy corse
Its burning, and fat sheep around thee slew 75
Num'rous, with many a pastur'd ox moon-horn'd.
We burn'd thee clothed in vesture of the Gods,
With honey and with oil feeding the flames
Abundant, while Achaia's Heroes arm'd,
Both horse and foot, encompassing thy pile, 80
Clash'd on their shields, and deaf'ning was the din.
But when the fires of Vulcan had at length
Consumed thee, at the dawn we stored thy bones
In unguent and in undiluted wine ;
For Thetis gave to us a golden vase 85
Twin-ear'd, which she profess'd to have received
From Bacchus, work divine of Vulcan's hand.
Within that vase, Achilles, treasured lie
Thine and the bones of thy departed friend
Patroclus, but a sep'rate urn we gave 90
To those of brave Antilochus, who most
Of all thy friends at Ilium shared thy love
And thy respect, thy friend Patroclus slain.

Around

Around both urns we piled a noble tomb,
(We warriors of the sacred Argive host) 95
On a tall promontory shooting far
Into the spacious Hellespont, that all
Who live, and who shall yet be born, may view
Thy record, even from the distant waves.
Then, by permission from the Gods obtain'd, 100
To the Achaian Chiefs in circus met
Thetis appointed games. I have beheld
The burial rites of many an Hero bold,
When, on the death of some great Chief, the youths
Girding their loins anticipate the prize, 105
But fight of those with wonder fill'd me most,
So glorious past all others were the games
By silver-footed Thetis giv'n for thee,
For thou wast ever favour'd of the Gods.
Thus, hast thou not, Achilles! although dead, 110
Foregone thy glory, but thy fair report
Is universal among all mankind;
But, as for me, what recompense had I,
My warfare closed? for whom, at my return,
Jove framed such dire destruction by the hands 115
Of fell Ægisthus and my murth'ers wife.

Thus, mutual, they conferr'd; meantime approach'd,
Swift messenger of heav'n, the Argicide,
Conducting thither all the shades of those
Slain by Ulysses. At that sight amazed 120
Both moved toward them. Agamemnon's shade

Knew well Amphimedon, for he had been
Erewhile his father's guest in Ithaca,
And thus the spirit of Atreus' son began.

Amphimedon ! by what disastrous chance, 125

Cocœvals as ye seem, and of an air

Distinguish'd all, descend ye to the Deeps ?

For not the chosen youths of a whole town

Should form a nobler band. Perish'd ye sunk

Amid vast billows and rude tempests raised 130

By Neptune's pow'r ? or on dry land through force

Of hostile multitudes, while cutting off

Beeves from the herd, or driving flocks away ?

Or fighting for your city and your wives ?

Resolve me ; I was once a guest of yours. 135

Remember'ft not what time at your abode

With godlike Menelaus I arrived,

That we might win Ulysses with his fleet

To follow us to Troy ? scarce we prevail'd

At last to gain the city-waster Chief, 140

And, after all, consumed a whole month more

The wide sea traversing from side to side.

To whom the spirit of Amphimedon.

Illustrious Agamemnon, King of men !

All this I bear in mind, and will rehearse 145

The manner of our most disastrous end.

Believing brave Ulysses lost, we woo'd

Meantime his wife ; she our detested suit

Would neither ratify nor yet refuse,

But,

But, planning for us a tremendous death, 150

This novel stratagem, at last, devised.

Beginning, in her own recess, a web

Of flend'rest thread, and of a length and breadth

Unusual, thus the suitors she address'd.

Princes, my suitors! since the noble Chief 155

Ulysses is no more, enforce not yet

My nuptials; wait 'till I shall finish first

A fun'ral robe (lest all my threads decay)

Which for the antient Hero I prepare,

Laertes, looking for the mournful hour 160

When fate shall snatch him to eternal rest;

Else, I the censure dread of all my sex,

Should he, so wealthy, want at last a shroud.

So spake the Queen; we, unsuspicious all,

With her request complied. Thenceforth, all day 165

She wove the ample web, and by the aid

Of torches ravell'd it again at night.

Three years she thus by artifice our suit

Eluded safe, but when the fourth arrived,

And the same season, after many moons 170

And fleeting days, return'd, a damsel then

Of her attendants, conscious of the fraud,

Reveal'd it, and we found her pulling loose

The splendid web. Thus, through constraint, at length,

She finish'd it, and in her own despight. 175

But when the Queen produced, at length, her work

Finish'd, new-blanch'd, bright as the sun or moon,

Then

Then came Ulyſſes, by ſome adverſe God
Conducted, to a cottage on the verge
Of his own fields, in which his ſwine-herd dwells; 180
There alſo the illuſtrious Hero's ſon
Arrived ſoon after, in his ſable bark
From ſandy Pylus borne; they, plotting both
A dreadful death for all the ſuitors, fought
Our glorious city, but Ulyſſes laſt, 185
And firſt Telemachus. The father came
Conducted by his ſwine-herd, and attired
In tatters foul; a mendicant he ſeem'd,
Time-worn, and halted on a ſtaff. So clad,
And entering on the ſudden, he eſcaped 190
All knowledge even of our eldeſt there,
And we reviled and ſmote him; he, although
Beneath his own roof ſmitten and reproach'd,
With patience ſuffer'd it awhile, but roused
By inſpiration of Jove ægis-arm'd 195
At length, in concert with his ſon convey'd
To his own chamber his reſplendent arms,
There lodg'd them ſafe, and barr'd the maſſy doors.
Then, in his ſubtlety he bade the Queen
A conſeſt inſtitute with bow and rings 200
Between the hapleſs ſuitors, whence enſued
Slaughter to all. No ſuitor there had pow'r
To overcome the ſtubborn bow that mock'd
All our attempts; and when the weapon huge
At length was offer'd to Ulyſſes' hands, 205
With

With clamour'd menaces we bade the fwain
Withhold it from him, plead he as he might;
Telemachus alone, with loud command,
Bade give it him, and the illustrious Chief
Receiving in his hand the bow, with ease 210
Bent it, and sped a shaft through all the rings.
Then, springing to the portal steps, he pour'd
The arrows forth, peer'd terrible around,
Pierced King Antinoüs, and, aiming sure
His deadly darts, pierced others after him, 215
'Till in one common carnage heap'd we lay.
Some God, as plain appear'd, vouchsafed them aid,
Such ardour urged them, and with such dispatch
They flew us on all sides; hideous were heard
The groans of dying men fell'd to the earth 220
With head-strokes rude, and the floor swam with blood.
Such, royal Agamemnon! was the fate
By which we perish'd, all whose bodies lie
Unburied still, and in Ulysses' house,
For tidings none have yet our friends alarm'd 225
And kindred, who might cleanse from sable gore
Our clotted wounds, and mourn us on the bier,
Which are the rightful privilege of the dead.
Him answer'd, then, the shade of Atreus' son.
Oh happy offspring of Laertes! shrewd 230
Ulysses! matchless valour thou hast shewn
Recov'ring thus thy wife; nor less appears
The virtue of Icarius' daughter wife,

The

The chaste Penelope, so faithful found
To her Ulysses, husband of her youth. 235
His glory, by superior merit earn'd,
Shall never die, and the immortal Gods
Shall make Penelope a theme of song
Delightful in the ears of all mankind.
Not such was Clytemnestra, daughter vile 240
Of Tyndarus; she shed her husband's blood,
And shall be chronicled in song a wife
Of hateful memory, by whose offence
Even the virtuous of her sex are shamed.

Thus they, beneath the vaulted roof obscure 245
Of Pluto's house, conferring mutual stood.

Meantime, descending from the city-gates,
Ulysses, by his son and by his swains
Follow'd, arrived at the delightful farm
Which old Laertes had with strenuous toil 250
Himself long since acquired. There stood his house
Encompass'd by a bow'r in which the hinds
Who served and pleased him, ate, and sat, and slept.
An antient woman, a Sicilian, dwelt
There also, who in that sequester'd spot 255
Attended diligent her aged Lord.

Then thus Ulysses to his followers spake.

Haste now, and, entring, slay ye of the swine
The best for our regale; myself, the while,
Will prove my father, if his eye hath still 260
Discernment of me, or if absence long

Have

Have worn the knowledge of me from his mind.

He said, and gave into his servant's care
His arms; they swift proceeded to the house,
And to the fruitful grove himself as swift 265

To prove his father. Down he went at once
Into the spacious garden-plot, but found
Nor Dolius there, nor any of his sons
Or servants; they were occupied elsewhere,
And, with the antient hind himself, employ'd 270
Collecting thorns with which to fence the grove.

In that umbrageous spot he found alone
Laertes, with his hoe clearing a plant;
Sordid his tunic was, with many a patch
Mended unseemly; leathern were his greaves, 275

Thong-tied and also patch'd, a frail defence
Against sharp thorns, while gloves secured his hands
From briar-points, and on his head he bore
A goat-skin casque, nourishing hopeless woe.
No sooner then the Hero toil-inured 280

Saw him age-worn and wretched, than he paused
Beneath a lofty pear-tree's shade to weep.
There standing much he mused, whether, at once,
Kissing and clasping in his arms his fire,
To tell him all, by what means he had reach'd 285
His native country, or to prove him first.

At length, he chose as his best course, with words
Of seeming strangeness to accost his ear,
And, with that purpose, moved direct toward him.

He, stooping low, loosen'd the earth around 290
A garden-plant, when his illustrious son
Now, standing close beside him, thus began.

Old sir ! thou art no novice in these toils
Of culture, but thy garden thrives ; I mark
In all thy ground no plant, fig, olive, vine, 295
Pear-tree or flow'r-bed suffering through neglect.

But let it not offend thee if I say
That thou neglect'st thyself, at the same time
Oppress'd with age, sun-parch'd, and ill-attired.
Not for thy inactivity, methinks, 300

Thy master flights thee thus, nor speaks thy form
Or thy surpassing stature servile aught
In thee, but thou resemblest more a King.
Yes—thou resemblest one who, bathed and fed,
Should softly sleep ; such is the claim of age. 305

But tell me true—for whom labourest thou,
And whose this garden ? answer me beside,
For I would learn ; have I indeed arrived
In Ithaca, as one whom here I met
Ev'n now assured me, but who seem'd a man 310

Not overwise, refusing both to hear
My questions, and to answer when I ask'd
Concerning one in other days my guest
And friend, if he have still his being here,
Or have deceas'd and journey'd to the shades. 315

For I will tell thee ; therefore mark. Long since
A stranger reach'd my house in my own land,

Whom

Whom I with hospitality receiv'd,
Nor ever sojourn'd foreigner with me
Whom I lov'd more. He was by birth, he said, 320
Ithacan, and Laertes claim'd his fire,
Son of Arcefius. Introducing him
Beneath my roof, I entertain'd him well,
And proved by gifts his welcome at my board.
I gave him seven talents of wrought gold, 325
A goblet, argent all, with flow'rs emboss'd,
Twelve single cloaks, twelve carpets, mantles twelve
Of brightest lustre, with as many vests,
And added four fair damsels, whom he chose
Himself, well born and well accomplish'd all. 330

Then thus his antient sire weeping replied.
Stranger! thou hast in truth attain'd the isle
Of thy enquiry, but it is possess'd
By a rude race, and lawless. Vain, alas!
Were all thy num'rous gifts; yet hadst thou found 335
Him living here in Ithaca, with gifts
Reciprocated he had sent thee hence,
Requiting honourably in his turn
Thy hospitality. But give me quick
Answer, and true. How many have been the years 340
Since thy reception of that hapless guest
My son? for mine, my own dear son was he.
But him, far distant both from friends and home,
Either the fishes of the unknown Deep
Have eaten, or wild beasts and fowls of prey, 345

Nor

Nor I, or she who bare him, was ordain'd
To bathe his shrouded body with our tears,
Nor his chaste wife, well-dow'r'd Penelope
To close her husband's eyes, and to deplore
His doom, which is the privilege of the dead. 350
But tell me also thou, for I would learn,
Who art thou? whence? where born? and sprung from
whom?

The bark in which thou and thy godlike friends
Arrived, where is she anchor'd on our coast?
Or can'st thou only passenger on board 355
Another's bark, who landed thee and went?

To whom Ulysses, ever wise, replied.
I will with all simplicity relate
What thou hast ask'd. Of Alybas am I,
Where in much state I dwell, son of the rich 360
Apheidas royal Polypemon's son,
And I am named Eperitus; by storms
Driven from Sicily I have arrived,
And yonder, on the margin of the field
That skirts your city, I have moor'd my bark. 365
Five years have pass'd since thy Ulysses left,
Unhappy Chief! my country; yet the birds
At his departure hover'd on the right,
And in that sign rejoicing, I dismiss'd
Him thence rejoicing also, for we hoped 370
To mix in social intercourse again,
And to exchange once more pledges of love.

He

He spake; then sorrow as a fable cloud
Involved Laertes; gath'ring with both hands
The dust, he pour'd it on his rev'rend head 375
With many a piteous groan. Ulysses' heart
Commotion felt, and his stretch'd nostrils throbb'd
With agony close-pent, while fixt he eyed
His father; with a sudden force he sprang
Toward him, clasp'd, and kiss'd him, and exclaim'd. 380

My father! I am he. Thou seest thy son
Absent these twenty years at last return'd.
But bid thy sorrow cease; suspend henceforth
All lamentation; for I tell thee true,
(And the occasion bids me briefly tell thee) 385
I have slain all the suitors at my home,
And all their taunts and injuries avenged.

Then answer thus Laertes quick return'd.
If thou hast come again, and art indeed
My son Ulysses, give me then the proof 390
Indubitable, that I may believe.

To whom Ulysses, ever wise, replied.
View, first, the scar which with his iv'ry tusk
A wild boar gave me, when, at thy command
And at my mother's, to Autolycus 395
Her father, on Parnassus, I repair'd
Seeking the gifts which, while a guest of yours,
He promis'd should be mine. Accept beside
This proof. I will enum'rate all the trees
Which, walking with thee in this cultured spot 400

(Boy

(Boy then) I begg'd, and thou confirm'dst my own.
 We paced between them, and thou mad'st me learn
 The name of each. Thou gav'st me thirteen * pears,
 Ten * apples, thirty * figs, and fifty ranks
 Didst promise me of vines, their alleys all 405
 Corn-cropp'd between. There, oft as sent from Jove
 The influences of the year descend,
 Grapes of all hues and flavours clust'ring hang.

He said; Laertes, conscious of the proofs
 Indubitable by Ulysses giv'n, 410
 With fault'ring knees and fault'ring heart both arms
 Around him threw. The Hero toil-inured
 Drew to his bosom close his fainting fire,
 Who, breath recover'ing, and his scatter'd pow'rs
 Of intellect, at length thus spake aloud. 415

Ye Gods! oh then your residence is still
 On the Olympian heights, if punishment
 At last hath seized on those flagitious men.
 But terrour shakes me, lest, incensed, ere long
 All Ithaca flock hither, and dispatch 420
 Swift messengers with these dread tidings charged
 To ev'ry Cephallenian state around.

Him answer'd then Ulysses ever-wise.
 Courage! fear nought, but let us to the house
 Beside the garden, whither I have sent 425
 Telemachus, the herdsman, and the good

* The fruit is here used for the tree that bore it, as it is in the Greek; the Latins used the same mode of expression, neither is it uncommon in our own language.

Eumæus to prepare us quick repast.

So they conferr'd, and to Laertes' house
Pass'd on together; there arrived, they found
Those three preparing now their plenteous feast, 430
And mingling fable wine; then, by the hands
Of his Sicilian matron, the old King
Was bathed, anointed, and attired afresh,
And Pallas, drawing nigh, dilated more
His limbs, and gave his whole majestic form 435
Encrease of amplitude. He left the bath.
His son, amazed as he had seen a God
Alighted newly from the skies, exclaim'd.

My father! doubtless some immortal Pow'r
Hath clothed thy form with dignity divine. 440

Then thus replied his venerable sire.
Jove! Pallas! Phœbus! oh that I possess'd
Such vigour now, as when in arms I took
Nericus, continental city fair,
With my brave Cephallenians! oh that such 445
And arm'd as then, I yesterday had stood
Beside thee in thy palace, combating
Those suitors proud, then had I strew'd the floor
With num'rous slain, to thy exceeding joy.

Such was their conference; and now, the task 450
Of preparation ended, and the feast
Set forth, on couches and on thrones they sat,
And, ranged in order due, took each his share.
Then, antient Dolius, and with him, his sons

Arrived

Arrived toil-worn, by the Sicilian dame 455
Summon'd, their cat'refs, and their father's kind
Attendant ever in his eve of life.

They, seeing and recalling soon to mind
Ulysses, in the middle mansion stood
Wond'ring, when thus Ulysses with a voice 460
Of some reproof, but gentle, them bespake.

Old servant, sit and eat, banishing fear
And mute amazement; for, although provoked
By appetite, we have long time abstain'd,
Expecting ev'ry moment thy return. 465

He said; then Dolius with expanded arms
Sprang right toward Ulysses, seized his hand,
Kiss'd it, and in wing'd accents thus replied.

Oh master ever dear! since thee the Gods
Themselves, in answer to our warm desires, 470
Have, unexpectedly, at length restored,
Hail, and be happy, and heav'n make thee such!
But say, and truly; knows the prudent Queen
Already thy return, or shall we send
Ourselves an herald with the joyful news? 475

To whom Ulysses, ever wise, replied.
My antient friend, thou may'st release thy mind
From that solicitude; she knows it well.

So he; then Dolius to his glossy seat
Return'd, and all his sons gath'ring around 480
Ulysses, welcom'd him and grasp'd his hand,
Then sat beside their father; thus beneath

Laertes

Laertes' roof they, joyful, took repast.

But Fame with rapid haste the city roam'd
In ev'ry part, promulging in all ears 485

The suitors horrid fate. No sooner heard
The multitude that tale, than one and all
Groaning they met and murmuring before
Ulysses' gates. Bringing the bodies forth,
They buried each his friend, but gave the dead 490
Of other cities to be ferried home

By fishermen on board their rapid barks.
All hasted then to council; sorrow wrung
Their hearts, and, the assembly now convened,
Arising first Eupithes spake, for grief 495
Sat heavy on his soul, grief for the loss
Of his Antinoüs by Ulysses slain
Foremost of all, whom mourning, thus he said.

My friends! no trivial fruits the Grecians reap
Of this man's doings. *Those* he took with him 500
On board his barks, a num'rous train and bold,
Then lost his barks, lost all his num'rous train,
And *these*, our noblest, flew at his return.

Come therefore—ere he yet escape by flight
To Pylus or to noble Elis, realm 505
Of the Epeans, follow him; else shame
Attends us and indelible reproach.

If we avenge not on these men the blood
Of our own sons and brothers, farewell then
All that makes life desirable; my with 510

Henceforth shall be to mingle with the shades.
Oh then pursue and seize them ere they fly.

Thus he with tears, and pity moved in all.
Then, Medon and the sacred bard whom sleep
Had lately left, arriving from the house 515
Of Laertiades, approach'd; amid
The throng they stood; all wonder'd seeing them,
And Medon, prudent senior, thus began.

Hear me, my countrymen! Ulysses plann'd
With no disapprobation of the Gods 520
The deed that ye deplore. I saw, myself,
A Pow'r immortal at the Hero's side,
In semblance just of Mentor; now the God,
In front apparent, led him on, and now,
From side to side of all the palace, urged 525
To flight the suitors; heaps on heaps they fell.

He said; then terror was seized ev'ry cheek,
And Halitherses, Hero old, the son
Of Mastor, who alone among them all
Knew past and future, prudent, thus began. 530

Now, O ye men of Ithaca! my words
Attentive hear! by your own fault, my friends,
This deed hath been perform'd; for when myself
And noble Mentor counsell'd you to check
The sin and folly of your sons, ye would not. 535
Great was their wickedness, and flagrant wrong
They wrought, the wealth devouring and the wife
Dishonouring of an illustrious Chief

Whom

Whom they deem'd destined never to return.

But hear my counsel. Go not, lest ye draw 540

Disaster down and woe on your own heads.

He ended; then with boisterous roar (although

Part kept their seats) upsprang the multitude,

For Halitherses pleased them not, they chose

Eupithes counsel rather; all at once 545

To arms they flew, and clad in dazzling brass,

Before the city form'd their dense array.

Leader infatuate, at their head appear'd

Eupithes, hoping to avenge his son

Antinous, but was himself ordain'd 550

To meet his doom, and to return no more.

Then thus Minerva to Saturnian Jove.

Oh father! son of Saturn! Jove supreme!

Declare the purpose hidden in thy breast.

Wilt thou that this hostility proceed, 555

Or wilt thou grant them amity again?

To whom the cloud-assembler God replied.

Why asks my daughter? didst thou not design

Thyself, that brave Ulysses coming home

Should slay those profligates? act as thou wilt, 560

But thus I counsel. Since the noble Chief

Hath slain the suitors, now let peace ensue

Oath-bound, and reign Ulysses evermore!

The slaughter of their brethren and their sons

To strike from their remembrance, shall be ours. 565

Let mutual amity, as at the first,

Unite them, and let wealth and peace abound.

So saying, he animated to her task
Minerva prompt before, and from the heights
Olympian down to Ithaca she flew. 570
Meantime Ulysses (for their hunger now
And thirst were fated) thus address'd his hind.

Look ye abroad, lest haply they approach.
He said, and at his word, forth went a son
Of Dolius; at the gate he stood, and thence 575
Beholding all that multitude at hand,
In accents wing'd thus to Ulysses spake.

They come—they are already arrived—arm all!
Then, all arising, put their armour on,
Ulysses with his three, and the six sons 580
Of Dolius; Dolius also with the rest
Arm'd and Laertes, although silver-hair'd,
Warriors perforce. When all were clad alike
In radiant armour, throwing wide the gates
They sallied, and Ulysses led the way. 585
Then Jove's own daughter Pallas, in the form
And with the voice of Mentor, came in view,
Whom seeing Laertiades rejoiced,
And thus Telemachus, his son, bespake:

Now, oh my son! thou shalt observe, untold 590
By me, where fight the bravest. Oh shame not
Thine ancestry, who have in all the earth
Proof giv'n of valour in all ages past.

To

To whom Telemachus, discrete, replied.
 My father! if thou wish that spectacle, 595
 Thou shalt behold thy son, as thou hast said,
 In nought dishonouring his noble race.

Then was Laertes joyful, and exclaim'd,
 What fun hath ris'n to day *? oh blessed Gods!
 My son and grandson emulous dispute 600
 The prize of glory, and my soul exults.

He ended, and Minerva, drawing nigh
 To the old King, thus counsell'd him. Oh friend
 Whom most I love, son of Arceſias! pray'r
 Preferring to the virgin azure-eyed, 605
 And to her father Jove, delay not, shake
 Thy lance in air, and give it instant flight.

So saying, the Goddess nerved his arm anew.
 He fought in pray'r the daughter dread of Jove,
 And, brandishing it, hurl'd his lance; it struck 610
 Eupithes, pierced his helmet brazen-cheek'd
 That stay'd it not, but forth it sprang beyond,
 And with loud clangor of his arms he fell.
 Then flew Ulyſſes and his noble son
 With faulchion and with spear of double edge 615
 To the assault, and of them all had left
 None living, none had to his home return'd,
 But that Jove's virgin daughter with a voice
 Of loud authority thus quell'd them all.

* Τίς νύ μοι τινάξει ἔτι;—So Cicero, who seems to translate it—Proh dii immortales! Quis hic illuxit dies!

See Clarke in loco.

Peace, O ye men of Ithaca! while yet 620
The field remains undeluged with your blood.

So she, and fear at once paled ev'ry cheek.
All trembled at the voice divine; their arms
Escaping from the grasp fell to the earth,
And, covetous of longer life, each fled 625
Back to the city. Then Ulysses sent
His voice abroad, and with an eagle's force
Sprang on the people; but Saturnian Jove
Cast down, incontinent, his smouldring bolt
At Pallas' feet, and thus the Goddess spake. 630

Laertes' noble son, for wiles renown'd!
Forbear; abstain from slaughter; lest thyself
Incur the anger of high-thund'ring Jove.

So Pallas, whom Ulysses, glad, obey'd.
Then faithful covenants of peace between 635
Both sides ensued, ratified in the sight
Of Pallas progeny of Jove, who seem'd,
In voice and form, the Mentor known to all.

END OF THE ODYSSEY.

THE

THE
B A T T L E
OF THE
F R O G S A N D M I C E.

TRANSLATED INTO
ENGLISH BLANK VERSE

BY THE SAME HAND.

T H E
B A T T L E
O F T H E
F R O G S A N D M I C E.

DESCEND all Helicon into my breast!
 Oh ev'ry virgin of the tuneful choir
 Breathe on my song which I have newly traced
 In tables open'd on my knees, a song
 Of bloodiest note—terrible deeds of Mars 5
 Well worthy of the ears of all mankind,
 Whom I desire to teach, how, erst, the Mice
 Affail'd the Frogs, mimicking in exploit
 The prowess of the giant race earth-born.
 The rumour once was frequent in the mouths 10
 Of mortal men, and thus the strife began.

A thirsty Mouse (thirsty with fear and flight
 From a cat's claws) fought out the nearest lake,
 Where, dipping in the flood his downy chin,
 He drank delighted. Him the frog far-famed 15
 * Limnocharis espied, and thus he spake.

* The beauty of the lake.

Who art thou, stranger? Whence hast thou arrived
 On this our border, and who gave thee birth?
 Beware thou trespass not against the truth;
 Lye not! for should I find thy merit such 20
 As claims my love, I will conduct thee hence
 To my abode, where gifts thou shalt receive
 Lib'ral and large, with hospitable fare.
 I am the King * Phyfignathus, revered
 By the inhabitants of all this pool, 25
 Chief of the frogs for ever. Me, long since,
 † Peleus begat, embracing on the banks
 Of the Eridanus my mother fair,
 ‡ Hydromedusa. Nor thee less than King
 Or leader bold in fight thy form proclaims, 30
 Stout as it is, and beautiful.—Dispatch—
 Speak, therefore, and declare thy pedigree.

He ceas'd, to whom || Pfycharpax thus replied.
 Illustrious sir! wherefore hast thou enquired
 My derivation, known to all, alike 35
 To Gods and men, and to the fowls of heav'n?
 I am Pfycharpax, and the dauntless Chief
 § Troxartes is my sire, whose beauteous spouse
 Daughter of ¶ Pternotroctes brought me forth,
 †† Lichomye by name. A cave of earth 40
 My cradle was, and, in my youngling state,

* The pouter.

† Of or belonging to mud.

‡ Governess of the

waters.

|| The crumb-catcher.

§ The bread-eater.

** The

bacon-eater.

†† The lick of mill-stones.

My mother nourish'd me with almonds, figs,
 And delicacies of a thousand names.
 But diverse as our natures are, in nought
 Similar, how, alas! can we be friends? 45
 The floods are thine abode, while I partake
 With man his sustenance. The basket, stored
 With wheaten loaves thrice kneaded, 'scapes not me,
 Nor wafer broad, enrich'd with balmy sweets,
 Nor ham in slices spread, nor liver wrapt 50
 In tunic silver-white, nor curds express'd
 From sweetest milk, nor, sweeter still, the full
 Honeycomb, coveted by Kings themselves,
 Nor aught by skilful cook invented yet
 Of sauce or seas'ning for delight of man. 55
 I am brave also, and shrink not at sound
 Of glorious war, but rushing to the van,
 Mix with the foremost combatants. No fear
 Of man himself shakes me, vast as he is,
 But to his bed I steal, and make me sport 60
 Nibbling his fingers' end, or with sharp tooth
 Fretting his heel so neatly that he sleeps
 Profound the while, unconscious of the bite.
 Two things, of all that are, appall me most,
 The owl and cat. These cause me many a pang. 65
 As does the hollow gin insidious, fair
 In promises, but in performance foul,
 Engine of death! yet most of all I dread
 Cats, nimble mousers, who can dart a paw

After me, enter at what chink I may. 70
But to return—your diet, parsley, kail,
Beet, radish, gourd, (for, as I understand,
Ye eat no other) are not to my taste.

Him then with smiles answer'd Physignathus.
Stranger! thou vauntest much thy dainty fare, 75
But, both on shore and in the lake, we boast
Our dainties also, and such fights as much
Would move thy wonder; for by gift from Jove
We leap as well as swim, can range the land
For food, or, diving, seek it in the Deep. 80
Would'st thou the proof? 'tis easy—mount my back—
There cling as for thy life, and thou shalt share
With rapture the delights of my abode.

He said, and gave his back. Upsprang the mouse
Lightly, and with his arms enfolded fast 85
The Frog's soft neck. Pleas'd was he, at the first,
With view of many a creek and bay, nor less
With his smooth swimming on whose back he rode.
But when, at length, the clear wave dash'd his sides,
Then, fill'd with penitential sorrows vain 90
He wept, pluck'd off his hair, and gath'ring close
His hinder feet, survey'd with trembling heart
The novel sight, and wish'd for land again.
Groans follow'd next, extorted groans, through stress
Of shiv'ring fear, and, with extended tail 95
Drawn like a long oar after him, he pray'd
For land again; but, while he pray'd, again

The

The clear wave dash'd him. Much he shriek'd, and much
He clamour'd, and, at length, thus, forrowing, said.

Oh desp'rate navigation strange ! not thus 100
Europa floated to the shores of Crete
On the broad back of her enamour'd bull.

And now, dread spectacle to both, behold
An Hydra ! on the lake with crest erect
He rode, and right toward them. At that sight 105
Down went Phrygnathus, heedless, alas !
Through fear, how great a Prince he should destroy.
Himself, at bottom of the pool escaped
The dreadful death ; but, at his first descent
Dislodg'd, Psycharpax fell into the flood. 110
There, stretch'd supine, he clench'd his hands, he shriek'd,
Plunged oft, and, lashing out his heels afar,
Oft rose again, but no deliv'rance found.
At length, oppress'd by his drench'd coat, and soon
To sink for ever, thus he prophecied. 115

Thou hast releas'd thy shoulders at my cost,
Phrygnathus ! unfeeling as the rock,
But not unnoticed by the Gods above.
Ah worst of traytors ! on dry land, I ween,
Thou hadst not foil'd me, whether in the race 120
Or wrestling-match, or at whatever game.
Thou hast by fraud prevail'd, casting me off
Into the waters ; but an eye divine
Sees all. Nor hope thou to escape the host
Of Mice, who shall, ere long, avenge the deed. 125

So

So saying, he sank and died, whom, while he sat
 Reposing on the lake's soft verge, the Mouse
 * Lichopinax observed; aloud he wail'd,
 And flew with those sad tidings to his friends.
 Grief, at the sound, immeasurable seized 130
 On all, and, by command, at dawn of day
 The heralds call'd a council at the house
 Of brave Troxartes, father of the Prince
 Now lost, a carcase now, nor high to land
 Welt'ring, but distant in the middle pool. 135
 The multitude in haste convened, uprose
 Troxartes for his son incensed, and said,

Ah friends! although my damage from the Frogs
 Sustain'd be greatest, yet is yours not small.
 Three children I have lost, wretch that I am, 140
 All sons. A merciless and hungry cat
 Finding mine eldest son abroad, surprized
 And slew him. Lured into a wooden snare,
 (New machination of unfeeling man
 For slaughter of our race, and named a trap) 145
 My second died. And now, as ye have heard,
 My third, his mothers' and my darling, him
 Phylgnathus hath drown'd in yon abyss.
 Haste therefore, and in gallant armour bright
 Attired, march forth, ye Mice, now seek the foe. 150

So saying, he roused them to the fight, and Mars
 Attendant arm'd them. Splitting, first, the pods

* The dish-licker.

Of beans which they had fever'd from the stalk
 With hasty tooth by night, they made them greaves.
 Their corsets were of platted straw, well lined 155
 With spoils of an excoriated cat.

The lamp contributed its central tin,
 A shield for each. The glitt'ring needle long
 Arm'd ev'ry gripe with a terrific spear,
 And auburn shells of nuts their brows inclosed. 160

Thus arm'd the Mice advanced, of whose approach
 The Frogs apprized, emerging from the lake,
 All throng'd to council, and consid'ring fat
 The sudden tumult and its cause. Then came,
 Sceptre in hand, an herald. Son was he 165
 Of the renown'd * Tyroglyphus, and call'd
 † Embasichytrus. Charged he came to announce
 The horrors of approaching war, and said—

Ye Frogs! the host of Mice send you by me
 Menaces and defiance. Arm, they say, 170
 For furious fight; for they have seen the Prince
 Psycharpax weltring on the waves, and drown'd
 By King Phylsignathus. Ye then, the Chiefs
 And leaders of the host of Frogs, put on
 Your armour, and draw forth your bands to battle! 175

He said, and went. Then were the noble Frogs
 Troubled at that bold message, and while all
 Murmur'd against Phylsignathus, the King
 Himself arising, thus denied the charge.

* A cheese-rasper.

† The explorer of pots and pipkins.

My friends! I neither drown'd the Mouſe, nor ſaw
 His drowning. Doubtleſs, while he ſtrove in ſport 181
 To imitate the ſwimming of the Frogs,
 He ſank and died. Thus, blame is none in me,
 And theſe injurious ſland'ers do me wrong.
 Conſult we, therefore, how we may deſtroy 185
 The ſubtle Mice, which thus we will perform.
 Arm'd and adorn'd for battle, we will wait
 Their coming where our coaſt is moſt abrupt.
 Then, ſoon as they ſhall ruſh to the aſſault,
 Seizing them by the helmet, as they come, 190
 We will precipitate them, arms and all,
 Into the lake; unſkilful as they are
 To ſwim, their ſuffocation there is ſure,
 And we will build a trophy to record
 The great Mouſe-maſſacre for evermore. 195

So ſaying, he gave commandment, and all arm'd.
 With leaves of mallows each his legs incaſed,
 Guarded his boſom with a corſlet cut
 From the green beet, with foliage tough of kail
 Faſhion'd his ample buckler, with a ruſh 200
 Keen-tipt, of length tremendous, fill'd his gripe,
 And on his brows ſet faſt a cockle-ſhell.
 Then, on the ſummit of the loſtieſt bank
 Drawn into phalanx firm they ſtood, all ſhook
 Their quiv'ring ſpears, and wrath ſwell'd ev'ry breaſt.

Jove ſaw them, and aſſembling all the Gods 206
 To council in the ſkies, behold, he ſaid,

Yon

Yon num'rous hosts, magnanimous, robust,
 And rough with spears, how like the giant race
 They move, or like the Centaurs! smiling, next, 210
 He ask'd, of all the Gods, who favour'd most
 The Mice, and who the Frogs? but, at the last,
 Turning toward Minerva, thus he spake.

The Mice, my daughter, need thee; go'st thou not
 To aid thy friends the Mice, inmates of thine, 215
 Who to thy temple drawn by fav'ry steams
 Sacrificial, and day by day refresh'd
 With dainties there, dance on thy sacred floor?

So spake the God, and Pallas thus replied.
 My father! suffer as they may, the Mice 220
 Shall have no aid from me, whom much they wrong,
 Marring my wreaths, and plund'ring of their oil
 My lamps.—But this, of all their impious deeds,
 Offends me most, that they have eaten holes
 In my best mantle, which with curious art 225
 Divine I wove, light, easy, delicate;
 And now, the artificer whom I employ'd
 To mend it, clamouring demands a price
 Exorbitant, which moves me much to wrath,
 For I obtain'd on trust those costly threads, 230
 And have not wherewithal to pay th' arrear.
 Nor love I more the Frogs, or purpose more
 To succour even them, since they not less,
 Dolts as they are, and destitute of thought,
 Have incommoded me. For when, of late, 235

Returning from a fight weary and faint
 I needed rest, and would have slept, no sleep
 Found I, those ceaseless croakers of the lake
 Noisy, perverse, forbidding me a wink.
 Sleepless, and with an aching head I lay 240
 Therefore, until the crowing of the cock.
 By my advice, then, O ye Gods, move not
 Nor interfere, favouring either side,
 Lest ye be wounded; for both hosts alike
 Are valiant, nor would scruple to assail 245
 Even ourselves. Suffice it, therefore, hence
 To view the battle, safe, and at our ease.

She ceas'd, and all complied. Meantime, the hosts
 Drew nearer, and in front of each was seen
 An herald, gonfalon in hand; huge gnats 250
 Through clarions of unwieldy length sang forth
 The dreadful note of onset fierce, and Jove
 Doubled the signal, thund'ring from above.

First, with his spear * Hypsiboas assail'd
 † Lichenor. Deep into his body rush'd 255
 The point, and pierced his liver. Prone he fell,
 And all his glossy down with dust defiled.
 Then, ‡ Troglodytes hurl'd his maffy spear
 At || Pelion, which he planted in his chest.
 Down dropp'd the Frog, night whelm'd him, and he died.

* The loud-croaker.
 into holes and crannies.

† One addicted to licking.
 ‡ Offspring of the mud.

‡ A creeper

* Seutlæus, through his heart piercing him, flew 261
 Embasichytrus. † Polyphonus fell,
 Pierced through his belly by the spear of bold
 ‡ Artophagus, and prone in dust expired.
 Incensed at sight of Polyphonus slain, 265
 Limnocharis at Troglodytes cast
 A mill-stone weight of rock; full on the neck
 He batter'd him, and darkness veil'd his eyes.
 At him Lichenor hurl'd a glitt'ring lance,
 Nor err'd, but pierced his liver. Trembling fled 270
 || Crambophagus at that dread fight, and plunged
 Over the precipice into the lake,
 Yet even there found refuge none, for brave
 Lichenor following, smote him even there.
 So fell Crambophagus, and from that fall 275
 Never arose, but redd'ning with his blood
 The wave, and wallowing in the strings and slime
 Of his own vitals, near the bank expired.
 § Limnifius on the grassy shore struck down
 *** Tyroglyphus; but at the view alone 280
 Of terrible †† Pternoglyphus appall'd,
 Fled †† Calaminthus, cast away his shield
 Afar, and headlong plunged into the lake.
 §§ Hydrocharis with a vast stone assail'd
 The King †† Pternophagus; the rugged mass 285

* A feeder on beet. † The noisy. ‡ The bread-eater. ¶ The
 cabbage-eater. § Of the lake. ** The cheese-scraper. †† The
 ham-scraper. †† So called from the herb calamint. §§ One whose
 delight is in the water. †† The bacon-eater.

Descending on his poll, crush'd it; the brain
Ooz'd through his nostrils drop by drop, and all
The bank around was spatter'd with his blood.

Lichopinax with his long spear transpierced

* Borborocoites; darknefs veil'd his eyes. 290

† Prassophagus with vengeful notice mark'd

‡ Cnissodioctes; seizing with one hand

His foot, and with the other hand his neck,

He plunged, and held him plunged, 'till, drown'd, he died.

Psycharpax standing boldly in defence 295

Of his slain fellow-warriors, urged his spear

Right through || Pelusius; at his feet he fell,

And, dying, mingled with the Frogs below.

Resentful of his death, the mighty Frog

§ Pelobates an handful cast of mud 300

Full at Psycharpax; all his ample front

He smear'd, and left him scarce a glimpse of day.

Psycharpax, at the foul dishonour, still

Exasp'rate more, upheaving from the ground

A rock that had incumber'd long the bank, 305

Hurl'd it against Pelobates; below

The knees he smote him, shiver'd his right leg

In pieces, and outstretch'd him in the dust.

But him ** Craugafides, who stood to guard

The fallen Chief, assail'd; with his long lance 310

* The sleeper in the mud.

† The garlic-cater.

‡ The fav'ry-

steam-hunter.

|| The muddy.

§ The mud-walker.

** The

hoarse-croaker.

He prick'd Psycharpax at the waist; the whole
 Keen-pointed rush transpierced his belly, and all
 His bowels following the retracted point,
 O'erspread the ensanguin'd herbage at his side.
 Soon as * Sitophagus, a crippled mouse, 315
 That sight beheld, limping, as best he could,
 He left the field, and, to avoid a fate
 Not less tremendous, dropp'd into a ditch.
 Troxartes grazed the instep of the bold
 Physignathus, who at the sudden pang 320
 Startled, at once leap'd down into the lake.
 † Præfæus, at the sight of such a Chief
 Floating in mortal agonies enraged,
 Sprang through his foremost warriors, and dismiss'd
 His pointed rush, but reach'd not through his shield 325
 Troxartes, baffled by the stubborn disk.

There was a Mouse, young, beautiful, and brave
 Past all on earth, son of the valiant Chief
 ‡ Artepibulus. Like another Mars
 He fought, and || Meridarpax was his name, 330
 A Mouse, among all Mice without a peer.
 Glorying in his might on the lake's verge
 He stood, with other Mouse none at his side,
 And swore t' extirpate the whole croaking race.
 Nor doubted any but he should perform 335
 His dreadful oath, such was his force in arms,

* The cake-eater.
 who lies in wait for bread.

† One who deals much in garlic.
 || The scrap-catcher.

‡ One.

Had not Saturnian Jove with sudden note
 Perceived his purpose; with compassion touch'd
 Of the devoted Frogs the Sov'reign shook
 His brows, and thus the Deities address'd. 340

I see a prodigy, ye Pow'rs divine!
 And, with no small amazement smitten, hear
 Prince Meridarpax menacing the Frogs
 With gen'ral extirpation. Haste—be quick—
 Dispatch we Pallas terrible in fight, 345
 Nor her alone, but also Mars, to quell
 With force combined the sanguinary Chief.

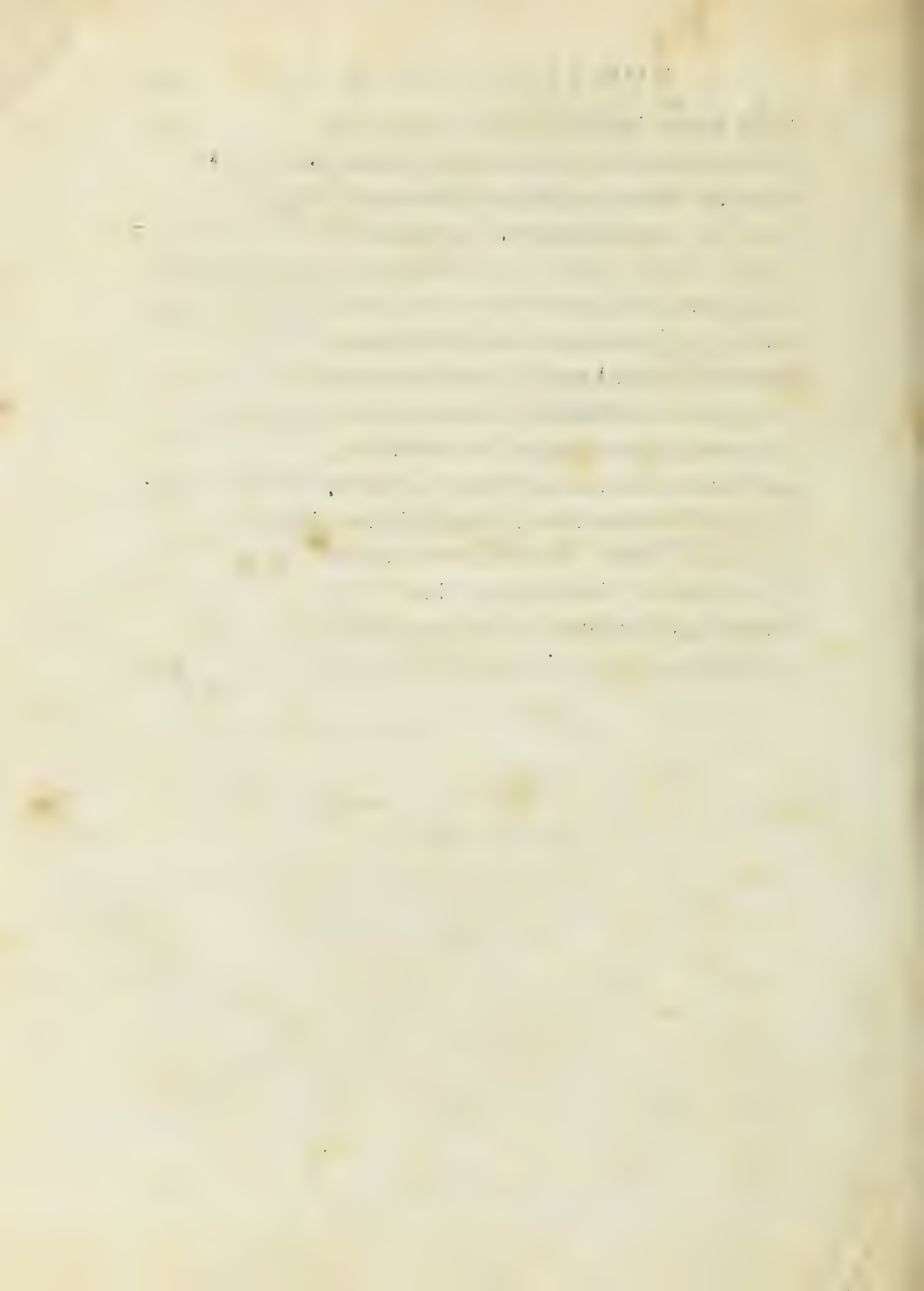
So spake the Thund'rer, and thus Mars replied.
 Neither the force of Pallas, nor the force
 Of Mars, O Jove! will save the destin'd Frogs 350
 From swift destruction. Let us all descend
 To aid them, or, left all suffice not, grasp
 And send abroad thy biggest bolt, thy bolt
 Tempestuous, terrour of the Titan race,
 By which those daring enemies thou flew'st, 355
 And didst coerce with adamant chains
 Enceladus, and all that monstrous brood.

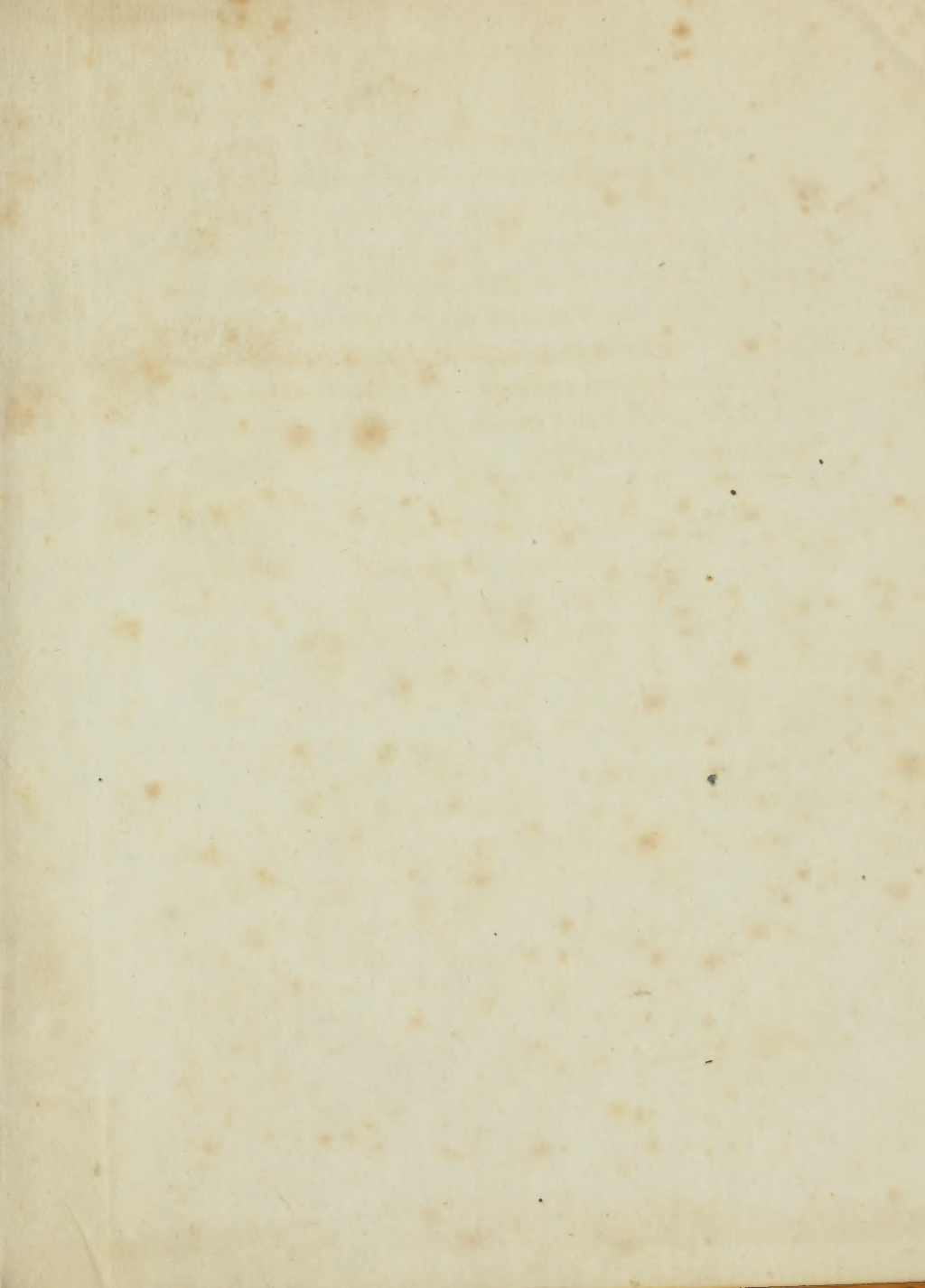
He said, and Jove dismiss'd the smould'ring bolt.
 At his first thunder, to its base he shook
 The vast Olympian. Then—whirling about 360
 His forky fires, he launch'd them to the ground,
 And, as they left the Sov'reign's hand, the heart
 Of ev'ry Mouse quaked, and of ev'ry Frog.
 Yet ceas'd not, even at that shock, the Mice

From

From battle, but with double ardour flew 365
To the destruction of the Frogs, whom Jove
From the Olympian heights snow-crown'd again
Viewing, compassionated their distress,
And sent them aids. Sudden they came. Broad-back'd
They were, and smooth like anvils, sickle-claw'd, 370
Sideling in gait, their mouths with pincers arm'd,
Shell-clad, crook-knee'd, protruding far before
Long hands and horns, with eye-balls in the breast,
Legs in quaternion ranged on either side,
And Crabs their name. They, seizing by his leg, 375
His arm, his tail a Mouse, cropp'd it, and snapp'd
His polish'd spear. Appall'd at such a foe
The miserable Mice stood not, but fled
Heartless, discomfited.—And now, the fun
Descending, clos'd this warfare of a day. 380

THE END





3 1158 01024 9430

UC SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY



D 000 015 964 0

*PA
4024
A11
1791
v.2

JAN 28 1942

NOV 30 1944

MAR 31 1950

JAN 10 1951

OCT 31 1955

NOV 23 1960

APR 13 1962

JUN 12 1967

MAR 7 1968

REC'D LD-URD

OCT 21 1967

REC'D LD-URD

AUG 4 1975

AUG 14 1975

JAN 05 2001

Form L-9-15m-7,'31

RESERVE

5 pm
JAN 05 2001

LIBRARY

